

Gc
929.2
K624w
1209739

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01340 5110

THE KINNICK GENEALOGY

THE KINNICK FAMILY

A GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF THE
KINNICK FAMILY OF AMERICA

Descendants of

John Kinnick and Ann Kinnick

of Davie County, North Carolina

BY

NETTIE EDNA KINNICK WAGGENER

FRANKLIN, INDIANA

MCMLIII

Copyright 1953

NETTIE EDNA KINNICK WAGGENER

Barclay - \$15.00

12C9739

To the Memory of
GEORGE WILLIAM ROBISON

TEACHER AND FARMER

WHO WAS THE INSPIRATION, SOURCE AND
AUTHORITY FOR MUCH OF THE CONTENTS
OF THIS VOLUME, BY HIS EXCELLENT
MEMORY AND FINE RECORDS, AND WHO
REACHED THE MOST ADVANCED AGE OF
ANY KNOWN KINNICK DESCENDANT, OF
NINETY-TWO YEARS
FOUR MONTHS, FOUR DAYS

1850 - 1943

This Book Is Most Affectionately Dedicated



Nettie Edna Kinnick and Halley Farr Waggener



George William Robison

"LEST WE FORGET"

NOT GROWING OLD

By GEORGE W. ROBISON

Born—September 19, 1850

Died—January 23, 1943

My neighbors say in their quiet way
That I am growing old.
'Tis said in words both strong and bold,
But I am not growing old.
This old shell in which I dwell
Is growing old I know full well,
But I am not the shell.
My hair has grown gray,
But gray hair is honorable, people say.
My eyes have grown somewhat dim,
Yet I can see to follow Him
Who sacrificed His life for me
Upon the cross of Calvary.
I know now that Old Time's plow
Has left his furrows on my brow,
But a house have I not made by hand
Which awaits me in that better land.
What though my feet falter in their walk?
And my tongue refuse to talk?
I still can tread the narrow way,
Sing, praise and pray.
My ears are not as keen as once they were,
Yet I can hear my Saviour say,
"Follow Me, I am the Way."
This outer man—do what I can
To lengthen out life's brief span—
Some future day will pass away;
This house of clay will turn to dust
As everything in nature must.
This robe of flesh I will drop
And I will arise to the skies
Where I hope to receive the everlasting prize,
And hope to meet you on the streets of gold,
And prove to you that I am not growing old.

(He recited this original poem on the occasion of his 90th birthday celebration.)

(Read by his pastor at his funeral services, Tuesday, January 26, 1943, at the Greenwood Christian Church, Greenwood, Johnson County, Indiana.)

CONTENTS

	PAGE
FIRST GENERATION	1
SECOND GENERATION	8
MIGRATION TO INDIANA.....	21
THE DAVID KINNICK BRANCH.....	53
THE GEORGE KINNICK BRANCH.....	55
THE SUSANNAH KINNICK BRANCH.....	219
THE WILLIAM KINNICK BRANCH.....	241
THE JAMES KINNICK BRANCH.....	257
THE CATHERINE KINNICK BRANCH.....	313
THE POLLY KINNICK BRANCH.....	317

ALLIED FAMILIES

WISHARD FAMILY	335
TODD FAMILY	337
ROBISON FAMILY	338
ALEXANDER FAMILY	341
CLARK FAMILY	343
WILSON FAMILY	346
MOCK FAMILY	349

THE KINNICKS WERE HOLLANDERS

The origin of the Kinnick family has been definitely established as being in Holland. All the older generations that I have had the privilege to contact personally or by letter said we were Holland Dutch.

George W. Robison said his grandmother Kinnick, Margaret Eccles Kinnick, wife of James Kinnick who came from North Carolina in 1831, to Indiana, used the Holland language from preference as long as she lived.

This fact was told to him by his Uncle James W. Kinnick, the youngest of their children who was born in Indiana after his father's death in 1834.

Aunt Penelope Boner the youngest child of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes verified this same fact. But I have not been able to find anyone who knew in which province of Holland they lived, before coming to America, as early as 1775 or perhaps earlier, with an English colony and settled at Bryantown, Charles County, Maryland. At least that is where I found them enrolled as soldiers in the American Revolution. Just how many families came I do not know, but the following records prove that there were more than one family. In the first census taken there were less than one hundred people bearing that name.

But it is certain that our branch of the family spent at least twenty years in Maryland, from 1775 to 1795 before migrating to Rowan County, North Carolina, where we find them owning land in the Fork of the Yadkin River which now is in Davie County and Rowan later was divided.

I have another testimonial that the Kinnicks came from Holland, from one who lived to be almost ninety years of age. When I wrote to her at Bloomfield, Iowa, she was then 87 in 1930, with a clear memory and in good health for one of her age.

She was my father's first cousin, daughter of John Kinnick, oldest brother of my grandfather, Jabez Graham Kinnick. Her name was Sarah Jane Kinnick Pirtle, and she said emphatically that the Kinnicks were Holland Dutch.

INTRODUCTION

It was while living at Alton, Illinois, located on the Mississippi River, that I made some discoveries that gave me the inspiration that started me in quest for more knowledge of my family background, which has expanded and increased with the passing years.

In September, 1923, Mr. Waggener accepted the position of professor of Religious Education and Philosophy in Shurtleff College at Alton, Illinois, and remained in that position nine years, 1923-32. We both became interested in the early beginnings of the College, which was founded 1827, by an Eastern man sent out by The Home Mission Society of the Baptist Denomination; his name was Reverend John Mason Peck. In the early struggles of this College, Mr. Peck made many trips back East to raise money for the College.

We found that there had been students by the name of Shurtleff who had attended the College in its early days and in 1930 a young lady named Helen Shurtleff was enrolled as a student.

Among the friends he inspired to contribute for this worthy cause was a wealthy man at Boston, Mass., Doctor Benjamin Shurtleff, M. D., who agreed to give \$10,000 to endow the College, with the understanding that the College should bear his name. Originally the College was founded and located on Mr. Peck's Rock Spring farm and named by him, Rock Spring Seminary, 1827-31, then the College was moved to Alton, Illinois, and called Alton College, 1832-35, following this date Dr. Shurtleff's gift was received and the College name was changed for the third time to Shurtleff College.

Our investigations led to the discovery that a Shurtleff family history had been published which included many Tilson names which revealed that there had been many inter-marriages between the two families. This led to the discovery that there was also a Tilson Genealogy published, which was my mother's maiden name.

This brought me face to face with facts that no history of my paternal side of the family, the Kinnicks, had ever, to my knowledge, been written and published, so in February, 1929, I wrote my first letter to one whom I thought could give me the information I wanted. He was a relative well along in his 80th year named George W. Robison, with whom I corresponded until his death in 1943.

In 1932, we returned to our home in Franklin, Indiana, and I was able to see him often.

From this beginning I have pursued my course constantly to finish and present this volume as completely as possible. It has not been my intention to present this history for critics but to write a clear, factual history of the Kinnick family from the time they entered the United States, for the sole benefit of the family—leaving evidence that we have passed this way.

I am not completing a work begun by someone else, but without the information secured from different branches of the family which has been

graciously given this record could not have been compiled. I am indebted first of all to my cousin, George W. Robison, for giving me the benefit of his accumulated records, gathered over a period of many years of careful study and making a chart of his findings which has guided me every step of the way. At his death his brother, James A. Robison, of Oakland, Calif., stepped into the breach and gave me the record of his branch of the family and cleared some matters which were dim in my mind. He too, has passed away and I continue alone.

It was the Robison brothers who said, "The Kinnick family originated in Holland and came to America with an English Colony and settled first in Maryland," but they didn't know where and never tried to trace them.

I followed this lead and found them there before and after the Revolution in Bryantown, Charles County. I believe there are still Kinnicks there.

I should like to know more of their sojourn in Holland, but I find it would entail too much expense to employ a professional research person to examine the old records of that country, so the readers will have to be content with the history of these last two hundred years of their migrations.

Hollanders were a peace-loving people, industrious, capable and friendly to all nations, which is a quality of life after which all nations should pattern. No doubt that quality has benefited our family.

In my research I find the Kinnick family has a high standard of morals generally with an ambition in the educational and religious realms of life.

Many have become university graduates, many followed the profession of teaching, others have become highly successful farmers, usually owning their own farms of large acreage. A few of the family have had ambitions in the political field but it is not a general characteristic, but there were musicians and doctors among us.

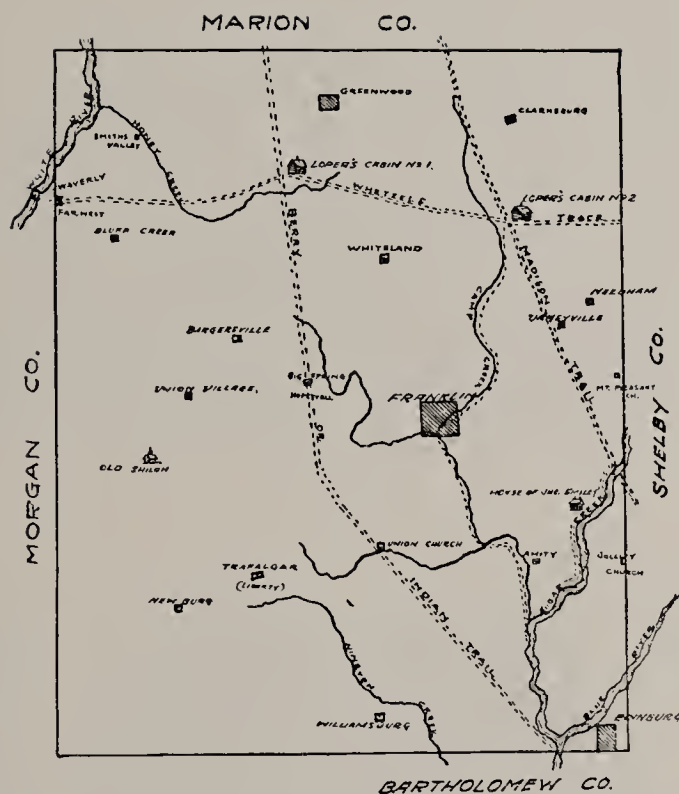
The writing of this book has been a labor of love from its beginning in 1930, when I first started writing, covering a period of twenty years.

A person unacquainted with research work has no idea of the vastness of this undertaking, the hours spent in libraries, court houses, letter-writing and cemeteries, besides Bible records, are legion and cannot be over-estimated.

I hope the readers of this book will take all these things into consideration and make allowance for minor errors which may appear.

The name Kinnick has variant spellings and I have tried to keep them true to their usage in early days, so don't think it is an error. I have competent help in the person of Mrs. Louise E. Utley of Cana, North Carolina, who is also doing research for her own family including the Etchison which is an allied family of ours.

When I first anticipated compiling this history, I wrote to my brother, Prof. Otto Claude Kinnick, who was then in 1930, teaching English and public speaking, in Nebraska Wesleyan University at Lincoln, Nebraska.



Early Trails of Johnson County

Buildings on the original John and Ann Kinnick
farm in North Carolina



Built 1852



Boxwood Landscaping

He was also taking work in the State University, also located at Lincoln, toward his Ph.D. degree, which was nearing completion. He offered to assist me in getting it placed in proper literary form. I know with his experience in writing he could have given valuable assistance, but in October, 1931, his untimely death shattered all hope of aid from him.

So the three persons I had depended upon have passed into that life that has no end and resting from their labors, all of whom were teachers. And still I am here carrying on and hope to live to complete this book which covers more than twenty years of hard work.

But I am very fortunate in having a husband, Halley Farr Waggener, who is qualified to give valuable assistance, as he is both a teacher and preacher with an M.A. degree from Chicago University, and he has typed all these records which in itself is no small task.

In the course of events I have made many contacts and found relatives hitherto unknown to me who have graciously given records of their families whose names will be recorded in the Bibliography. However, I want to speak of four women who have been untiring in their efforts to assist me:

Mrs. Ruth Kinnick Bice, of Atlantic, Iowa, who has furnished records of her ancestors, the William Kinnick branch.

Dr. Nora VanDyke Clingman, of Iowa City, Iowa, who has given in full one line from whom she is descended, Emily Kinnick VanDyke who married Lazerus VanDyke, but for her contribution would have been lost for all time.

She was born of the James Kinnick branch.

Mrs. E. Nelle Pirtle Meier and husband, Prof. Frederick J. Meier, of Des Moines, Iowa, and Mrs. Bertha Kinnick Shoppe, Mountainburg, Arkansas, both of whom have given records and pictures of the John Kinnick family who was the eldest son of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes, who is also of the George Kinnick branch.

I want to acknowledge the splendid work of the committee appointed by the Boner family who is also of the George Kinnick branch.

Committee—Harley Doub, William Fisher, Farley Boner.

Who graciously handed me their typed records of the George Kinnick family, also guided by the knowledge of George W. Robison's records which have been so helpful to me.

I am greatly indebted to two people of our allied families for their published volumes of their families, which have been such guides for me, also an inspiration to persevere to the end. I speak of the books:

LIFE IN THE MIDDLE WEST

By CAPT. JAMES SAMUEL CLARK

In which is a record of his paternal and maternal line of the Clark, Alexander and Wishard families.

It is all the more valuable because he was a cousin and boyhood playmate of my father, James Thomas Kinnick.

THE COUNTRY DOCTOR

By ELIZABETH MORELAND WISHARD

Which is a history of her father's life, Dr. William Henry Wishard, who was that Country Doctor who spent his entire life in the practice of medicine in Johnson and Marion Counties in the pioneer period of central Indiana. Dr. Wishard was a cousin to my grandmother, Elizabeth Ann Todd Kinnick.

His record will be found in the list of Allied Families.

I wish to pay tribute to the author of this most illuminating volume which covers so many years history. She was a companion to her father during his last years and no doubt secured much of the intimate family history directly from him.

There have been so many inter-marriages with the Kinnick family and the allied families that I have made many repetitions, however, in order to keep the records true this is unavoidable.

All contributions both large and small are equally appreciated for they make a connecting link and fill open spaces toward a complete record.

I would not fail to give recognition to Mrs. Alice Wright Griffith (now deceased) who has contributed the records of her ancestors, the Mock family.

The Mock and Kinnick families have lived as neighbors to each other in both North Carolina and Indiana. In 1795, John Kinnick bought land of John Mock signifying that John Mock was a resident of Rowan County, North Carolina, when John Kinnick moved there from Maryland. It is not surprising to note that there have been inter-marriages between the two families. The Bible records which Mrs. Griffith has furnished me prove this fact. If only every family would preserve their Bible records, what a help it would be!

My work has been interrupted by many things; first, by World War II, when during the five years I provided homes by remodeling our house into three apartments, renting two apartments to soldiers, their wives and sometimes their children. One can easily imagine that in that crowded condition, with much coming and going would not create an atmosphere for writing. I well know now why many authors go away to the sea shore or some other quiet place to work.

Now in October, 1950, I am repeating the same process for Camp Atterbury has been opened again and I am constantly answering the doorbell with requests by soldiers for rooms and apartments. These soldiers came from the state of Pennsylvania of the 28th Division and there are many thousands of them at Camp Atterbury located about seven miles south of this county seat of Johnson County, Franklin, Indiana. It has been said we are not at war in this Korean conflict but it has made a world-wide dis-

turbance. If you could see Camp Atterbury at the present time, the situation looks very grave. They are training the boys with all the implements of warfare. Already many of our Indiana boys have lost their lives in Korea. It looks like World War III to me. At the present time I have two rooms rented, one to a soldier and wife, one to a young man and wife who are employed there and I have taken care of a soldier's parents, who came to visit their son, one room rented to a college student and a young man employed at Noblet-Sparks.

I have all these twenty years taken care of our seven roomed house with all the work that a home requires, besides befriending an elderly woman for more than a year. My writing was also interrupted by illness in 1948 and 1949, but I have recovered sufficiently to be back at my task all of 1950 to December 4th. I am now nearing the completion of this work and feel that I have made a worth-while contribution to the Kinnick family now living, also to those who are yet unborn.

It is just one hundred years ago next month in November, since the largest number of the family migrated from North Carolina to Indiana in that notable covered-wagon caravan, therefore, I wish to call this book a Centennial Memorial to them. What precious memories we have of our pioneering ancestors as they struggled in this Indiana wilderness. Later some of the more venturesome families dared to cross the plains and prairies to repeat the same process of pioneering in then what was the new state of Iowa. Now some have crossed the Rocky Mountains to the Pacific Coast and found new lands to conquer. They have obeyed the injunction of the person who said, "Go West, Young Man, Go West."

So go where you will from the Atlantic to the Pacific, from the Great Lakes to the Gulf, you will find the Kinnick clan in most every state of the Union.

In closing may I say—wherever you may live, may each and every one be guided by the Prince of Peace and may the sunshine of His righteousness guide your footsteps in the pathway of peace, where there will be no more wars for ever and ever, is the prayer of

THE AUTHOR

October 10, 1950,

FIRST GENERATION

William Kinnick Inventory, 1775, of the State of Maryland

Roger Thomas, Assistant Archivist

From the Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md.

William Kinnick married Sarah.....Bryantown, Charles County, Md.

CHILDREN

Ann Kinnick	Richard Kinnick
Elizabeth Kinnick	Joseph Kinnick
Milly Kinnick	Joshua Kinnick
John Kinnick	Jasper Kinnick

On January 8, 1940, in the Genealogical Room of the Indiana State Library, Indianapolis, Indiana, in the Census of 1775-1778 of Maryland (page 110), I found the name of *William Kennick* listed in Bryantown Hundreds, Charles County, Md., returned by John Harbin, Constable.

In the book of Records of the Maryland Troops in the Continental Service in the War of the American Revolution by Gaines Marcus Brunbaugh and Margaret Robert Hodges, I found the names of *William Kennick*, *John Kennick* and *Richard Kennick*. Their records follow:

WILLIAM KENNICK (Kinnick), page 221.

6th Regiment Maryland Troops—1775-83.

Captain Alexander (?) Truman's Company.

Feb. 12, 1777—Sergeant.

Sept. 12, 1777—Sergeant Major.

Feb. 12, 1780—Discharged.

Another WILLIAM KENNICK, JR.

7th Co., organized Jan. 3, 1776, by John Bay Scott, Capt.; Thomas Harwood, 1st Lt.

Apr. 14, 1776—Thomas Goldsmith, 2nd Lt.; James Peal, Ensign.

JOHN KENNICK

The name of John Kennick is the 213th in the list of those who took the Oath of Allegiance in Charles County, Md., in 1778.

This return was made by the Worshipful Daniel Jennifer.

DATA ON THE KINNICK FAMILY

At the Hall of Records by Roger Thomas, Assistant Archivist

From Charles County, Annapolis, Md., Wills A H No. 9

f. 35 Sarah, wife of William K., made adm. April 18, 1785.

f. 87 John Kinnick, Jesper K., named next of kin.
George Morton, creditor.

- f. 257 July 24, 1786, Ann Kinnick, adm. de Bonis Non.
(The phrase "de bonis non" is used when adm. succeeds one another.)
- f. 293 Final Accounting, estate of William K., entered in the December, 1787, Court.
Children named Elizabeth, Ann, Milly, John, Richard (John's share 10 pounds).

However, on f. 293, the name Joseph Kinnick is given.

(At the Office of the Clerk of Court, La Plata, Md.)

Charles County Land Records, S No. 3, f. 689 (1775).

Charles County Land Records, K No. 4, f. 409 (1792).

It is interesting to note that these transactions name George Morton (see entry on f. 87, above).

(Hodges Unpublished Records, Vol. 5, Page 82.)

This is accepted by the Daughters of the American Revolution as claim for membership.

ROBERT HAYES, JR.

Archives of Maryland Troops, Charles County, Md.

RICHARD KENNICK—(page 33)

Enlisted by Lt. John Fords.

Passed by J. Hawkins, July 20, 1776.

Soldiers and Sailors by Secretary of the Common Wealth of Massachusetts.

JONATHAN KINNICK (Private)

Major Genas Winslow's—Reg.

Capt. Joshua Higgins'—Co.

Service from Sept. 6th—Sept. 13, 1778.

Six days on alarm at Bedford and Falmouth.

Not being contented with just finding these names and their Revolutionary Record I began a series of correspondence that have brought to me the following data:

I first wrote to the American Historical Society, 201 West Monument St., Baltimore, Md., where I received the information that my request for data required the services of a professional genealogist, and gave me the address of

Mr. Robert Hayes, Jr.,
3526 Roland Ave.,
Baltimore 11, Maryland.

His data partly duplicates what I found in the Indiana State Library but is much more explicit and extensive. I decided to employ him after several letters were exchanged. It goes without saying that research is expensive.

His notes on the Kinnick family follows this.

My next impulse was to know the name of the family of WILLIAM KINNICK, so I wrote to The Hall of Records at Annapolis, Md., and received a very courteous reply from Mr. Roger Thomas, Assistant Archivist, with whom I corresponded, which resulted in my receiving a photostatic copy of The Inventory of the Goods and Chattels of the estate of William Kinnick, 1786.

In this court record the names of his wife and children were given. I gave the order for this copy July 21, 1946, it was mailed to me July 24, 1946.

It gave me such a thrill that it has lasted to the present time, October 29, 1950. After working for twenty years to find the first Kinnick family to come to America and being successful would certainly give a thrill sufficient to last a lifetime.

Mr. Thomas said that the records mentioned this family more than fifty times, it would be very expensive to copy it all, but we have enough for my purpose.

The records began on the 12th of April 1785, when letters of administration were granted to the estate of William Kinnick to Sarah Kinnick, relict of the aforesaid. Her bondsmen were Nicholas Arlott and Josia Bryan, dated 9th of July, 1785.

On the 23rd of October, 1786, Ann Kinnick was appointed administrator, leading me to conclude that before that date that Sarah, her mother, had also died.

The final settlement of William Kinnick's estate was in the December Court, 1786.

From the amount of goods and possessions listed in the inventory, I would judge they were a well-to-do family, living probably as well as any of their neighbors of that day. I would certainly greatly cherish just one piece of pewter of the many pieces listed. Their knives, forks, spoons and plates were of pewter.

Taking into consideration all the data found, I conclude that the above family of William and Sarah Kinnick were the first of the name to come to America. It is to be regretted that Sarah's maiden name was not given in the record.

The Kinnick family had its origin in Holland, in central Europe, and came to America before the American Revolution. I find them first at Bryantown, Charles County, Maryland, in 1775, when William Kinnick was enrolled in the Bryantown Hundreds as soldier in the Revolution.

KINNICK NOTES

By ROBERT F. HAYES, JR., 3526 Roland Ave., Baltimore 11, Md.
Professional Genealogist

In the Census of Charles County 1775-8, William Kinnick is listed in Bryantown Hundred, Charles County, Md. Return taken by John Harbin.

The following Kinnicks were in the Revolutionary War:

In 1775, William Kinnick was in the 6th Regiment, Capt. Alexander, Truman's Company Sergeant 12, Sept. 1776 and became Sergt.-Major 12 Sept. 1777 and was discharged 12 Feb. 1780.

There was another William Kinnick who enlisted in the 7th Company under Capt. John Day Scott (1776) no county named.

There were no Kinnicks in the Maryland Militia. Some Militia lists were lost.

There was a Richard Kinnick who enlisted. He was enlisted by Lt. John Forbes, Charles County, passed by J. Hawkins, July 20, 1776. This is all we know about him.

The name of John Kinnick is the 213th in the list of those who took the oath of Allegiance in Charles County in 1778. This return was made by the Worshipful Daniel Jennifer. (Hodges Unpublished Records, Vol. 5, Pages 82.) This is accepted by the Daughters of the American Revolution as a claim for membership.

KINNICK NOTES—Page 2

John Kinnick received land from George Keeth in 1775 (Liber S. No. 3, Fol. 698.)

This land was sold about 1795 (Liber E. No. 4, folio 409.)

This later Manuscript Vol. is at the County seat.

If the Kinnicks were in Charles County before 1775, they did not hold any property.

No patents to land were ever issued in their name.

This and what follows is all that is on record in the original Manuscript volumes at Annapolis and Baltimore.

Have you had access to the Pennsylvania Archives? You mention Pa. in your letter. The New England Historical and Genealogical Register has a general index to the first 50 volumes. Have you seen this?

KINNICK NOTES

A study of the first census of all the States shows that there were less than 100 persons bearing the name at that time by its omission. Have you examined those of Pennsylvania and Massachusetts?

KINNICK NOTES—Page 3

(From the Tax Lists of Charles County, Maryland, 1782-83, in the Maryland Historical Society.)

Bryantown Hundreds

WILLIAM KINNICK

No land listed	Assessment 12 shillings
No. of white inhabitants—7	Assessment in specie 3 shillings

NOTE—The number of white inhabitants would indicate members of his household. No relationships named.

JOHN KINNICK

66 acres—Value 33 pounds	Total assessments 73 lbs. (basis)
3 horses	Asst. 14 shillings 7 pence
4 black cattle—Value 21 pounds	Asst. in specie 3 shilling 2 pence
Value of other property—9 lbs.	No. of white inhabitants—7

WILLIAM KINNICK, JR.

No lands	Assessment 12 shillings
No. white inhabitants—1	Asst. in specie 3 shillings

There are no other tax lists like these for other dates.

KINNICK NOTES—II—Page 4

In Liber Wills A. H. No. 9, page 88.

There is an inventory of William Kinnick, filed 2 July 1785—The kin named are John Kinnick and Jasper Kinnick—Sarah Kinnick the widow was the administratrix. She attested the Inventory 9 July 1785. This inventory amounted to 103 pounds, 19 shillings and 5 pence.

On July 24, 1786, letters of administration were granted to Ann Kinnick on estate of William Kinnick. Raphael Hagen and Zephania Harpin went her bond.

The inventory was filed and attested by Ann Kinnick on 27 Oct. 1786. This inventory was for 89 pounds 10 shillings and 6 pence.

The next to kin were Joseph Kinnick and John Kinnick.

(Charles County Will Book A. H. No. 9, folios 257,293)

In this same book there is an administration account of William Kinnick, 27 Oct. 1787. Ann Kinnick was the administratrix. The children named were:

Elizabeth Kinnick	Milly Kinnick
Ann Kinnick	John Kinnick
	Richard Kinnick

The above shows two William Kinnicks living at the same time and confirms my deduction that there were two William Kinnicks in the Revolutionary War. The names of those serving in the Revolutionary War were taken from the Archives of Md. Vol. 189 Muster Rolls and other records of the Maryland Troops, etc.

KINNICK NOTES—III—Page 5

In 1798 an assessment of property in Maryland was levied and the record of Charles County does not mention the name of Kinnick.

There are no Methodist records of Charles County available. I doubt if any were kept until after 1790.

Examined Charles and St. Mary's County Church registers. The entries found will be on next page.

The Index to Wills for Maryland does not show any made by a Kinnick.

Other manuscripts were examined.

Some printed books were examined.

KINNICK NOTES—IV—Page 6

On page 256 in All Faith's Parish, Saint Mary's County, Jasper Kinnick subscribed 50 pounds of tobacco in 1783.

Page 252 of same record which is Volume 1, George Kinnick is in a list of debts due upon subscription of 40 pounds of tobacco for 1780 and 1781. Balance due 1784, 40 pounds.

In volume 2, page 189, same register, George Kinnick paid \$1.00 for support of the clergy on 23rd day of July, 1805.

Percilla, daughter of John and Mary Kinnick, was baptized by the Rev. Rt. Rev. Thomas John Clagget 19 May 1800. She was born Feb. 1, 1800. (From Trinity Parish Register Charles County, Maryland.)

LATER PARISH RECORDS

William Kinnick married Mary Jenkins December 17, 1833.

Mary Kinnick sponsor at the Baptism of Wm. Thom. Osborn, son of William and Susannah, born June 15, 1851.

From Records of Congregation at Upper and Lower Zachariah, Matta-woman, St. Mary's (Bryantown) 1793-1861.

LA PLATA 4941
CIRCUIT COURT FOR CHARLES COUNTY
Patrick C. Mudd, Clerk
LA PLATA, MD.

November 28, 1950.

Mrs. H. Farr Waggener,
82 Wilson Street,
Franklin, Indiana.

DEAR MADAM:

In reply to your recent letter regarding some clue as to the name of the wife of John Kinnick, we looked up the deed from John Kinnick to one George Morton recorded March 27, 1792, and the only reference made to his wife is on the affidavit before the Notary which reads as follows:

"At the same time Ann, wife to the said John Kennick being by us privately examined declared that she did relinquish her right and dower to the within land and premises freely of her own will and accord," etc.

It would appear, therefore, that his wife's name was Ann. We trust this is the information you were seeking.

Very truly yours,

PATRICK C. MUDD, Clerk.

SECOND GENERATION

THE JOHN KINNICK FAMILY—1795—NORTH CAROLINA

John Kinnick married ANN in Maryland or Holland

After 20 years search, the name of John's wife, "Ann," was found November 30, 1950.

CHILDREN

- I. David R. Kinnick, born 1782(?)
- II. George Kinnick, born 1784
- III. Susannah Kinnick, born 1786
- IV. William Kinnick, born 1793
- V. James Kinnick, born 1795
- VI. Catherine Kinnick, born 1798
- VII. Polly Kinnick, born 1800(?)

After examining all available records of John Kinnick some facts about his birth and marriage are not disclosed.

The marriage and birth records were destroyed by fire early in Maryland. So we may never know to whom he was married. I am still hoping to find his family burial place in North Carolina.

We find he owned land in that state as early as 1795, in the forks of the Yadkin River near the north bend of the river which lies in Davie County now. If he was there earlier than 1795, there is no record of his owning any land.

All of the records from the descendants of the above six children say each was born in North Carolina, if they were that would make John and his wife in North Carolina, as early as 1782. If he were not in North Carolina until 1795, only James, Catherine and Polly would have been born in North Carolina.

Since we have a record of John Kinnick selling his land in 1795, in the State of Maryland, it is my opinion that David R., George, Susannah and William were born in the State of Maryland, and moved as children with their parents to North Carolina.

David R. never married, but all of the six remaining children listed, married in the State of North Carolina, except William, he married in Indiana.

As I have found no record of John Kinnick ever marrying the second time, the record of a marriage bond to one Anney Call is, in my opinion, a mistake. They have recorded the name "John Kinnick" as one of the contracting parties instead of being a witness, for we do have a record of John

Adam Kinnick being a first cousin to John Bryant Sheek through the Call family.

Mr. William D. Kizziah, Register of Deeds at Salisbury, North Carolina, said those two names were two different people and being so similar the mistake was made by the Recorder at the time or someone who copied it later.

PROGENITORS OF THE INDIANA KINNICKS

John Kinnick and Ann Kinnick first lived in Maryland, second lived in North Carolina. Ann's name found November 30, 1950.

CHILDREN:

- Born 1782 1. David Kinnick, never married.
- Born 1784 2. George Kinnick, married 1806(?), Hanna Grimes, born 1788.
- Born 1788 3. Susannah Kinnick, married 1810(?), John Harris, born (?).
- Born 1793 4. William Kinnick, married 1829, Mrs. Sarah Clark Ross, born 1804.
- Born 1795 5. James Kinnick, married 1817, Margaret Ecles, born 1793.
- Born 1798 6. Catherine Kinnick, married 18(?), John Eastburn, born (?).
- Born 1800 7. Polly Kinnick, married 1828, William Etchison, born (?).

COPY OF THE MARRIAGE LICENSE OF JOHN KINNICK

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA,
ROWAN COUNTY:

Know all men by these presence, that we, John Kinnick and Henry Call, in the state aforesaid are held and firmly bound unto the Governor of the State of North Carolina for the time being, in the just and full sum of five hundred pounds, current money of this state to be paid to the said Governor or his successors or assigns; To the which payment well and truly to be made and done, we bind ourselves, our heirs, executors and administrators. Sealed with our seals and dated this 7th day of November. Anno Dom. 1803.

The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the above bounden John Kinnick . . . hath made application for a liecnse for a marriage to be contracted between him and Anney Call . . . of the County aforesaid:

Now in case it shall not appear hereafter, that there is any lawful cause to obstruct the said marriage, then the above obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Sealed and delivered in the presence of us:

Jno. Marsh, J. P.

John A. Kinnick (Seal)

Samuel Russell (Seal)

Contributed by:

DR. NORA VANDYKE CLINGMAN,
103 S. Governor St.,
Iowa City, Iowa.

IN ERROR

I, the author, also found a record of this marriage bond in the filing case at Salisbury, Rowan County, North Carolina, October 29, 1947.

Mr. Wm. D. Kizzah, Register of Deeds, said "John Kinnick and John Adam Kinnick were two different people and being so similar the mistake was made by the recorder at that time or someone who copied it later," by placing John Kinnick's name as contracting party instead of a witness.

The following Henry Call will—1828—substantiates this conclusion.

THE WILL OF HENRY CALL—1828

In the name of God Amen. I, Henry Call, of Rowan County, North Carolina, being of sound and perfect mind and memory (helped be God) do this 25th day of March, in the year of our Lord, 1828—make and publish this, my last will and testament, in manner following—that is to say:

First, I wish all my just debts and funeral expenses paid out of my personal property.

Second, I give and bequeth unto my beloved wife, Mary Call—two Negroes, viz—Henry and Jemima during her life and after her death to be disposed of herein after directed, and also three milk cows and three two-year-old cattle, first choice out of my stock of cattle—also two head of horses of her own choosing out of my stock of horses—also six head of sheep—first choice, also all of my stock of geese, also the dresser, two pewter dishes—one set of pewter plates, one set of Delph plates—two sets of teacups and saucers, and one set of knives and forks, one set of spoons, two beds and furniture, one falling leaf walnut table, one walnut chest, four chairs and flax wheel, one cotton wheel and cards, one looking-glass, one set of candle moulds, one brass candle stick, one iron candle stick, all my kitchen furniture, four hogsheads (choice) one washing tub—one loom and all the instruments attached to it—one woman's saddle and one bridle, two shooter plows, and one shovel plow (choice) two sets gears—three hoes, six good kill-

ing hogs—six year-old shoats, one sow and pigs—one scythe and cradle, one grass scythe and one mattock—all the foregoing articles I give unto my beloved wife, Mary Call, during her life with the exception of one bed and furniture, the chest, table and brass candle sticks—which said articles I give to her to enjoy or dispose of in any way she may think proper, the other articles to be disposed of after her death as hereinafter directed.

Third, I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife, Mary Call, one-third part of the tract of land whereon I now live—during her life to be laid off by a jury of six men of her own choosing—so as to include all the buildings and as much to her advantage as the situation of the part will admit of and I also give her the shingles and plank now on hands to repair the buildings.

Fourth, I give and bequeath unto my grandson and daughter—Levi Call and Sally Call, five dollars each—also to my grandson David Sparks, five dollars.

Fifth, I give and bequeth unto my daughter, Elizabeth Call, one bed and furniture and one cow.

Sixth, I give and bequeath unto my son, John Call, the sum of forty dollars.

Seventh, I desire that all the balance of my property (the land excepted) shall be sold and after paying my debts and legacies that are to be paid in money out of it, the balance to be equally divided between my wife, Mary Call, and my children, viz. *Anna Kinnick, Margaret Sheets, Daniel Call, David Call, Elizabeth Call, John Call and Joseph Call.*

Eighth, I desire that my executors shall take the balance of the plantation which may not be included in my wife's part into possession and rent it out until her death and after her death I desire that the whole of the land and all property which I left her during life that may be on hand at her death shall be sold and equally divided between my seven children, named last above.

And I hereby make and ordain my sons, David Call and John Call, executors of this, my last will and testament.

In witness whereof, I, the said Henry Call have to this my last will and testament set my hand and seal—this day and year above written.

his
HENRY X CALL (Seal)
mark

Signed and acknowledged in presence of:

C. HARBIN

TENNESON CHESHER

EARLY LAND RECORDS

By Wm. D. Kizziah, Register of Deeds of Rowan County, Salisbury,
North Carolina

<i>Book</i>	<i>Page</i>	<i>Time</i>	<i>Real Estate Conveyance</i>
15	485	1-30-1795.	John Mock to <i>John Kinneck</i> —150 acres.
18	371	8- 4-1801.	Isaac Adams to <i>John Kennic</i> —15 acres on south side of the Great Yadkin—Witness, George Kennick.
18	424	9- 7-1802.	Israel Whitaker to <i>David R. Kinnick</i> —100 acres on west side Dutchman Creek. Witness.
19	112	11- 3-1803.	Allen C. Harbin to <i>John Adam Kinnick</i> —150 acres on Big Branch in fork of the Yadkin River—Witnesses, David R. Kinnick and Geo. Kinnick.
19	506	2-27-1804.	<i>David R. Kinnick</i> to Allen C. Harbin—100 acres on west bank of Dutchman Creek—Witnesses, John A. Kinnick and George Kinnick.
21	433	11-14-1808.	Allen C. Harbin to <i>John Kinnick</i> —75 acres in the fork of the Yadkin.
23	265	2- 6-1808.	Allen Cartright Harbin to <i>John Adam Kinnick</i> —100 acres on Jacob Blacks Mell Creek.
25	371	4-18-1818.	A. C. Harbin to <i>John A. Kinnick</i> —372 acres adjoining said Kinnick, price \$100.00.
28	352	11-24-1824.	State Grant to <i>George Kenick</i> —30 acres near the North Yadkin, adjoining Nathan Chaffin.

MARRIAGE RECORDS

John A. Kinnick to Anney Call, 11-7-1803 (not the ancestors of the author). Henry Call signed marriage bond (see the Sheek family records. Jno. Marsh, later of Davie County, J. P., married them.

Polly Kinnick married William Ethison, 1-27-1828. Polly K. was the daughter of John and Ann Kinnick. Henry Etchison signed bond.

John Kinnick, my ancestor, married *Ann* . . . either in Maryland or Holland. On Nov. 30, 1950, the following data came into my hands, and affidavit:—"At the same time Ann, wife to the said John Kinnick, being by us privately examined, declared that she did relinquish her right and dower to the within land and premises freely of her own will and accord," etc. Deed from John Kinnick to one George Morton recorded March 27, 1792.

JOHN KINNICK SOLD FARM TO HIS SON, GEORGE KINNICK
1833

This INDENTURE made this, the seventh day of August, in the year year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and thirty-three, between George Kinnich of the one part and John Kinnich of the other part both of the State of NORTH CAROLINA, County of Rowan.

WITNESSETH the said John Kinnich for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred dollars to him in hands paid by the said George Kinnich, the receipt and payment whereof is hereby acknowledged at and before the signing and dealing these presents, have granted, bargained, sold aliened, confirmed and by these presents doth grant, bargain, sell, alien, enforeff, convey and confirm unto the said George Kinnich and to his heirs and assigns forever in fee simple all that piece or parcel of land, situated lying and being in the State and County aforesaid, in the forks of the Yadkin.

BEGINNING at a pine, Stephen Greens, corner now Braziers running thence South with Braziers line 14 chains, 42½ links, to a stake thence East 52 chains to hickory grub, on the original line of the tract of which this is a part, thence north on the line 14 chains and 42½ links to a white oak; and the original corner of said tract; thence West on the line to the beginning corner, containing seventy-five acres be the same more or less. It being part of a tract containing 203 acres, which granted by the estate to Edmond Hays.

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the aforesaid tract of seventy-five acres, with and singular the rights, privileges, appurtnances and advantages to the same, belonging or in any wise appertaining to him the said George Kinnich to his heirs, executors and assigns forever in fee simple, and he, the said John Kinnich, for himself, his heirs, executors and administrators, doth hereby promise, covenant and agree to and with the said George Kinnich that he, the said George Kinnich, his heirs and assigns shall and may forever hereafter have, hold and enjoy the above mentioned tract of seventy-five acres of land without any law suit, trouble or molestation of any person or persons whatever and free and clear of and from all manner of incumbrance whatever and the said John Kinnich, for himself, his heirs, executors and administrators doth hereby promise, covenant and agree that he, the said John Kinnich, his heirs, executors and administrators shall and will warrant, defend the said premises to him, the said George Kinnich, his heirs, executors and administrators or assigns, against all lawful claim or claims, demand or demands whatever, whereby the above mentioned seventy-five acres of land here conveyed might or may be affected or incumbered contrary to the true intent meaning of these presents.

Witness my hand and seal this 8th day of August, 1833.

Attest: John Kinnich
John C. Armsworthy

his
X JOHN KINNICH (Seal)
mark

NORTH CAROLINA, DAVIE COUNTY

MAY SESSIONS, 1838

The execution of the within deed was duly proven in open court by the oath of John Kinnich, one of the subscribing witnesses. Recorded and ordered to be registered.

M. O. CLEMENT, Clerk.

NORTH CAROLINA, DAVIE COUNTY

I, C. R. Vogler, Register of Deeds for Davie County, North Carolina, do hereby certify that this is a true and correct copy of said deed as it appears recorded in my said office in Book 1, page 113.

Witness my hand and official seal this 30th day of October, 1947.

C. R. Vogler,

Register of Deeds, Davie County, N. C.

LIFE ALONG THE YADKIN

Let us take a backward glance to over a century and a half ago, to the Southland, particularly the western part of what is now the state of North Carolina, east of the great Smokey Mountains, which was the home of the Cherokee Indians at that time. North Carolina was one of the Thirteen Original States that formed the American Union. According to history, shortly after the close of the Revolutionary War, marked by the decisive victory of Washington over Cornwallis at Yorktown in 1781, there was a great migration from the East to both the South and to the Northwest Territory. This took place beginning in 1790, and continued until 1890, over a period of one hundred years. From the battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775, to the final disbanding of the army, April 19, 1783, the Revolution lasted just eight years to a day.

Our Kinnick ancestors came from Holland before the Revolution and settled at Bryantown, Charles County, Maryland, between the Potomac and the Pawtuxent rivers, both of which flow into the Chesapeake Bay. We find them there in 1775, and how much sooner they may have come as yet we have no record. That location placed them just between the two points where the hardest fighting took place during the Revolution.

I have found a record of five members of the Kinnick clan who gave service during that siege.

Why did they leave Maryland? Perhaps they were tired of wars and fighting and were seeking a quiet and peaceful place. If they were they "jumped out of the frying pan into the fire," locating on the Yadkin river in North Carolina, so close to the home of the Cherokee Indians in the great Smokey Mountains.

So far I have found no record of how that migration was made. They could have sailed out of the Chesapeake Bay and along the Atlantic to the east coast of North Carolina and traveled overland by covered wagon to the spot selected or they could have crossed the state of Virginia by way of Richmond to the state of North Carolina. However, they would have encountered both mountains and rivers, no matter which way they traveled.

Suffice it to say, we find our great-great-grandfather John Kinnick and his family including his wife (whose name we know at the present time was Ann) and five of his seven children, in 1795, living in the forks of the

Yadkin river in the northern part of Davie County, North Carolina, situated about four miles west of the present town of Clemmons, which is in Forsyth County.

His name first appears on the records of the Court at Salisbury in Rowan county, when he bought 150 acres of land from John Mock in 1795.

On the tide-water frontiers of the state of Maryland soon after the Revolution could be seen large estates with costly mansions erected as a result of wealth acquired through commerce. But this was not true on the Carolina frontier which dates back to the year 1753. Then Daniel Boone was living on the Yadkin river with his parents, a lad of 19 years of age.

There were no mansions, no colleges, no roads and no postal service.

Here the tomahawk flashed and cabins of the settlers go up in flames. "About 26 miles east of this region a Moravian Bishop leads a small company of carefully chosen men to found and organize a community, a center of Christian life and service. In 1766 the building of a central town was started. The name of the new town, said its founder, is to be Salem, meaning peace."

This central town of Salem is now a large city of more than 75,000 population and bears the name of Winston-Salem and is still the center of the Moravian colony with its churches and college. It is famous for its impressive Easter Service held annually at dawn and broadcast over a nationwide network from the Moravian Cemetery. (Southern Province of)

DR. ADELAIDE L. FRIES, Archivist for the Moravian Church and who is herself a Moravian with whom I have corresponded and personally met, gave me this data on the early settlement of this Colony. She has written a book entitled "*On The Road To Salem*," which tells a true story related to her by Sister Catharina who saw it all happen.

Rowan County, North Carolina, and Salisbury, which has the distinction of being the first town in Rowan County, dates back to the year 1753, when they were both organized. By 1755, Salisbury consisted of six or eight log houses.

Davie County, the home of the Kinnicks, was set off from Rowan County, in 1838; so, for at least 43 years, no legal business was transacted by John Kinnick at Mocksville (now the county seat); he undoubtedly had to take that long and hazardous journey through trails and swamps, fording the south fork of Yadkin on horseback, the only means of travel in that section at that early date.

This 150 acres purchased from John Mock was the first land on record at Salisbury that John Kinnick purchased, but not the last.

On August 1, 1801, he purchased 15 acres of Isaac Adams on the south side of the Great Yadkin.

On November 14, 1808, he purchased 75 acres of Allen C. Harbin in the forks of the Yadkin, making a total of 240 acres he owned.

His son David R. Kinnick, September 7, 1802, purchased from Israel Whitaker 100 acres of land on the west side of Dutchman Creek, and sold it February 27, 1804, to Allen C. Harbin.

John A. Kinnick and George Kinnick were witnesses.

Another son of John Kinnick named George Kinnick, November 24, 1824, purchased from the State of North Carolina 30 acres near the North Yadkin, so that totaled 370 acres that had been purchased by the John Kinnick family.

You will notice that John A. Kinnick's name appears as a witness for David R. Kinnick along with our George Kinnick, when he purchased 100 acres of land on the south side of Dutchman Creek. Just what his Kinnick relationship is to our John is a conjecture, and he has given me no little amount of trouble to place him, but also has aided greatly on the maternal side of his family to make the connection. He must have had money for he was a large land owner. He could not have been a son of our John Kinnick, for once there was no son listed by that name, according to The Family Chart given to me by George W. Robison. So he must have been a cousin.

On November 3, 1803, John Adam Kinnick purchased from Allen C. Harbin 150 acres of land on the Big Branch in the forks of the Yadkin.

David R. Kinnick and George Kinnick were witnesses.

On February 6, 1808, John Adam Kinnick purchased from Allen Cartwright Harbin 100 acres of land on Jacob Black's Mill Creek.

On March 18, 1818, John Adam Kinnick purchased from A. C. Harbin 372 acres adjoining the said Kinnick for \$100.

His ownership amounted to 622 acres. A grand total for all Kinnick ownership was 992 acres.

I did not get the land records of either the Sheek or Boner families, who married into the Kinnick family, but Mrs. Queen Bess Sheek Kennen, a cousin once removed, told me her great grandfather George Sheek owned 4,000 acres of land. I suppose she had received the data from Salisbury.

Boners and Sheeks were both neighbors of the Kinnicks.

There was plenty of space and plenty of work for the growing boys of these three families, also for the girls. I suspect they found their recreation by associating together and helping each other during the busy season, making play out of work.

And that's where many romances began that culminated eventually into several marriages with the Kinnick family.

There was a relative in Indiana in the 1850's by the name of John Adam Kinnick, but in my childhood he was called Uncle Jack Kinnick; he in turn has given me a great deal of difficulty to know just where to place him in the family tree. I asked my father's cousin Mr. William Sheek, still

living now in 1948, in his 89th year and lived a neighbor to Uncle Jack Kinnick, what their Kinnick relationship was, and he said he didn't know, but he did know that Uncle Jack was a first cousin of his father, John Bryant Sheek—whose parents were Margaret Call and George Sheek.

Margaret Call's parents were Henry Call and Mary - - - Call.

Henry Call made a will which is recorded at Salisbury, Rowan County, North Carolina, in which he named his children to whom he willed property, as follows: Elizabeth, John, Anna Kinnick, Margaret Sheek, David and Joseph.

There is also a marriage record at Salisbury, Rowan County, North Carolina, of John Adam Kinnick to Anney Call, November 7, 1803.

So that verifies the relationship of John Bryant Sheek and John Adam Kinnick (Uncle Jack) as first cousins through the Call family.

It is very evident that John Adam Kinnick and Anney Call of North Carolina are the parents of John Adam Kinnick of Indiana, who undoubtedly was named for his father and known as Uncle Jack Kinnick by relatives of Indiana.

John Adam Kinnick and E. Cannon Jones were single young men who accompanied that large caravan of Kinnicks from North Carolina to Indiana in 1850, because they were suitors for the hands of the two youngest daughters of Aunt Susannah Kinnick Harris—Mary Emmaline Harris and Louisa D. Harris, respectively, whom they married in 1851.

A ROMANCE

There was one outstanding romance that existed between members of the Kinnick and Boner families in North Carolina, who were neighbors.

There were rather rapid developments that took place about the time of the much-talked plan to move to Indiana.

At this time the first generation, who was John Kinnick and wife, had gone to their last reward. Their home-place was owned by his second son, George Kinnick, to whom he sold it in 1833.

George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes were the parents of a large family; the two youngest sons and the youngest daughter were unmarried. This daughter Penelope was very young, still only sweet 16. But she had two suitors for her hand in marriage. There was a young man she admired very much, by the name of FRANK GRIFFITH, and he seemed to love her dearly, but he could not consent to leave North Carolina and move to Indiana. And my great aunt Penelope could not consent to remain in North Carolina and marry him, with all her family going to Indiana. So that meant the parting of their way for them for life.

There was another suitor who was pressing his cause by the name of Henry Boner, a neighbor's son, who was much older than she, but would go with her to Indiana. So there came a time for her decision and she made

it in his favor, and they were married in North Carolina in 1849, before the journey took place in 1850 or 1851. Her great niece Mrs. Queen Bess Sheek Kennen heard this story from Aunt Penelope's own lips when she was aged. This niece now lives in Davie County, North Carolina, and went to the old Kinnick home that had been purchased by MR. FRANK GRIFFITH, where he spent his life. He was then 90 years old. He told her of his love for Aunt Penelope that had never dimmed through all those many years. Both lived to be past 90 years of age.

This farm has been purchased by the government, and plan to build a dam at the North Bend of the Yadkin river for a water supply for the city of Winston-Salem, North Carolina.

METHODISM ALONG THE YADKIN

History of Rowan County, North Carolina, by Rev. Jethro Rumble.

Published by J. J. Bruner, Salisbury, North Carolina, 1881.

Introduction and Growth of Methodism in Rowan County, by Rev. H. T. Hudson, D.D.

The Approach of Methodism Into the Rowan Section.

In 1780, the Yadkin Circuit was formed, having only 21 members. Andrew Yeargan was the first circuit preacher sent to this new field. The church records no clue as to the boundaries of this circuit but tradition says it embraced Stokes, Davidson, Rowan (then including Davie County) and the Surry regions. About this time the pioneers of Methodism began to preach at various points in Rowan. There being no church edifices, they were obliged to preach in private houses, barns, school houses, and under bush arbors.

In 1783, the Yadkin Circuit is reported as having 348 members, a growth of 362 in three years. In 1784, the Salisbury Circuit is entered upon the minutes of the Conference, being organized into a separate pastoral charge, Jesse Lee being its pastor. Mr. Lee says, "he found a society of truly affectionate Christians" in the town of Salisbury. When this society was organized he does not state, but likely it was formed between the year of 1780 and 1783.

The force and pathetic power of Mr. Lee's sermons may be seen from these brief extracts from his Journal. Only one church edifice is mentioned—the Jersey Meeting House—located somewhere on the eastern side of the Yadkin river.

The church in which the old pioneers preached was the temple of nature. The roof was the blue firmament, its floor the green earth, swept by the winds—its lamp the radiant sun—its seats the rocks, stumps and logs. The voice of the preacher mingled with the free songs of the birds, the splash of the rippling streams, the neighing of the horses tied in the bushes, and the cries of penitent souls.

Jesse Lee labored as Presiding Elder 35 years; was chaplain to Congress and the first Methodist American Historian. He was the peer of Asbury and Dr. Coke in talent and fruitfulness.

Introduction of Methodism into Davie County, which was then a part of Rowan.

"Beale's Meeting House" was probably the first Methodist church built in this section. It is said to have been built during the Revolutionary War in 1780. It was located on the "Old Georgia Road" near Anderson's Bridge over Huter Creek.

"Timber Ridge," a school house located between Smith Grove and Olive Branch, was one of the early preaching places for the Methodists in Davie County.

"Whitaker's Church" also claims to be first. So the old church four miles east of Mocksville, known as the "Dutch Meeting House," it put down as among the first in all that country.

"Bethel Church," first located about a mile east of Mocksville, is one of the old churches built in the county.

It is very likely that Andrew Yeargan, sent to the Yadkin Circuit, 1780, was the first regular pastor of all that section known as the "Forks of the Yadkin" and laid the foundation of the churches already mentioned.

At this period the country was sparsely settled, the people rude and almost as wild as the native deer. At Beal's Church tradition says the preacher, growing warm during his sermon, walked down into his congregation and laid his hand upon the head of an old man, saying, "My friend, don't you want to go to heaven?" To which the frightened man replied, "Man, for God's sake go off and let me alone; I don't live about here. I came from away up in the mountains."

At the same church in 1795, a quarterly meeting was held, and to the question: "How much of the preacher's salary has been paid?" Charles Ledbeter, the preacher, presented one pair of sox as the full amount up to that time.

John Cooper, Enoch Malson, George Kimble, Henry Ogburn, William Conner, Lemuel Green, Barnabas McHenry, followed Yeargan, and did a good work in establishing Methodism in this section. After these came such men as Reuben Ellis and John Tunnel, men of gift and piety.

About this time James Parks appears as a preacher and teacher. He had charge of the first Methodist School founded in this section, and known as "Cokesbury School." It was located on the Yadkin river near Phelps Ferry. This school after a short period was discontinued, and the house used for a church. Parks moved to Jonesville and established a school there. He had four sons who became ministers, one of whom, Martin P. Parks, became one of the most brilliant pulpit orators of his day.

In 1800, Yadkin Circuit numbered 479 members, and Salisbury Circuit 494—973 in the two. The year 1799 is famous for the introduction and

prevalence of "Camp Meetings." They began in the west under the united labors of the McGee brothers, one a Methodist, the other a Presbyterian. At this date these Mammoth Meetings were union meetings of Methodists and Presbyterians. Dr. James Hall and L. L. Wilson often labored in them.

The first camp meetings held in Davie were in 1805, at Olive Branch Church and at Walnut Grove on Dutchman Creek. At these meetings great revivals broke out and swept over the country as fire in dry stubble. The result was the membership of the church grew rapidly, and new church

School houses and a higher grade of civilization followed in the wake edifices sprung up all over the Yadkin valley.

School houses and a higher grade of civilization followed in the wake of the enlightening gospel.

Methodist Ministers Born and Reared in Rowan County.

Rev. Mose Brock, born Davie County.

Rev. Richard Neely, born Davie County, 1802, (Rowan).

Rev. John Rich, born Davie County, 1815.

Rev. S. M. Frost, D.D., born Davie County.

Rev. L. L. Hendren, born Davie County, 1822.

Rev. H. T. Hudson, D.D., born Davie County, 1851.

Rev. Abram Weaver, born Rowan County.

Rev. James T. Smoot, born Davie County.

Rev. Calvin Pryer, born Rowan County.

Rev. Wm. C. Wilson, born Davie County.

Rev. Wm. C. Call, born Davie County.

Rev. Leonidas W. Crawford, born Rowan County.

Rev. Jamis Wilson, born Davie County.

First, the late Peter Doub, D.D., did more than any other minister to instil the peculiar doctrines of Methodism into the minds of the people in Rowan and Davie Counties. He preached all over this country for many years to vast assemblies attending the camp meetings and quarterly meetings.

Rev. John Tillet did more than any other man in putting down intemperance and distilleries in Davie county.

Rev. Baxter Clegg was the most useful and successful teachers. Out of his Academy located at Mocksville came many useful ministers, lawyers, physicians and citizens. Methodism both in Rowan and Davie is also much indebted to such ministers as:

Rev. J. W. Childs

Rev. Abram Penn

Rev. James Reid

Rev. Joseph Goodman

Rev. S. D. Bumpass

Rev. William Barringer

Rev. N. F. Reid, D.D.

All gone to their heavenly reward and a host of others we have not space to mention.

In the history recorded of the Methodist Denomination along the Yadkin river, was also recorded and preserved the history of all denominations in "Rowan County History," by Rev. Jethro Rumble.

But I have chosen the Methodists because of its geographical location being where the Kinnick family settled and because they were members of that denomination. While in North Carolina and after they came to Indiana also, for some time, and many still are loyal to that faith although many of the allied families represent all denominations.

I was told that many of the early Sheek family were members of the Moravian Church. There is a strong Moravian Church still existing in the Forks of the Yadkin, that has an endowment, with the cemetery adjoining it, where many of the Sheek family are laid to rest. There is a substantial, beautiful BRICK COUNTRY CHURCH in a nice location and the grounds and building are in splendid repair.

WILLIAM KINNICK—JABEZ GRAHAM KINNICK—1825

First Kinnicks to Come to Johnson County, Indiana from North Carolina

On April 22, 1940, I secured a copy of records of the United States Census for Indiana of 1830, taken from photostat copies in the Indiana State Library, at Indianapolis, Indiana, which gave heads of families and males and females enrolled therein.

It gave the name of William Kinnick of Johnson County, Pleasant Township, and family:

- One male between 30 and 40 years.
- One female between 20 and 30 years.
- One male between 5 and 10 years.
- One female between 5 and 10 years.
- One female under 5 years.

This is the State Census Record and we can rely on its accuracy.

Besides this Census of 1830, recording William Kinnick and family, I secured his Bible records from a granddaughter, Mrs. Ruth Kinnick Bice who lives at Atlantic, Iowa, which is 80 miles west of Des Moines. This record states that William Kinnick was married in Johnson County, Indiana, to a young widow by the name of Sally Clark Ross on May 5, 1829, who had two children, Robert and Nancy, by her first marriage to Richard Ross, who died in 1825 in North Carolina. That accounts for there being three children recorded in the Census of 1830, for their first child, a daughter, was born in January, 1830. According to George W. Robison, who was an authority on the early history of the Kinnick family, and who was a great nephew of William Kinnick said that William was in Johnson County in 1828, and that his (William's) nephew, Jabez Graham Kinnick, my grand-

father, also was here at a very early date but didn't know whether they came together or not.

James Kinnick, George W. Robison's grandfather, came to Indiana with his family in 1831. He was a brother of William. In 1833 James returned to North Carolina to settle up his business in that state and was accompanied by my grandfather Jabez, who was a nephew of James also, and who was at this time just twenty-one years old. They made the journey to and from North Carolina on foot. One night while making this journey the stars fell in such numbers that they were fearful that the world was coming to an end. I have heard my father, James T. Kinnick, relate this story many times. There were two other stories related to me by my father's two sisters who were the last of that large family to pass away. But first I was interested to know the time of year they took this journey; I asked George Robison if he knew and he said, "No!"

But I accidentally found it while reading an account published in The Indianapolis Star, of the death of a Civil War soldier in southern Indiana. It stated that this soldier was born November 15, 1833, "the night the stars fell." So there we have a very clear record of the time of this hazardous journey. As far as I know my grandfather Jabez suffered no ill effects to his health; however, they had to pass through dense forests, wade swamps and be alert to dangers from the Indians and wild animals all the way, for at this time this section of Indiana was a wild wilderness. Grandfather had now made this trip between North Carolina and Indiana three times.

He was full of vigor and strength and used to outdoor life; we have no account of him seeing his parents, brothers and sisters since he left North Carolina the first time and this returning trip in 1833. It no doubt was a great event in his young life; but his Uncle James Kinnick never recovered from the exposure he suffered on this journey and the following year, 1834, he passed away leaving his wife Margaret Ecles Kinnick with a family of eight children in ages from a baby born in 1834, to the eldest who was only seventeen. But they all lived to have homes of their own except Henry who had fallen from a horse and died in 1850 from the injuries received. The mother died in 1843.

To further substantiate the fact that Jabez Graham Kinnick came to Indiana very early, I have a reply letter from his daughter Amanda Kinnick Myers from Los Angeles, California, written in 1931, which states: "My father and a young man companion, whose name I can't recall, walked all the way from North Carolina to Indiana, when he was quite young. They started out with an axe and a sack of 'grub' in which were sweet potatoes as large as a water pitcher, which they roasted in fires built along the way." At the time Aunt Amanda wrote the letter she was 75 years old, her memory clear and eye sight good. She died February 2, 1942, at the advanced age of 86 years.

There was another aunt of mine, Susan Elizabeth Kinnick Myers who was older than Aunt Amanda, who had the faculty of a good memory and was able to recall many events of those early years as told to her by her

parents; it seemed to be a part of her life. She had always lived in this community of her birth; had married John Packie Myers of this same neighborhood of Clarksburg and always lived close to the scenes of her childhood with its changing events.

It was in the spring of 1934, just before her sudden decline in health, that she related this incident of how her father and mother met. In 1825, prior to the coming of the Kinnicks into Indiana from North Carolina, there came into what later became that section of Johnson County, known as Clark Township, a family from Muhlenburg County, Kentucky, by the name of Archibald Glenn Clark and wife, Susan Wishard Alexander Clark, who were the first permanent settlers in that community. There were two men who entered land in the year 1825, in what became Clark Township; one was Hugh McFadden and the other was Archibald Glenn Clark. Mr. McFadden had previously entered land in what was called the Sugar Creek Settlement which is now located in Needham Township. The land entered by Mr. McFadden in 1825 was located in the southeast corner of Clark Township while the land entered in the northeast corner by Glenn Clark was within a mile north of what is now the Rocklane Christian Church; they were about ten miles apart.

Clark Township was originally a part of White River Township but became a part of Pleasant Township in 1829, when Pleasant was laid off from White River. Finally Pleasant was divided in 1838, and the eastern part was named Clark Township in honor of its first settler, Archibald Glenn Clark. In company with these first settlers who won the distinction of pioneers, came the mother of Susan Wishard Alexander Clark, Annis Wishard Robison Alexander Todd and her third husband, John Todd, and their two daughters, Jane and Elizabeth Ann, ten and seven years old respectively.

Elizabeth Ann became my grandmother and I find in her obituary of 1898, which she had previously dictated, that she came to Indiana with her parents when she was seven years old, from Bourbon County, now Nicholas County, Kentucky. Elizabeth Ann was born in 1818.

John, Annis, Jane and Betsy Todd entered land joining Glenn and Susan Clark's land on the north. In 1832, John Todd died leaving Annis a widow the third time with two daughters who were then 17 and 14 years of age, to make a living out in this wilderness.

William Kinnick entered land in White River Township, now Pleasant, about two miles west of what became Clarksburg, now Rocklane, and built a two-story log house on that farm. We have every reason to believe that Jabez Kinnick assisted him and made his home there after his return from North Carolina with his uncle James Kinnick, where they had gone in 1833. It was a substantial structure that stood for more than a century as a monument to pioneer life. It has remained in the hands of the family or close relatives. It is now owned by William Harvey Kinnick, great grandson of James Kinnick.

According to my aunt, Susan Elizabeth Kinnick Myers, previously men-

tioned, it was from this house that her father, Jabez Graham Kinnick, came to see Annis Wishard Todd after his return from North Carolina. It was in the fall of 1834; Annis was a widow for the third time made by the death of John Todd in 1832, and needed the services of a farmer to put in the next year's crops and Jabez needed work, so she employed him.

When he arrived at her log cabin home he found the youngest daughter then sixteen years of age trying to put a back log on in the fire place; he at once assisted her and that was the beginning of a romance with Elizabeth Ann Todd which grew rather rapidly and in six weeks' time she became his wife, December 14, 1834, and they continued to live with Annis until her death in 1848, for fourteen years. Then it automatically became their home where ten of their children were born; they having bought out the share of her only sister, Jane Todd who had previously married William Wilson.

So that is how my grandparents met in the back woods of Indiana as pioneer young people, a marriage which lasted fifty-seven years, broken only by the death on July 3rd, 1891, of my grandfather. Grandmother died April 27, 1898.

STEPS IN THE DEVELOPMENT OF OUR STATE OF INDIANA, COUNTY AND TOWNSHIP ORGANIZATIONS

In 1819, the United States Congress passed an Act to enable the people of Indiana Territory to found a State Constitution and organize a State Government.

In December of 1815, at the last Indiana Territorial Legislature at Corydon, Indiana, several laws were passed preparatory for a State Government.

On April 19, 1816, Indiana became a State.

In December, 1822, at Corydon, Indiana, the Legislature passed an Act under which Johnson County was organized.

The principal mover in this matter was George King. He came to this County in the fall of 1822, and bought the land on which Franklin is now situated.

JOHNSON COUNTY

The Townships surveyed were:

1. Blue River Township, August, 1820, by John Hendricks.
2. White River Township, August, 1820, by W. B. McLaughlin and B. Bently.

3. Nineveh Township, September, 1819, by Abraham Lee.
4. Franklin Township, June, 1820, by John Hendricks, and August, 1820, by Thomas Hendricks.
5. Hensley Township, August, 1820, by B. Bently.
6. Pleasant Township, September, 1820, by Thomas Hendricks.
7. Union Township, September, 1820, by John Hendricks.
8. Clark Township, October, 1820, by John Hendricks.
9. Needham Township, June, 1820, by John and Thomas Hendricks.

All the land lying in the above townships according to Judge D. D. Banta, was surveyed in the order mentioned above. Most of the township boundaries remain as first created but with four exceptions: they were White River, Pleasant, Clark and Franklin. White River's eastern boundary was changed to create Pleasant, May 4, 1829; and Pleasant's eastern boundary was changed to create Clark in May, 1838; Franklin remained intact over sixty years when in March, 1881, Needham was created from the eastern portion of Franklin.

EARLY SETTLEMENTS IN JOHNSON COUNTY

Blue River: In Judge D. D. Banta's History of Johnson County we find the most authentic account in existence of the earliest settlements within the borders of Johnson County, which date back to 1820.

In 1814, John Campbell, a young man born and reared in Tennessee, came to found a home north of the Ohio River. Fate directed his steps to Wayneville in the state of Ohio, where he married Ruth Perkins, a native of South Carolina. In 1817, he moved to Connersville, Indiana, and in 1820, to the "New Purchase" on Blue River. It was as early as the latter part of February, when, with his wife and four sons, he set out through the wilderness to become the first settler of the county that was yet unfounded and unnamed. Four little girls belonged to this household, but they were left behind to follow on horseback. A neighbor, Benjamin Crew, went with him and helped him clear a path and drive his domestic animals and team.

Campbell reached the Blue River on Saturday, the fourth of March, and began at once the erection of a pole cabin on the tract of land lying immediately south of the present site of Edinburg.

John Campbell and Ruth Perkins had four boys and four girls, one of whom was named Ruth Campbell who married a man by the name of Jacob Halfacre, who at an early date moved into the northeast corner of Johnson County, which is now Clark Township. Their home was just north on Leatherwood Creek, a mile from the Clarksburg Christian Church. They had several sons and daughters, three of whom I knew. Phillip Halfacre, who resided in Franklin, and was a blacksmith, his family remained here.

John Halfacre, another son, lived in Clark Township on the home farm. He married Lou Vandivier and they raised a family of ten children, one of whom was just my age and we were seat mates in school and she bears the name of her ancestors, Ruth.

It was a sad day to me when the family moved to Hendricks County, Indiana, in 1885. To my surprise I recently learned that she was back in Clark Township caring for Mrs. Frances Dungan Clark. I immediately paid her a visit. She is now a widow, married a Mr. Orrell who is deceased.

A daughter of Jacob and Ruth Halfacre, whose name was Missouri Virginia, married Samuel Yoke and they lived on a part of the Halfacre farm bordered by Leatherwood Creek, west of the road. They had three children, Ella, Jacob, and James Yoke. Jacob is the only member of the family now living. About 1900 the family moved to Greenwood where they spent their last days.

It is very significant that the descendants of the first settlers of Johnson County became early settlers of Clark Township.

White River: Capt. White, an Indian, early in 1820, was found occupying a tract of land on the east bank of White River; here was an extensive Indian clearing. He left the country the same spring, going with his people, the Delawares, to Arkansas. There were two other men who came to White's place but became discouraged and left by that fall.

The following spring another man moved to Capt. White's place. This was Abraham Sells, a Virginian, who came with three sons, Isaac, William and Franklin, and his brother John Sells and four of his sons, and reached Jacob Wetzel's about the first of March, 1821. He crossed over to the Indian Trail, on the east bank of White River up which he traveled, entering White River Township on Friday, the third day of March, 1821, and at once took possession of White's old wigwam. Abraham Sells came to stay. He brought his live stock, tools and provisions for the summer.

Abraham Sells may justly be accounted as the first permanent settler.

Nineveh: The third settlement. In the spring of 1821, Amos Durbin settled on the outskirts of the Blue River settlement, so far from its center that when the civil township came to be organized, he was found to be in Nineveh Township, and he is therefore entitled to the distinction of being named as the first settler of Nineveh. The township derived its name from its principal creek, and in turn from the following circumstance:

Richard Berry had a son, Nineveh, who, while hunting one winter's day, crossed the creek which was originally known as the Leatherwood, and killed a deer. With it on his back he undertook to recross the stream on a log, but losing his footing he fell in, and came near being drowned. His father ever after spoke of the stream as "Nineveh's defeat," but the early settlers dropped the latter half of the name, calling it Nineveh, and it is so known to this day.

JOHNSON COUNTY

The first townships created were:

1. Blue River Township.
2. White River Township.
3. Nineveh Township.
4. Franklin Township.
5. Hensley Township, March, 1827.
6. Pleasant Township, May 4, 1829 (from White River Township).
7. Union Township, July 5, 1830.
(March, 1832, the above boundaries of the seven townships were changed somewhat.)
8. Clark Township, May, 1838, from Pleasant.
9. Needham Township, March, 1881, from Franklin.

THE HIGHLANDS OF JOHNSON COUNTY, INDIANA

It was into these Highlands, as they were called, that the first settlers of our family came, the location being in the northeastern part of the county. We have a very vivid picture, given by Judge D. D. Banta in his History of Johnson County, Indiana, published in 1888, of their appearance before man came to make that his home. There is also a description of this section, given by James Samuel Clark in his book, published in 1916, entitled, *Life In The Middle West*, who was the son of one of these first settlers, born here in 1841. However, his parents had lived here since 1825, and in that period of 16 years much improvement had taken place. But he had been told by his parents of their first years on this farm and he grew up in the atmosphere of pioneer life.

My father, James Thomas Kinnick, was born in 1844, on an adjoining farm, and James Samuel and James Thomas were cousins and boyhood playmates.

I also as a child grew up in this community, from 3 to 11 years of age and can remember many of the traces of the natural appearances before man changed them.

These Highlands were slow in being taken out from the government, due to three main causes: First, the surface of the ground was literally covered with rocks of all sizes and description, deposited there during the Glacial Period as the Glaciers moved south from the Great Lakes region. There were boulders of great size strewn along this ridge, east and west, for a distance of five miles that measured from ten to eighteen feet in length and weighed many tons, so large that nothing but dynamite could move them. Many large ones are still visible today. The flat rocks were used for walks, as stepping stones between buildings. My father buried rocks by the hundreds in order to clear the surface of the ground so it could

be tilled for planting. Some rocks were so large that we as children used them for our play houses.

It was no wonder that this land was slow in being entered!

The second hindering cause was that there was a depression made in the earth just south of this ridge where water stood almost the year around—called the Grand or Great Gulf about three miles long; it extended on the west from the Griffith road southeast to beyond what was later the Barlow farm. There was much sickness, chills, ague and malaria fever, until the farmers learned to ditch their land sufficiently to drain the swamps of stagnant water.

The third hindering cause was that just north of this Terminal Moraine Ridge there had been a terrible storm of some kind, either a cyclone or tornado which passed through this section and the trees had fallen, been uprooted and tossed in every conceivable shape in tangled masses.

It was a regular deadening with underbrush of wild growth that made it almost impenetrable. It took brave people to undertake to clear virgin forest in that condition.

There was a fine maple forest on the Clark land, one of the finest in the country, where trees were tapped each spring and the sugar water gathered and boiled down to a fine syrup that in turn was further boiled down, which made the only sugar available for use at that time. Besides, there were dense forests of every specie of trees all around. There was a creek which fringed my great-grandparents, the Todds land by the name of Leatherwood Creek; trees of every variety outlined its course. During the spring freshets it would overflow its banks until it looked like a veritable river until the rainy seasons passed. It was deep enough at times to be used for baptismal services in the early days.

Nature had not favored this section of Johnson County for farming, but through the perseverance and hard work of these first settlers and their descendants and others who followed them, it has become one of the most prosperous farming sections of the county.

Quite a change from almost 125 years ago when the Delaware and Miami Indians lingered here, reluctant to give up their Happy Hunting Ground, and where could be seen the wild animals; bears, deer, panthers, wolves, wild hogs, wild turkeys, all of which were enemies of the farmer.

Compared with settlements in the East and South, Indiana was a young state, constituted April 19, 1816. Johnson County was formed December 31, 1822, and named for John Johnson, State Supreme Judge.

Clark Township was formed in 1838. It was a part of White River Township until 1829, when Pleasant Township was cut off from White River Township and remained a part of Pleasant until 1838. Since that time it has remained as it is today. It was named for one of its first settlers—Archibald Glenn Clark.

A man by the name of John Hendricks, brother of Thomas Hendricks, surveyed all the land comprising Clark Township.

FROM D. D. BANTA'S HISTORY OF JOHNSON COUNTY

In 1825, Judge Hardin, then a lad of 16, in company with his mother traveled double on horse back the Wetzel Trail (Trace) through what is now Clark Township, stated "Added to the gloom of this dismal place (The Grand Gulf) away to the northwest was an Indian encampment making the most of their privilege to hunt there. They seemed to be making a drive of the game southward, the direction we were traveling to Loper's on Camp Creek" (Hurricane).

The constant crash of the rifle, the crash of the brushwood, caused by the troops of the flying deer, as they rushed thundering on with branching horns and tails erect, widespread, grandly leaping high above the shrubbery with heads averted, as if to see the distant foe, and the widely scattered flock of wild turkeys as they sped on with long outstretched necks, half on foot, half on wing, far as the eye could reach, was altogether a sight—one never to be forgotten by an old lady and a boy unused to such a wild scene.

The Indian hunters who were making such a wild display at that time, belonged to a Pottawattamie band that were encamped on Section 36, Township 14, Range 4 east.

James Kinnick moved to his place in 1832, and found thereon the remains of their camp. One of the wigwams was in good state of preservation.

Although our relatives, Archibald Glenn Clark and Susan Wishard Alexander Clark, were honored by Clark Township being named for them as first permanent settlers, I wish to make some explanations. It is quite evident that the mother of Susan, Annis Wishard Todd and her third husband, John Todd and their two children, Jane, 10 years and Betsy, 7 years (Elizabeth Ann) came along with them from Nicholas County, Kentucky, in 1825, but never shared in that honor.

Their log cabin was not the first to be erected in the township. But there was a first cabin and Judge D. D. Banta tells about it in his history.

A man by the name of Daniel Loper of whom very little was known, had built a cabin at the crossing of the Whetzel Trail and Camp Creek (Hurricane Creek) in the southern part of what is now Clark Township.

It was there in 1820, when George King and his party were making a tour through central Indiana. It was new, the roof partly on, but had never been occupied but they saw a wagon of movers coming through the woods and they supposed they were coming to occupy the cabin. This is the first that is known of its existence. Whether the movers did occupy it or not is not known, but they were coming from the east. But it was *Daniel Loper's Cabin* and he did move in about that time. A man by the name of Varner came with him, who mysteriously disappeared. Loper was a typical backwoodsman and seemed to like the solitude of the forest; he did not remain long and little is known of him.

In December, 1821, Nathaniel Bell from Ohio came by the Whetzel Trail and entered Loper out and took up residence. Banta says, "if Loper was shiftless, Bell was worse." Judge Hardin says, "Bell's location was known for a hundred miles around; he was a disreputable character." He built a cabin and a crude mill but on account of his dishonest dealings he was put in prison; after serving his time, he returned but did not stay long.

In 1825, Jacob Fisher saw the camp, and he said it looked like it had been deserted two or three years.

Judge Banta said Hugh McFadden and Alexander Glenn Clark both were in Clark Township in 1825. However, you will notice the dates of land recordings is February 14, 1828, and February 2, 1829, which appears in another place in this book. You will note the names of Lewis Morgan and Richard Power entered land in 1825, or it was recorded then.

Isaac, Jacob and Jonathan Sutton who entered land in White River Township were still earlier in 1822, 1823, 1824, but I have given their names because some of the Sutton family have Kinnick ancestry.

In 1821 or 1822, Levi Ogle moved into the southeast corner of Clark.

EARLY FACTORY

About 1829, Jacob and Joseph Hosier erected a factory for making men's hats in Clarksburg (Rocklane) this site being about opposite the Rocklane Cemetery, being one of the first such factories in the state. It is my understanding these Hosier brothers came here from Cincinnati, Ohio.

So there were a few people who came and tarried for a while and then left and could not be considered permanent settlers.

I want to state before leaving the subject of Loper's cabin that it was on a farm adjoining my parents' farm which they purchased near Camp Creek (Hurricane Creek) March, 1889. But of course Loper's cabin had long since disappeared.

COPY FIRST LAND ENTRIES FROM GOVERNMENT IN JOHNSON COUNTY, INDIANA

From Entry Book of Pleasant and Clark Townships

Township 13, Range 4.

Alexander Clark, May 26, 1829—80 A.
 Isaac Parmer, February 7, 1834—40 A.
 William Kinnick, June 13, 1829—160 A.
 Isaac Parmer, November 12, 1833—40 A.
 James Kinnick, November 30, 1833—80 A.
 Mareene D. West, April 1, 1831—160 A.
 Mareene D. West, May 26, 1832—80 A.

Township 13, Range 5.

William Clark, October 28, 1835—40 A.
 George Barlow, May 12, 1836—40 A.

Township 14, Range 5. W-SW Sec. 30.

John, Annis, Jane and Betsey Todd, October 31, 1829—56.46 A.
NW Sec. 31.

Archibald Glenn Clark, February 2, 1829—114.61 A.
SW Sec. 31.

Thomas Robison, May 22, 1830—121.88 A.
W-NE Sec. 31.

Hugh McFadden, February 14, 1828—80 A.
N-NW Sec. 33.

Hugh McFadden, Oct. 29, 1833—80 A.

Township 13, Range 5, Sec. 3, W-NW.

Charles G. Dungan, October 30, 1834—38.27 A.

Township 14, Range 4, Sec. 28, SE.

Charles G. Dungan, December 5, 1835—40 A.

Charles G. Dungan, December 5, 1835—54.60 A.

William Brenton, November 11, 1834.

Township 14, Sec. 28, NE-SE

William Brenton, November 11, 1834.

Township 14, Range 4, Sec. 25, E-SW.

James Alexander, April 4, 1829—80 A.

Sec. 25, W-SW

Alexander Clark, May 26, 1829—80 A.

Sec. 34, E-SE

William Wilson, January 4, 1833—80 A.

Sec. 36, E-NW

John Eastburn, February 4, 1832—80 A.

Township 13, Range 5, Sec. 9, NW-SE.

Malcolm M. Crow, January 27, 1850—40 A.

Jacob Barlow, March 17, 1834—80 A.

Jacob Barlow, August 14, 1835—80 A.

Sec. 18, NE-E-NW

John Harbert, May 27, 1835—160 A.

John Harbert, May 27, 1835—61.54 A.

Thomas Barlow, April 13, 1835—80 A.

John Ogle, March 29, 1830—80 A.

John Ogle, April 17, 1830—62.60 A.

John Ogle, May 29, 1830—62.60 A.

Sec. 19, W-NE

John Ogle, March 29, 1830—80 A.

Sec. 19, W-NE

John Ogle, April 17, 1830—62.60 A.

Sec. 19, E-NW

John Ogle, May 29, 1830—62.60 A.

Sec. 29, SW-SW

William Tilson, November 28, 1835—40 A.

Township 13, Range 5, Sec. 15, NW-NW.

Lewis Barlow, October 19, 1835—40 A.

Sec. 15, SW-NW

William Barlow, August 15, 1835—40 A.

Sec. 15, NW-SW

George Barlow, October 19, 1835—40 A.

Sec. 15, SW-SW

George Barlow, May 12, 1836—40 A.

Sec. 3, E-SE

Lewis Morgan, December 19, 1825—80 A.

Sec. 15, W-SE

Richard Power, February 16, 1825—80 A.

Sec. 9, W-NE

Isaac Sutton, February 4, 1823—80 A.

Sec. 18, E-SE.

Jacob Sutton, April 3, 1824—80 A.

Sec. 9, W-NE

Jonathan Sutton, November 5, 1822.

Sec. 18, E-SE

THE FIRST CHURCH ORGANIZED IN CLARK TOWNSHIP, JOHNSON COUNTY, INDIANA

After much investigation and deliberations of this subject I find I have to discard my typed article which according to the older people living then, about seven years ago, was considered definite and authentic up to their death. So I had no reason to reject their statements, for they were considered the best authority of the early history of this community of "Old Clarksburg." And now, October, 1949, the last one has been taken to their last resting place, and I have turned to County Land Grants from the government deeds which have been transferred down to the present time.

I knew the location of what these elderly people said was the first log church building where they had attended Sunday School, the first they ever attended when very small boys, and they said it was a Methodist Church.

I took that as final. But I have learned in my research to keep an open mind, for the last word has not been spoken on many subjects, and to pursue my investigations, which I have done. Finally new light has come to my rescue. People that came into this new settlement between 1825 and 1835 were Christian people and had strong religious tendencies; had it not been so there would be a community of heathens down to the present sixth generation. It so happened that this land has been owned by one of the Kinnick family since December 7, 1867, when it was abandoned for church purposes, and sold by the trustees of that Methodist body to William F. Kinnick, eldest son of James and Margaret Eckles Kinnick, one of the pioneer families who came from North Carolina to Indiana in 1831.

When I speak of church organizations I do not necessarily mean church buildings. We know that many of our churches in this section of Indiana,

or in any state, had their beginnings in the cabins of the first settlers and were formally constituted in these homes.

So this tract of land has been inherited by a descendant of Wm. F. Kinnick, namely a granddaughter, Mrs. Marie Agnes Tilson Adcock of Greenwood, Indiana, some four miles west of this farm on what is known as the Bluff Road.

Her mother and my father were second cousins and her father and my mother were brother and sister. The copy of the abstract which is enclosed is her contribution and helps very materially to ascertain the early history not only of the church organizations involved, but also the land ownership as to dates. I often played around and in this old log church with my cousins, but at that tender age had no idea it had been a church. But when I began this History, the elderly people I contacted told me it had been a Methodist Episcopal Church according to their earliest memory. But according to the Land Abstract Samuel Markey and Elizabeth, his wife, entered this land from the United States of America August 29, 1832, and sold this portion March 18, 1845, through their trustees, Theodore Van Dyke, Edward Wilson and Ephraim Jones and their successors in office for a Regular Baptist Church, at Mount Gillard, giving it that name. June 26, 1858, the Regular Baptists sold it to the Methodist Episcopal Church, through their trustees in trust, namely Francis Dunlavy, A. W. Gilchrist, Wm. F. Kinnick, Moses McClain and Thomas Oldham, for \$100. So the honor and credit goes to the Regular Baptist organization for erecting the first log church building. And the Methodists came into possession of it by purchase paying \$100, which was a big price in those days.

My opinion is that both denominations were organized in the early 1830's and met in the homes.

According to my grandmother's obituary she joined the Methodist Church in 1832, when she was fourteen years of age and remained a member for twenty-seven years when she united with the Christian Church in September or October, 1859. I have been told that her father, John Todd, was a Methodist, and I know her mother, Annis Wishard Todd, was raised a Presbyterian as all Wishards were Scotch Presbyterians; she was a devout woman and trained her children in her home to be Christians.

With so many Presbyterian families—Clarks, Robisons, and Wishards—living in that locality, I have often wondered at there not being a Presbyterian Church at Old Clarksburg; and so have others. The Christian Church was constituted April 14, 1846 (record taken from D. D. Bantas' Johnson County History), and celebrated its centennial in 1946, and is the only church in the Clarksburg community. My opinion is that they had competition and were urging the organization of a second church in so small a community.

My grandfather Jabez Graham Kinnick and my grandmother Elizabeth Ann Todd Kinnick objected to the organization of the Christian Church in the 1840's as they thought it might split the Methodist Church member-

ship of which they were members and were satisfied to remain so. The Kinnicks were Methodists and there many, many branches that settled near this locality and perhaps were responsible for its existence and I have every reason to believe they were charter members, although I have found no record of members.

However, there was a family from Virginia by the name of Charles and Nancy Johnson Dungan who entered land in 1834, adjoining the Clarks, Todds and Robisons who were all related, that had very strong leanings towards the organization of a Christian Church. Most of the Dungans were Baptists in Virginia, but Aunt Nancy had heard Alexander Campbell preach in that state and in 1828, united with the Christian Church, six years before coming into Indiana and never forgot his teachings, and went about all over the community proclaiming his gospel, which stirred up no little objection among the Methodist Episcopal Church. But it remained an active church until the building was sold December 7, 1867, to Wm. F. Kinnick, and became private property and the building abandoned as a public meeting place. However, this same Methodist body became very active later and gained a new lease on life and in 1873, through many struggles, built a new frame church in the village of Clarksburg. This organization was still active in my young girlhood days and up to the year of about 1900. However, from 1834 to 1846, Aunt Nancy had quite a following and on April 14, 1846, the Clarksburg Christian Church was organized and constituted by Rev. Love Jameson of Indianapolis, in the old log schoolhouse on Leatherwood which stood on land given by Uncle Charles and Aunt Nancy for a public school house, in 1838.

They continued to meet in the school house until their first building was completed in 1849, in which they met until in 1873, when the second and present building was erected. So with two churches being built in old Clarksburg about the same time it seemed as if a revival had broken out in their midst. I was not living then, but I can imagine that there was quite a stir in this farming community. But during the 1880's and 1890's I can remember quite well all the people of both churches, as during the 1890's I was organist in the Christian Church and often played the organ in the M. E. Church, which abandoned their organization after 1900, some time.

In 1903, I married a minister of the Baptist denomination and went to Lake Michigan at Indiana Harbor where Mr. Waggener was pastor. No matter where I go—no days will ever seem more sacred in the church nor friends more dear than those of my childhood in the old Clarksburg churches.

DEEDS

United States of America,
to
Samuel Markley,

NO. 1

Certificate of entry.

Dated: August 29, 1832

Lands: The east half of the southeast quarter of section 36, township 14, north range 4 east, containing 80 acres.

Tract Book, page 60.

NO. 2

1209739

Samuel C. Markley and
Elizabeth, his wife,
to
Theodore Vandike,
Edward Wilson and
Abraham Jones and their
successors in office and
styled by the Regular
Baptist Church at Mount
Gillard, their heirs and
assigns forever.

Grant, bargain and sell.
Dated: March 18, 1845
Recorded: December 1, 1845
Cons: \$3.75

Lands: The east half of the southeast quarter of section thirty-six in township fourteen north of range four east in the District of lands, commencing at the north corner running due south eleven poles; thence east nine poles; thence north fourteen poles, the said as the south line to the corner, it being three-quarters of an acre of the north corner of the above described half quarter, the same more or less.

Samuel C. Markley (Seal)
Elizabeth Markley (Seal)

Acknowledged by Samuel C. Markley, and Elizabeth, his wife, before Z. Collins, J. P., Johnson County, Indiana, March 18, 1845 and recorded in Deed Record "H," page 283.

NO. 3

Edward Wilson, William H.
Huston, Moses Parr, Trustees of
the Mount Gilead Regular
Baptist Church,
to
Francis Dunlavy, A. W.
Gilchrist, Wm. F. Kinnick,
Moses McClain and Thomas
Oldham, and their successors
in office.

Convey and warrant.
Dated: June 26, 1858
Recorded: March 31, 1859
Cons: \$100

Lands: A part of the east half of the southeast quarter of section thirty-six, township fourteen north range four east, beginning at the northwest corner of said tract of land and bounded as follows: Running south 11 poles, east 9 poles, north 14 poles; thence west to the beginning. To the grantees "in trust" for said Methodist Episcopal Church in the United States of America according to the rule of discipline which from time to time may be adopted by the General Conference of said Church or by the Annual Conferences authorized by the General Conference, to preach and expound the Word of God and administer the discipline of said church.

Edward Wilson (Seal)
Wm. H. Hutson (Seal)
Moses Parr (Seal)

Acknowledged by Edward Wilson, Wm. H. Huston and Moses Parr, Trustees of the Regular Baptist Church, before Charles G. Dungan, J. P., Johnson County, Indiana, June 26, 1855, and recorded in Deed Record "T," page 346.

NO. 4

Noah E. Noble, George L. Noble, George McClain, Morgan Roop and Jacob Bishop.

to
William F. Kinnick

Convey and warrant.

Dated: December 7, 1867

Recorded: April 9, 1868

Cons: \$100

Lands: A part of the east half of the southeast quarter of section thirty-six (36) township fourteen (14) north range four (4) east beginning at the northwest corner of said tract of land and bounded as follows: Running south eleven (11) poles, east nine (9) poles, north fourteen (14) poles; thence west to the beginning.

Noah E. Noble (Seal)

Morgan Roop (Seal)

Jacob Bishop (Seal)

George T. Noble (Seal)

George W. McClain (Seal)

Acknowledged by Noah E. Noble, Morgan Roop, Jacob Bishop, George W. McClain and George T. Noble, before Samuel Maxfield, J. P., Johnson County, Indiana, on March 24, 1868, and recorded in Deed Record "4," page 84.

Note—On the death of William F. Kinnick in 1895, this part of his estate became the property of his eldest daughter, Mary E. Kinnick Tilson, who was the wife of S. Minor Tilson.

On the death of Mary E. Kinnick Tilson in 1924, this part of her estate became the property of her youngest daughter, Marie Agnes Tilson, who is now Mrs. William Adcock of Greenwood, Indiana.

THE FIRST SCHOOLS AND TEACHERS OF CLARK TOWNSHIP

When the first schools were organized and teachers employed this township was still a part of White River Township until 1829, when Pleasant Township was formed from White River Township and remained a part of Pleasant Township until 1838, when Clark Township was laid off from Pleasant Township and named for A. Glenn Clark, its first permanent settler.

When the first settlers entered this section which was wilderness, their first task was to build their own log cabins, clear the land, plant their grain and grow the food on it necessary for living, "and keep the wolf from the door." But thirteen years passed before there was a schoolhouse built. By 1838, this northeast corner of Johnson County was being populated rather rapidly, settlers coming from Kentucky, Tennessee, Virginia, North

Carolina and Ohio. So teachers were needed and they came, of every type imaginable. Some good, and many bad in character.

As there were no requirements of standards by a public school system, no examinations to take for license to teach, "The Hoosier School Master" was often a man of low morals, ignorant and unlearned, and came to get his living through three or four winter months from the patrons.

Before there were any log schoolhouses, schools were held in the homes or some vacant building unfit for such purposes. In Hensley Township about this time or later a school was held in Waggener's smoke house.

Clark Township was blessed with people who wanted the best educational advantages for their children. There were subscription schools, teachers privately engaged to teach, and paid by the patrons. I know of one who taught school before the days of the Old Log School House on Leatherwood.

She was a maiden; her name was Phebia Wishard, sister of Sarah Wishard Parmer, first wife of Isaac Parmer. I conclude she was living in her sister's home and teaching for a livelihood; just how long she taught I do not know. This information I received from Mr. George W. Robison, now deceased.

When in 1838, the Leatherwood log school house was built (on land given by Charles and Nancy Dungan) by the neighbors, of whom Archibald Glenn Clark was the leader, the first teacher was a Christian minister by the name of Fifield—courteously called Doctor. This also was a subscription school according to James Samuel Clark in his book "*Life in the Middle West*."

Both children and adults could be seen walking through the woods coming from every direction for miles to attend this first school, so eager were they for learning. My grandfather attended this school after he was married and had children and his oldest son was old enough to cry for him when he left for school. In fact it was the only schooling he ever had; he was then twenty-six years of age. But he learned to read and write and became fairly well informed on general topics of current interest and also on contents of the Bible.

There was another early log school house built just west of what later became the township line between Clark and Pleasant townships, at the corner of the Bluff and Wm. Kinnick roads—later called the John West road. This school was named the Old Concord school house. It was in the Wm. Kinnick and Alexander Clark community, and it is quite reasonable to conclude that is where their children attended their first school. Judge D. D. Banta, in his Johnson County History, does not mention its existence due probably to its short life, when another school came into existence a little farther west on the Bluff Road, named "Salem" where many of the older people living today attended sixty and seventy years ago.

The Salem school house is still standing unused, built of brick and a little more pretentious than the so called "Little Red School House." and in my mind inseparably linked with the life of cousin George W. Robison,

for in my childhood there is where he taught school for many, many years to several generations of children, before his marriage and after. His farm was adjoining the school grounds, where he lived the remainder of his life after his retirement, and where he died.

In about 1856, the log school house was abandoned and a frame school house was built in a better location on land given by Archibald Glenn Clark and wife, and which my grandfather, so I was told, helped build, at least he mixed the plaster or mortar. This school became District No. 3, where I went my first day in school and where I was a pupil from 1884 to 1889.

A school two miles farther east on Leatherwood Creek was District No. 4. My sister Lella and brother John, both taught school there. Later John taught at District No. 3, and Lella at District No. 2, known as the Antioch school, which was to the south about two miles; John also taught at No. 5.

We moved to the Harbert farm in 1889, which put us in District No. 1, where all but Hollis, my oldest sister, attended. So we were well acquainted with all the pupils in these three schools. The districts were located as follows:

North — No. 3 — No. 4 — No. 5.

West — No. 2 — No. 9 — No. 6.

South — No. 1 — No. 8 — No. 7.

Brother Claude taught at No. 9 in the new two room building in which was located the new township one-roomed high school taught by Arthur Banta.

MY REMEMBRANCE OF OLD CLARKSBURG AS IT APPEARED IN THE 1880's

After the passing of so many years since I first saw this pioneer community on Thanksgiving day in 1880, when my parents moved from my birthplace which was about a mile or two north of Whiteland, Indiana, this picture shines out very vividly and I see the houses and people as they went about their daily work in a primitive manner.

Of course, I saw very little outside of the house where we moved all winter, for I lacked about six weeks of being three years old, but I do remember we moved in a snowstorm to the farm that was located southwest of the Clarksburg Christian Church which was at the cross roads.

This farm was taken out from the government by Thomas Robison who married Jane M. Clark. Sometime after his death, she married Isaac Parmer and it was known at that time as the Parmer farm; but in 1889, when we moved to the Harbert farm, it was purchased by the Robison family, who still own it.

Just after the Christmas holidays of 1880, there broke out an epidemic of scarlet fever in the District No. 3 school and the three older children—Hollis, John and Lella were in school there. John took the fever and brought it home to the three younger children under school age—Claude, myself

(Edna) and Maud, who was only one year old in the coming February. The baby became so ill that she died before it was known that she was in serious condition. The rest of us managed to survive but our health was greatly impaired, which has followed us all through life.

That was a terrible winter for my mother with six children to nurse and loss of her baby Maud. Neighbors and relatives were very kind and helpful.

With the coming of spring of 1881, my impression of the place and people was indelibly stamped on my mind. Our house was built back off the road and we had a lane which led to the buildings. On either side of this lane were pastures. On the north side there was a branch where water flowed the year around. It overflowed its banks during the rainy season and there was a footlog across it. In the hot summer there was where I liked to go wading. It was over this footlog that my father crossed with me on his back taking me to Sunday school. The church was a plain white frame structure with two doors in the front which was the west end. The other children were old enough to walk either east from our house down the lane or across the pasture on the footlog.

From our front north porch then on account of so much woods, we could only see the church and the Thomas M. Robison house across the road at the end of the lane. There was a nice orchard just north of our house which probably had been set out by its first owner, Thomas Robison, and the garden spot on the west side. So that was my world for the first year or so. But by the time I was five or six years old, I was trusted to walk over to the Burg (Clarksburg) as it was then commonly called, for perhaps a spool of thread or a paper of pins or something for mother.

We had a relative by the name of Solomon Grimes, who was blind, living with us. I often led him by the hand to the store at the Burg for something he wanted to buy; he was between fifty and sixty years old. I was a great pet of his because I waited on him and led him out to his chair on the porch or in the yard. So on my errands over to the Burg I had plenty of opportunity to see every rock, curve in the road, hill and valley along the road a distance of a half mile east of the church. I also remember the rock steps that led from the road to the east end of the present church, not knowing then that they were the steps that led to the entrance of the first frame church building which was completed in 1849, and used until 1873, and fronted east.

The physical appearance has remained with me through more than sixty-five years.

At that time there were only about twenty houses along this mud road that went in a southeasterly direction from the church down a hill and up again and that was the beginning of the houses that were built, of which at least half of them were built of logs and were the original first houses. There were also at least six rather pretentious frame houses which were two-story and are still standing today. The log houses have almost disappeared; however there are the ruins of about three left as reminders of the past.

Following will be the names of the people who lived in and near Clarksburg in the 1880's:

No. 1—On the south side of this road was the N.W. corner of the farm of Thomas M. and Eliza Holmes Robison, just south of the church, where lived her mother Martha Holmes Harbert and their son Eugene Robison. The house was a two-story frame with a nice locust shaded lawn in front, with an attractive bridge over the branch that ran through their farm. Just east of the lawn fence was a pasture lot. By that fence the water was deep and baptizing was often held there. This house was painted white and was the home of my grandparents, Jabez Graham and Elizabeth Todd Kinnick, in 1869, and where my father brought my mother after their marriage, as a bride, where they lived for six weeks while she wove her first rag carpet for their new home.

No. 2—A one-story frame also painted white where lived Mr. William Eldridge and wife Appy Parmer Eldridge, was the next house east. He was my first school teacher, and taught several succeeding years at District No. 3. He was a fine man and teacher who later became a lawyer and lived at Franklin, Indiana.

No. 3—The first house east of the above, was a one-story Dutch Colonial frame house with a long porch in front, set back among the cedars with a large front yard. Dr. William Mitchell lived here at one time and it was long afterward called the Mitchell place. He was a practicing physician in the community. Other families occupied it for many years.

No. 4—Just east of the Mitchell house was the home of Mr. Robert Banta, wife and son Isaac. It was a one-story frame painted white; adjoining was his one-room frame store building where he and others sold merchandise, groceries, etc. It also was the postoffice for some years. My three uncles by marriage—John P. Myers, William H. Meyers and William S. Stevens—were also storekeepers in this building. It was on the edge of a hill.

No. 5—The first house east of this store was the home of Uncle Jimmie and Aunt Gyncia McClain and son Ferman. It was the largest and most pretentious in appearance, save one, of any house built at that time. It is an eight or ten roomed house still occupied by Ferman's widow, Mrs. Retta Grinner McClain.

No. 6—There was a vacant pasture between the McClain house and the new village cemetery adjoining the new Methodist Episcopal Church.

No. 7—Just east of the church was a small house with broad upright siding boards, one of the oldest houses still standing and occupied; but that early it was the home of Mr. and Mrs. Charles Dearman; his wife's maiden name was Ida Hendricks. He was the only blacksmith at that time and his shop was on the adjoining lot east of his home. They had several children; his son Ebert took music lessons of me on the organ. There was a hall either above or adjoining that shop which was used by the Seventh Day Adventists from Boggstown, for a short time.

No. 1—Beginning on the north side of this village road: The Clarksburg Christian Church adjoining east was an open field belonging to the William H. Dungan Farm.

No. 2—On the top of the hill was a small building called the Grange Hall, a meeting place for farmers. It is still standing. At one time there was a minister who married Jane (Jennie) Dungan, whose name was Rev. James Roberts and their two daughters, Clara and Grace, lived there. At the time he was in poor health and became very ill and died there just after singing "Silent Night."

No. 3—Close to the east was a tall log house now covered with weatherboarding and still standing. A family by the name of Gritten lived there who had a son named Harry.

No. 4—On the lot just east was a four-roomed log house, the home of Mr. Edward and Susie Mock Wright and their eight sons and daughters whose names were Tom Mock, Cora, Sid, Will, Alice, Charles, Joe and Etta Wright. Mr. Wright was mail carrier and later janitor for years of the Clarksburg Christian Church where all the family were members.

No. 5—Just east of their garden was a two-story log house where Dr. Davis, wife and three daughters lived; Etta was a school teacher, Annie was a dressmaker, Carrie became a milliner. Later this house was occupied by the Furgenson family. The three daughters Lou, Jennie and Anna were all dressmakers. After them it was occupied by my mother's oldest brother, Robert Tilson and wife Elizabeth McCaslin Tilson, who died there. They had two sons George and Pearl, and one daughter Cush.

No. 6—East of their garden was a log house with one room frame addition in front which was used for a store room occupied by Mr. Henry Shipp and family. They had one son, Easton, and five daughters, Cora, Essie, Ida, Blanche and Annie. East of the log part was a stone warm house, half of it under ground and half above, which stands today as a monument for the genius which the early settlers possessed. East of this house was a field which also belonged to the Dungan estate originally.

No. 7—On the southwest corner of my grandparents' farm was a small frame house on the poke-bonnet style occupied by different members of their family for several years. The earliest occupants I can remember were my Uncle Will and Aunt Mollie Kinnick. It was the home of Aunt Amanda and Uncle Will Myers later. At one time after that it was occupied by Dr. Burgett, who was the village doctor for many years. He was not only a capable doctor but a fine Christian man; his influence was felt in the Church.

His youngest daughter died in that house. He afterwards moved to the Eldridge house previously mentioned, where during a typhoid fever epidemic he contracted the disease which took his life. On the corner by the poke-bonnet house there was a wide gate that opened on the driveway winding back through the pasture to my grandparents' third home in or near Clarksburg and where they remained until their deaths. Two daughters

and a son also died in this house with tuberculosis; they were Uncle Will, Aunt Joanna and Aunt Ida; also three grandchildren died there. That house which was on a hill was a sacred place to all of their grandchildren.

No. 8—Just east of this poke-bonnet house beyond the garden was a depression and that's where the sawmill was built by Alexander Wilson and son William who were the first proprietors. Mr. John Trulock was the proprietor at a later date.

EARLY FACTORY

About 1829, Jacob and Joseph Hosier erected on this site a factory making men's hats—this being one of the first of such factories in the state.

No. 9—Just east of this location was where the Alexander Wilson family lived in a three-roomed log house. Later his son William occupied this same house and had two boys and two girls; Charles who later became a minister and John (J. C. Wilson).

Wilson established a coffin factory there and went into the undertaking business; his son John followed his father's occupation until his death.

Later they moved to Acton, Ind., which is five miles north, and continued the undertaking business. Shortly afterward Mr. John Trulock and family occupied that same house where Mrs. Trulock passed away, and he continued to run that same sawmill.

No. 10—Also there was a three-roomed log house adjoining on the east but I cannot recall the name of the occupants.

No. 11—William H. Hardin and wife Jane Eastburn Hardin and daughter Ella lived in the next house east. It also was a log house with a one-roomed frame addition added which was used for a store and postoffice until the R.F.D. was established.

No. 12—Just east of the post office was a heavily wooded tract of land where set back among the trees was the home of Mr. and Mrs. James Parmer and family. He was the son of Isaac and Sarah Wishard Parmer and Mrs. Jane Parmer's maiden name was Lucy C. Oldham; they were the parents of ten children: Charles O., Appie, Addie, Lula, Albert, James, George W., Alonzo, Frederick and William. A large family required a large house, which it was, consisting of eight or ten rooms. It was the most pretentious house in the village and to this day it is still called the Parmer House; and I believe Mr. and Mrs. James Parmer built it. It was a two-story frame with a hip-roof and beautifully ornamented under the eaves; it fronts south.

Through the front door you enter a hall, which leads to three rooms, on the east, on the west and one on the north end of the hall which enters a large room with a huge fireplace. In the front hall there is a beautiful stair case of walnut leading to the upstairs rooms. Few people had such houses in that early day. James Parmer was a large man of great physical strength, partaking strongly of the Wishard characteristics. He was a second cousin to my father. When one of his children married there was a house erected for them across the road just south of his home; the two

houses are the east terminus of the village of Old Clarksburg. However, on farther east in the open country were the farms of the Solomon Stevens and the Uncle George Myers' various families. Just south of them is the Adam Daugherty farm and the John Barlow farm which are close to the old No. 9 district school, now the Clark Township Consolidated School.

Returning to the Christian Church at the crossroads going north, lived Aunt Nancy Dungan and her son William and wife Sarah Robinson Dungan and family; Uncle Joshua Nolin and family; Mr. Samuel Yoke and wife Missouri Halfacre Yoke and family; farther north her brother John Half-acre and wife Lou and family; continuing farther north were several Cope-land families.

Going south from the church was the Thomas M. Robison farm previously mentioned; south of them was the Foster and Walton families; adjoining them on the south was the Mr. and Mrs. Woodford Overstreet, son Albert and daughter Sevela. Across the road east from them was the Samuel A. Clark farm now occupied by Mrs. Frances Dungan Clark, widow of their son John.

Continuing south from the Overstreet farm were several of this same family living as neighbors: Mr. and Mrs. William Banta and son Oren, whose mother was Nancy Overstreet; Mr. and Mrs. Stephen Alexander—she was Martha (Mattie) Overstreet, who lived in the old homestead; in the same yard was a newer house occupied by her brother John Overstreet who married Dessie Reese of Franklin, and their only daughter Cecil, who in later years was my music pupil. Their farm was adjoining on the south the Antioch Schoolhouse, District No. 2, where in 1884, there was a great revival held, conducted by the Rev. Robert Sellers and his singer, Rev. Darst, which shook the whole community. In the 1890's my sister Lella taught school there and my younger brothers and sister Queen, Jabez and Sidney attended.

Between here and next crossroad south, lived three McClain families, Mr. Calvin McClain and family, in another house near was the home of his parents and sister, Sarah Ellen McClain; farther south at the corner was the home of Mr. and Mrs. George McClain and their family whose names were John, Mon, Mos, Sam, Stella, Henry and May. On the west side of the road was the Draper farm with two houses where his daughters and their families lived; south of them was the Charley and Josie Williams and son Harry's home; these were our neighbors after 1889, when my parents bought the Uncle Johnnie Harbert farm. This was the southern boundary of the Clarksburg community.

Returning to the church and going west was another Overstreet family, George and Orpha; he was a brother to John and Woodford Overstreet.

Across the road on the north was the home of my mother's brother Uncle Minor Tilson who married Mary E. Kinnick (and their four children, i.e., Emma, Merrill, Grace and Agnes. From this point north on the east side of the road was the old District No. 3 school house; just north was was the old Clark Pioneer Cemetery; the land of both sites was the gift of

Mr. and Mrs. Archibald Glenn Clark. Farther north were two farms owned by Mr. and Mrs. Johnny McNutt and family, and Mr. and Mrs. Dee Grubbs whose two sons, James and John and daughter Anna were very active in the music of the church. The Johnny McNutt farm was located northwest of the Clark Pioneer Cemetery, a portion of which farm is now owned by my brother John A. Kinnick and his wife Sevela Overstreet Kinnick.

Returning south to the Bluff Road and continuing west we pass the site of the first log church building previously described; it was near the Billingsley road on which lived Henry Billingsley and family, and Samuel Billingsley and family. Continuing west we pass the William F. Kinnick farm on which was a large two-story frame house, painted white. Across the road north was the George and Dicey Eastburn farm. West of the William F. Kinnick farm lived Uncle Billy and Aunt Eliza Griffith. These two farms are now owned by Mr. and Mrs. William Harvey Kinnick; he is William F. Kinnick's grandson. South of the Griffith farm lived two of their sons, Presley R. and William Griffith and their families. Presley R. married Mary Parmer and their children were Cora, Earnest, Mable and Maud. William married Sarah Myers and their children were Clarence, Bessie, Azzie and Daisy.

This was the western boundary of the Clarksburg community.

FROM NORTH CAROLINA TO INDIANA IN 1850

This was an eventful and notable year in the lives of many branches of the Kinnick family.

I have read many books of adventure, migrations and colonizations into new countries and new states in America, thinking as I read, What brave people!

Since reaching maturity and giving my own family background study, I find I was bred and born in a family teeming with historic adventure on both sides of the family. The discoveries I have made since 1930 of my background opens the door which hitherto was closed, as far as my knowledge was concerned. It is now January 19, 1950, almost a hundred years after the events of this chapter took place. I have been doing research for twenty years on the history our Kinnick clan has made and as I proceed it becomes more interesting and colorful with each new discovery.

As previously stated our Kinnick ancestors came from Holland to America before the Revolutionary War and settled in Bryantown, Charles County, Maryland, how much earlier they may have come I do not know. I find them there in 1775, getting caught in that great conflict for liberty.

I find that five men of our family gave service, which will appear on the Revolutionary Roster of soldiers' service elsewhere in this volume.

There are still names of Kinnicks found in Maryland but our ancestor, John Kinnick and wife Ann left Maryland and we find them in Davie

County, North Carolina, on the Yadkin River in 1795. So they lived in Maryland at least twenty years, how much longer we do not know as early records were destroyed by fire in that state; so probably we will never know the date of their entrance into the U. S. A., which I think was their greatest adventure by crossing the Atlantic Ocean at that early date.

Their next adventure was their migration from Maryland to North Carolina, with three or four children in their family and there were three more children born in North Carolina making a family of seven children who all grew to maturity and married there except David, the eldest child, and William, the fourth child, who came in 1825 to Indiana and married here.

By 1850, both of their parents had died, the father between 1833 and 1838, but there is no record of their mother's death. Six of their sons and daughters had large families and were large land owners and were established permanently it seems in North Carolina for life as the older had lived there for over fifty years.

But George Kinnick, the second son of John, had a son Jabez and a brother William, who came to Indiana in 1825, and had no doubt sent word back of the prospects for land and good opportunities for living and they became interested. One brother, James, who came to Indiana in 1831, with his family, died in 1834, leaving his wife, Margaret Ecles Kinnick and seven children; another son was born that same year after his death, making a family of eight children, the eldest being only seventeen years old. Their mother died in 1843.

In these twenty-five years of separation I can imagine there were days of longing and yearning to see each other. I fancy it was the subject of conversation at every meal and around every fireside in N. C., and finally there came a time that it seemed best to "sell out" and start to Indiana and make a new home. Of course the crops had to be harvested and stock and grain sold, the gardens and orchards had to be gathered in, all of which took time and all hands had to work and work hard.

In the meantime George Kinnick had a stroke of paralysis which affected him from the waist down so that he could not walk. His children did not know what to do for they thought he could not make the long journey, nor could they leave him for their mother Hannah to care for him alone, for she also was in her sixties. So they met to talk it over, so much that one day their father overheard them. He sat in a chair made especially for him; it had rollers on the legs which he propelled by using two canes. So as they were in the height of their discussion one day he heard them say—"What are we going to do about Pap?" He suddenly appeared on the scene and said, "You needn't say 'What are we going to do about Pap?' for Pap's going along," and go he did, riding all the way on a cot put in his own big covered wagon, which was the largest of any in that neighborhood, so it was said. He never left his cot during that long journey. He had the boys fix a rope on a pulley over his cot so when they

came to a rough place in the road he could steady himself by holding on to the rope; and dear great grandmother Hannah cared for him all that long, long way.

Nearing the time they had set to start, one of the families still had three hogs which they had not sold and wondered what they were going to do with them. So great grandfather George came to the rescue by saying, "Boys, go out there in the lot and make a crate big enough to hold three hogs and we'll swing it underneath the wagon; we may need them hogs before we get to Indiana." So that was done.

There were so many things that were dear to the womenfolks that must be left behind. Aunt Sarah Sheek said: "I'm not going unless I can come back and get my flowers," not realizing the distance. Great grandmother Hannah and all her daughters loved flowers and had them in great abundance. She had so many flowers that when the new owners built the present house they went in the yard with a team of horses and plowed them up. This I was told by the tenant, Mr. Wesley Riddle, in 1947, when I visited the old Kinnick home site.

Just what furniture they were able to bring couldn't have been very much, for their wagons were full to overflowing with their families. There were seven different families, ranging in age from sixty-six to babes in arms. There were also six single young men who were unattached, four of whom were not as yet in the family, but two were sweethearts of two of the young ladies; two others were bachelors, one of whom was a nephew of Hannah Grimes; the other was no relation.

With a paralyzed man and expectant mothers in the group they presented a serious and complex aspect for traveling a distance of almost a thousand miles by wagon. There is a difference of opinion slightly as to just how many wagons were in that caravan and just how long it took for the journey.

The Boner family committee said they came in two covered wagons and four spring wagons and it took four weeks for the journey. Others have said it took longer. In any case they camped out at least twenty-eight or thirty nights. It took twelve horses to draw those wagons and feed for horses, hogs and cows besides food for three meals a day for nearly forty people. To be exact there were thirty-seven people, too many to ride in wagons for lack of room; so the young men and boys had to walk a good part of the way, one of whom was George Kinnick Barlow, who was then just a lad of nine years. This information came from his son, Earnest Barlow, who lives in Morgan County, Indiana.

After all the plans were completed and their wagons filled with provisions, it would be necessary for them all to gather at one place. The most logical place would be the old John Kinnick homestead, then the home of his son, George Kinnick, who was father or grandfather of them all.

After seeing that place in 1947, which is still heavily wooded with great forest trees, and many old buildings still standing and the winding

road, I can visualize that family darting in and out of the houses bringing out the last-minute treasures, putting them in the wagons. I imagine they were all up at dawn having a hasty breakfast, the men feeding and currying the horses, hitching them to their wagons with the horses neighing, the cows bawling, the hogs grunting underneath the wagons, the dogs barking in the excitement of all this confusion, not understanding what all this excitement meant. When finally great grandfather George was placed on his cot and carried to his own covered wagon, with great grandmother Hannah placed in a chair by his side, that was the signal for everyone to get in their proper place.

With the confusion over the front wagon driver shouted back, "All ready," and slowly the wheels began to roll and they started out through that narrow winding woodland lane. I can guess there were many tears shed, many hearts aching, to leave the home of their childhood, which had been home to some of them for fifty years.

That certainly was a testing time to their faith. As far as is known there was not a soul in that great caravan who had ever seen the country through which they must travel, nor the final destination they were seeking in Indiana to make a new home; but they had relatives here who were brothers, sons, and orphan nieces and nephews, some of the latter whom they had never seen. So there was a spirit and urge that led them on, that overcame all hardships encountered. Travel was very slow and tedious over the dirt roads that were not much more than trails one hundred years ago. They must cross the Cumberland Mountains and go around and over the foothills of the Smoky Mountains, increasing their mileage materially, so it would take them all of two weeks' journey to reach the Cumberland Gap, which route they took. Between Mocksville, N. C., in Davie County and the Cumberland Gap was the most rugged country through which they had to travel, a distance of at least two hundred miles around and over the mountains, which extended as far as Middlesboro where Tennessee, Virginia, Kentucky and North Carolina meet.

I wish I knew the exact date they started but I expect that will remain unknown. All I could ascertain from the older ones of the family was that they left North Carolina in the fall of the year of 1850. A day's journey was so short in mileage, that when they encamped at night-fall they could still see the smoke smouldering from the campfires they had left that morning; so it may have taken them more time than above mentioned to get out of the state of North Carolina.

This Kinnick farm was about four miles west of Clemmons which was just over the county line in Forsythe County and about six miles northeast of Mocksville, the county seat of Davie County. It was close to the north bend of the Yadkin River, which was in plain view from the east, as it flowed on its way to the south.

The Boner farm could be seen on the east bank of the river. In order for these two families to visit each other they had to cross the river by private boats or use the ferry which was run by a negro slave, who was so

faithful that when he died he was honored by being placed in the cemetery for white people by his friends of that community; whose grave I saw, along with many of the Sheek family who were buried there; but no Kinnicks were placed there as far as I could find.

Between the Sheek and Kinnick families there was too much forest for visibility between their homes though the distance was not very great.

I have up to the present time been unable to locate where the following families lived in North Carolina; the Barlows, Harrises, Allens and Grosses. Although I did find John Harris's name in the Tax List.

By the time they had reached the Cumberland Gap, the weather must have been getting pretty cold and their food supply greatly diminished, especially for the stock. But they solved that matter to some extent by deciding to camp for a day in a suitable place, and all hands turn in to assist in one of the most unusual day's work imaginable.

Hog Killing on the Trail!

In one day the three hogs were butchered and dressed, hung up to cool, the lard rendered and the sausage ground. So they must have feasted on ham, shoulder, sausage and bacon the rest of their journey. In order to accomplish this great undertaking enroute, they had to provide themselves with sufficient equipment, guns, butcher knives, big iron kettles, sausage grinders and five gallon jars for the lard, not to mention salt, pepper, sage and other seasonings. With the day's work done everyone was ready for a sumptuous meal. At nightfall all were ready for a good night's rest in the open. They probably staked out their horses and cows to graze during the day to be watched by the boys and girls who were too young to be of much assistance in any other way, unless it was to carry water from the spring.

With the Cumberland Gap behind them all were up early the next morning for breakfast as they had to reload their equipment and fresh meat for the remainder of their journey, which would be much easier traveling, and farm houses could be seen along the way where they stopped to buy vegetables and probably corn for the horses from the farmers. They gathered nuts, killed squirrels and rabbits and other wild game along the way, for food.

They were approaching near a place where a railroad crossed their road, so in order for safety they sent Uncle Dempsey Kinnick, a young man twenty-two years of age, on ahead to see if a train was coming and come back and tell them, for trains were new in those early days and horses were frightened by them; but Uncle Dempsey was so thrilled seeing his first train approaching that he forgot all about warning the drivers. The horses were frightened but did no serious damage.

Leaving North Carolina, their native state, behind them they were now entering "The Great Meadows" as Kentucky was called in the days of Daniel Boone. Later and still today, it is known as the "Blue Grass State," with its



Yadkin River—east of house



Boxwood Landscaping



Oldest Building



Windlass Well House



Loom-house

rolling hills and valleys which afford so much space for pasture land for stock, especially cattle grazing.

It is my opinion that their journey through the state of Kentucky was pleasant and uneventful since they had left the mountains behind and the roads were more traveled.

As Madison was one of the oldest trading posts on the Ohio River it is quite reasonable to conclude that they came from Middleboro across Kentucky to Madison, Indiana, then across southern Indiana by way of the Madison trail which crossed the Johnson and Shelby county line north of Smiley's mill on Sugar Creek. It took a northwesterly direction crossing the Wetzell trail at Camp Creek, now Hurricane Creek, near Loper's cabin in Clark Township, which is three miles south of Old Clarksburg.

There were two other routes they might have traveled—from Middleboro at the Gap to Cincinnati, which is hardly likely on account of the many hills; or from Middleboro to Madison, Indiana, then to North Vernon, Columbus and Franklin; or from Middleboro across Kentucky to the Ohio River at Louisville then to Columbus and Franklin, Johnson County, Indiana. There are objections to this route as Louisville is farther west and would have increased the mileage.

I have traveled by auto or bus across southern Indiana, Kentucky and in Tennessee as far as the Smoky Mountains. Also from Indianapolis by way of Cincinnati to Charleston, West Virginia, and across Virginia to Winston-Salem, North Carolina, then to Mocksville and as far south as Salisbury, North Carolina, and I would, all things taken into consideration, decide in favor of the Madison trail.

It is indeed regrettable that no account or record was left for their descendants of this eventful pilgrimage. Being one of the younger great grandchildren, I was too young to be interested greatly; then my grandfather was living in Indiana and did not make the trip with that great company of his family.

They traveled on and on through Indiana and finally as they could see the dim lights from the farm houses, the front driver—who was George or John Barlow, husband of the eldest daughter, Johannah, of George and Hannah Grimes Kinnick stood up on his wagon, with hat removed and held high shouted back "WE ARE NEARING THE KINNICK SETTLEMENT!" This news was shouted back from wagon to wagon until the last wagon was reached and their shouts died away in the night air.

But they were farther away from grandfather Jabez and grandmother Betsy Ann's log cabin than they knew, for it was late at night when they reached their home and the lights were all out and the family was sound asleep. Not wishing to disturb them, they decided to sleep in their wagons for the night, and drove into the large barn lot in which was a large log barn, the largest in the community and settled down for the night. Just how that many horses and wagons and people could enter their barn lot without waking them has always been a mystery to me.

Next morning, as soon as it was daylight my father, James Thomas, called "Jim Tom," who was six and one-half years of age, looked out of the loft window and saw the barn lot full of wagons and horses, was so startled that "he didn't know what was up." The boys of the family always slept in the loft of the house and had to climb an inside ladder to go up to bed.

When the news spread throughout the household, what a commotion and what a reunion! Meeting and greeting of loved ones, many of whom they had never seen. Can you imagine what it would be with almost forty unexpected guests for breakfast?

At that time grandmother was still doing all her cooking in the open fireplace, and to hasten the breakfast, I can guess there were fires made outside the house, just like they did when they camped out enroute with all hands assisting, breakfast was over before they knew it. I imagine those large iron kettles were unpacked for heating the water, and the three-legged skillets were used to bake the corn pones by the fireplace and to fry the bacon. These relatives received such a welcome and were so weary after that long journey that they were thankful to be alive.

In 1850, my grandparents' family consisted of four sons ranging in age from thirteen years to two years, and two daughters, Hannah fifteen years of age and Sarah Annis just four years of age. On the sixteenth of February following, their third daughter Joanna was born. In 1844 they lost their third son, George W., who was two years of age and died of membranous croup, and was laid away in the little Clark Cemetery near their home where grandmother's parents, John Todd and Annis Wishard Todd were also laid to rest. Her father died in 1832, and her mother in 1848, just two years before the caravan arrived.

So grandmother was acquainted with sorrow, suffering and hardship; in fact her entire life was lived in that atmosphere, for after this meeting with grandfather's family whom she had never seen she gave birth to six daughters in succession, making thirteen children, all of whom I knew except Uncle John R., Uncle George W. and Aunt Amelia, who all died at an early age. Uncle John R. and Aunt Amelia were both married but their wedded life was very brief.

After resting for some time at my grandparents' the time came when they must look around and find some place to live and get settled in their several homes before winter. However, the youngest daughter Aunt Penelope and her new husband Uncle Henry Boner, decided they would visit his brother in Putnam County. So they rode horse-back double all that distance of at least fifty miles near Greencastle, Indiana.

At first all of these families settled not far from my grandparents' home principally around Leatherwood Creek and on the Bluff Road between Clarksburg and Greenwood, until they found a permanent home in the Glade community, southeast of Greenwood, where many of their descendants still live today.

THE NAMES OF THE KINNICKS WHO CAME TO INDIANA FROM
NORTH CAROLINA IN 1850-51

Dictated by George William Robison

1	George Kinnick	Father
2	Hannah Grimes Kinnick	Mother
3	Johanna Kinnick Barlow	Daughter
4	George Barlow	Husband
5	Rebecca Barlow	Granddaughter
6	John Barlow	Grandson
7	Sarah Ann Barlow	Granddaughter
8	Caswell Barlow	Grandson
9	Jane Barlow	Granddaughter
10	George Kinnick Barlow	Grandson
11	Ephraim Billeter	Grandson-in-law
12	Sarah Kinnick Sheek	Daughter
13	John Bryant Sheek	Son-in-law
14	Jacob A. Sheek	Grandson
15	Sarah S. Sheek	Granddaughter
16	Mary E. Sheek	Granddaughter
17	Dempsey C. Kinnick	Son
18	William Kinnick	Son
19	Penelope Kinnick Boner	Daughter
20	Henry Boner	Son-in-law
21	Susie Kinnick Harris	Sister of George Kinnick
22	Alsa Harris Gross	Niece
23	Jacob Gross	Nephew-in-law
24	Caswell Harris	Nephew
25	Nathan Harris	Nephew
26	Mary Emmeline Harris	Niece
27	Louisa D. Harris	Niece
28	John (Jack) Adams Kinnick	Nephew-in-law
29	E. Canon Jones	Nephew-in-law
30	Barbara B. Gross	Grand niece
31	Lemuel Coston Gross	Grand nephew
32	David Sanford Gross	Grand nephew
33	Mary Dorinda Gross	Grand niece
34	Martha A. Gross	Grand niece
35	Milton D. Gross	Grand nephew
36	Soloman Grimes	Nephew of Hannah Grimes Kinnick
37	Eli Haynes	No relation

I

THE DAVID KINNICK BRANCH

THIRD GENERATION

1—THE DAVID KINNICK BRANCH

1782

I—DAVID R. KINNICK

David R. Kinnick was born about 1782; he never married; he left no descendants.

We do have a record of him owning 100 acres of land on the west side of Dutchman Creek that he purchased September 7, 1802, from Israel Whitaker and sold February 27, 1804, to Allen Cartright Harbin, owning it only about one year and six months.

Dutchman Creek crosses the improved highway leading from Winston-Salem, N. C., to Mocksville, N. C. It is not far from the ford of the Yadkin River. Both the creek and the river have fine bridges spanning their course—and Dutchman's Creek has a sign standing at the bridge bearing the name—Dutchman's Creek.

This is about all we know of David R. Kinnick. He probably was buried on his father's and mother's family lot—which has not been located up to the present time.

1. Johanna Kinnick⁴ (George³, John², William¹) daughter of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes, b 1807 in N. Carolina, d in Indiana, in Johnson County; m George (or John) Barlow, b d in Indiana, in Johnson County.

CHILDREN

1. Rebecca Barlow, m Mock, b
 2. John Barlow, m
 3. Sarah Ann Barlow, m Ephraim Billeter, b d
 4. Caswell Barlow, m Eliza Eastburn
 5. Jane Barlow, m Church
 6. George Kinnick Barlow, m Angelina Eastburn
(2) m Samatha Jane Scott.
6. George Kinnick Barlow⁵ (Johanna⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Johanna Kinnick and George or John Barlow, b 1841, d in Indiana, m Angelina Eastburn.

CHILDREN

1. Sarah Barlow, b m Alford Gray
2. Addie Barlow, b m George White
3. Wesley Barlow, b m Mary St. John
4. Lula Barlow, b d when small
m (2nd) Samatha Jane Scott, b 1857, d 1912, Indiana.

CHILDREN

1. Nelson Barlow, b July 21, 1881, d March 11, 1892.
 2. Clara Barlow, b 1885, d 1887.
 3. Earnest Barlow, b August 17, 1891, d
 4. Arthur Barlow, b d
1. Sarah Barlow⁶ (George K.⁵, Johanna⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George Kinnick Barlow and Angelina Eastburn, b May 13, 1864, d July 18, 1944; m Alford Gray, b Feb. 27, 1857, d June 8, 1939.

CHILDREN

1. Lenora Gray, b Mar. 16, 1889, m Aug. 6, 1911, Vaughn Baker, b May 28, 1888.

CHILDREN

1. William Marion Baker, b Feb. 14, 1913; m July 13, 1935, Martha Shufflebarger, b Feb. 9, 1913.

CHILDREN

1. James T. Baker, b Sept. 17, 1936.
 2. Charles William Baker, b Feb. 15, 1944.
3. Earnest Barlow⁶ (George K.⁵, Johanna⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of George Kinnick Barlow and Samantha Scott, b Aug. 17, 1891, d m Mar. 19, 1912, Bessie Tackitt, b Aug. 11, 1894.

JOHNSON²² COUNTY IND.



Johnson County, Indiana, Map



George Kinnick

CHILDREN

1. Lenora Alice Barlow, b Jan. 10, 1913, m Cecil Dimmitt, Grand Avenue, Indianapolis, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. David Lee Dimmitt, b Sept. 17, 1941.
2. Thelma Ruth Barlow, b May 17, 1918-19, m Arthur B. Thompson.

CHILDREN

1. Fred Allen Thompson, b Sept. 11, 1940.
2. Patricia Ann Thompson, b Dec. 2, 1941.
3. Ernest Barlow, Jr., b May 4, 1924.
4. Arthur Barlow⁶ (George⁵, Johanna⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of George Kinnick Barlow and Samantha Scott, b Dec. 4, 1893, m Beryl Laughlin, b

CHILDREN

1. Vance Barlow. 2. Harold. 3. Robert.

PARENTS' REGISTER

FATHER

2. John Kinnick was born June 25, 1809.

MOTHER

Sarah Ellen Mock Kinnick was born June 17, A.D. 1814.

BIRTHS

Mary E. Kinnick was born Jan. 29, 1832.
Margaret A. Kinnick was born Jan. 29, A.D. 1935.
Hannah E. Kinnick was born Dec. 26, A.D. 1936.
Elijah B. Kinnick was born Jan. 25, A.D. 1939.
William L. Kinnick was born Dec. 2, 1840.
Sarah J. Kinnick was born Oct. 19, A.D. 1841.
Elijah C. Kinnick was born Dec. 27, A.D. 1843.
George H. Kinnick was born Feb. 27, 1846.
Nancy S. Kinnick was born May 15, 1851.
John W. Kinnick was born Oct. 19, 1853.
Laura A. Kinnick was born Mar. 19, 1856.
Jabus A. Kinnick was born Nov. 26, 1859.
Charley E. Kinnick was born Dec. the 2d, 1869.

MARRIAGES

John and Sarah Kinnick were married April 3, 1831.
John W. Pirtle and Sarah J. Kinnick were married June 30, 1859.
Elijah B. Kinnick and Elsinah E. Carson were married Dec. 20, 1861.
W. L. Kinnick and Matilda E. Scott were married I, Jan. 20, 1861.
G. H. Kinnick and Margaret A. Brockus were married Feb. 28, 1869.

John W. Kinnick and Harriet I (S) Vanderford were married Aug. 11, 1872.

"John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford were married August 11, 1872" ("Were my mother and father," Mrs. Bertha Schoeppe, Mountainburg, Ark.)

J. M. Kinnick was born the 10 of April 1874.

Susie A. Kinnick was born November the 3 1876.

Maud Kinnick was born March the 16 1880.

Jessie William Kinnick was born January 26 1882.

"These are my oldest sisters and brothers"

"From letter; these are the rest"

John B. Kinnick born Feb. 2—1884.

George D. Kinnick born Aug. 12—1887.

Hattie Mae Kinnick born May 2—1890.

Bertha Alma (me) Kinnick born July 5—1893.

Everette D. Kinnick born March 31—1896.

Emmet R. Kinnick born June 13—1899.

DEATHS

Nancy S. Kinnick died June 21, 1853 A.D.

Laura A. Kinnick died December 7, 1860 A.D.

Jabus A. Kinnick died December 13, 1861 A.D.

John Kinnick died January 28, 1876.

Sarah Kinnick died November 7, 1881.

JOHN KINNICK AND SARAH ELLEN MOCK

John being the eldest son, born in North Carolina, it is quite natural that we find his marriage joined the Kinnick and Mock families. The first land his grandfather, John Kinnick, owned in North Carolina was purchased from one John Mock, a farm of one hundred and fifty acres. So both families were there living in the forks of the Yadkin River as early as 1795.

So it is a natural consequence for neighbors' children to intermarry, so John took Mary Ellen for his bride, in about 1830, in North Carolina.

Just when they came to Indiana, I do not know, but they did come to Indiana and lived at one time close to his brother Jabez's home on Leatherwood Creek in the house that was known at a later date as the Samuel Yoke place which was a part of the Jacob Halfacre farm.

Just how long in Indiana is also uncertain, but it must have been several years for I find that their older children married neighbors' children in the Clarksburg community.

John Kinnick was a large framed man, tall and erect, had dark hair and eyes, industrious and a good provider. According to his son-in-law, John

Pirtle, "a better, kinder man never lived than John Kinnick." This was given to me by his granddaughter, Mrs. E. Nelle Pirtle Meier. She also said that he was very kind and did whatever Sarah Ellen wanted him to do and they had very nice homes.

Sarah Ellen Mock was quite small, a true blond with blue eyes and light hair; she was the mother of thirteen children, and said to be a wonderful cook, very musical and owned and played an Italian harp. She was of a restless disposition and a great roamer, never contented to live in one place very long. So that probably accounts for them moving to Iowa in 1856, when the western fever raged very high here in Indiana. All of their thirteen children were born before they moved to Iowa but the two youngest sons, Jabus A. and Charley E.

They entered land near Bloomfield, Davis County, Iowa, lived there just twenty years, when he met with a tragic death by falling from a load of wood he was hauling for firewood, January 28, 1876, at 67 years of age. He is buried in the Bethel Cemetery near Bloomfield, Iowa.

After his death Sarah Ellen Mock Kinnick lived with her children until her death, November 7, 1881, five years later, which occurred at the home of her son George Kinnick in Louisburg, Missouri, where she had gone for a visit, took ill, which resulted in her death and was buried at Louisburg, Missouri.

2. John Kinnick⁴ (George³, John², William¹) son of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes; b June 25, 1809, in North Carolina, Davie County; d 1876 in Iowa, Davis Co.; m Apr. 3, 1830, Sarah Ellen Mock, b June 17, 1814, d Nov. 7, 1881, in Louisburg, Missouri, at the home of her son George Kinnick.

CHILDREN

1. Mary E. Kinnick, b Jan. 29, 1832.
 2. Margaret A. Kinnick, b Jan. 29, 1835.
 3. Hannah Elizabeth Kinnick, b Dec. 26, 1836.
 4. Elijah B. Kinnick, b Jan. 25, 1839.
 5. William L. Kinnick, b Dec. 2, 1840.
 6. Sarah Jane Kinnick, b Oct. 19, 1841.
 7. Elizah Caroline Kinnick, b Dec. 27, 1843.
 8. George H. Kinnick, b Feb. 27, 1846.
 9. Nancy S. Kinnick, b May 15, 1851.
 10. John Kinnick, b Oct. 19, 1853.
 11. Laura W. Allie Kinnick, b Mar. 19, 1856.
 12. Jabus A. Kinnick, b Nov. 26, 1859.
 13. Charley E. Kinnick, b Dec. 2, 1869.
1. Mary E. Kinnick⁵ (John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock; b 1831, d 1893, age 62 yrs., 8 mos. 27 days. Buried in Orleans Cemetery, Appanoose Co., Iowa. m William A. Clark, b 1830, d 1885, aged 55 yrs. He also is buried in Orleans Cemetery, Appanoose Co., Iowa. He was a Methodist minister.

CHILDREN

1. Laura Clark, m Thomas Rucker of Centerville, Iowa (deceased).
 2. Sarah Clark m Wess Killion of Centerville, Iowa (deceased).
 3. John Clark m Maggie Walridge of Maulton, Iowa (deceased).
 4. Grant Clark m Minerva Taylor of Maulton, Iowa (deceased).
 5. Louise Clark m Ben Wells of Maulton, Iowa (deceased).
 6. Alice Clark m Louis Davis of Maulton, Iowa (deceased).
 7. Mary Susan Clark m A. P. Taylor of Maulton, Iowa (living at 85 yrs. of age).
 8. Pearl Clark m Nona Shively, Maulton, Iowa (living).
 9. Sherman Clark m Kate Davis, Ottumwa, Iowa (living).
Two children died in infancy.
2. Margaret Kinnick⁵ (John⁵, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock; b 1835; d 1884 in Iowa; m Joshua Eastburn, b 1833, d 1911. They are both buried at West Grove, Iowa. They were farmers; they also went to Iowa before 1856, the year her parents went, for the parents lived with them until they had built their house and were settled on their own farm, but I don't know the exact year.

CHILDREN

1. Nannie Eastburn m William Willet (merchant), Maulton, Iowa (deceased).
 2. Sarah Eastburn m Danial P. Harper (farmer), Davis Co., Iowa (deceased).
 3. John Eastburn m Lived in Missouri (deceased).
 4. William Eastburn (no knowledge of him).
 5. Jane Eastburn m George Luce, Kansas City, Mo. (living).
 6. Maggie Eastburn m Hyle Luce.
 7. Walter Eastburn m Mattie Fauseett, Medeapolis, Iowa (living).
 8. Minnie Eastburn m George Henery, Kansas City, Mo. (living).
 9. Elmer Eastburn m (no knowledge of him).
 10. Leslie Eastburn, Kansas City Mo.
 11. Jessie Eastburn m Geo. Howard Sax, Hutchinson, Kan.
3. Hannah Elizabeth Kinnick⁵ (John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock; b Dec. 26, 1837, in Indiana; d Jan. 25, 1914, aged 77 yrs., in Ind.; m in Ind., Joseph Henry Smart, Jr. She went to Iowa with her parents when she was 19 yrs. of age, returned to Ind. and married her childhood sweetheart. They lived on what is now road No. 37, northwest of Greenwood on the Johnson and Marion Co. line. John Kinnick and Mary Ellen Mock Kinnick lived for awhile on the same farm before going to Iowa. Then Hannah's daughter, Mrs. Mattie Ann Smart Sutton, who just passed away Dec. 13, 1945, aged 79 yrs., lived her entire life on this well improved farm in White River Twp., Johnson Co., Ind.

1. John Smart, b d at four or five yrs. of age.
2. William Alexander Smart m Mellissa Scott.
3. George Henry Smart m Alice Scott.
4. Samuel Smart, b d at one year old.
5. Mattie Ann Smart, b May 27, 1866, Ind., d Dec. 13, 1945, Ind.
6. Mary Emma Smart, b Oct. 1868, m Lane.
7. Joseph Elmert Smart, b Jan. 12, 1871, in Missouri, lived in Olathe,
Kansas.

1. Mary Lyman, b _____ m J. C. Reese.
 2. Carrie Elizabeth Lyman, b _____ m Martin Squire.
- Both daughters live in Los Angeles, Cal.

1. Isaac Henry Sutton, b July, 1890.
2. Angeline Sutton, b Sept. 7, 1892.
3. Carrie Elizabeth Sutton, b Feb. 1, 1895.
4. William McKinley Sutton, b Sept. 21, 1897.

1. Lois Ann Weaver, b
2. Joyce Elain Weaver, b
2. Ralph Sutton, b Aug. 4, 1914, m Bonnie Henderson, b

1. Roger Sutton, b
2. Larry Sutton, b

1. Charneal Leser, b Mar. 23, 1913, m May 19, 1932, Hortense Royse, b daughter of Charles R. Royse.

CHILDREN

1. Billy Robert Lesser, b May 6, 1933.
2. Patricia Lou Lesser, b Dec. 11, 1935.

This family live in the Hopewell Community, west of Franklin, Ind., on his mother's farm.

Angeline Suttan Lesser m 2d, Charles R. Royce. At present time they are living at 195 North Water Street, Franklin, Ind.

By her son, Charneal Lesser's record, you will note that he married Hortense Royse who was the daughter of Charles R. Royse by a former marriage.

This is a very unusual occurrence, seldom found in family records. In fact, in all my research I have never found such a circumstance, but that is the record.

3. Carrie E. Sutton⁷ (Mattie A.⁶, Hannah E.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Mattie Ann Smart and Cornelius Elsworth Sutton, b Feb. 1, 1895, in Ind. d m Aug. 19, 1914, in Ind., Livy Plummer, b d

CHILDREN

1. William Elsworth Plummer, b d m June 18, 1939, Naomi Vandivier, b d

CHILDREN

1. Beverly Ann Plummer, b April 3, 1940.
2. Marvin Henry Plummer, b

Marvin Henry Plummer is a soldier of World War II serving in Germany. (This must be an error.)

4. William McKinley Sutton⁷ (Mattie A.⁶, Hannah E.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mattie Ann Smart and Cornelius Ellsworth Sutton, b Sept. 21, 1897, Ind., d m Aug. 14, 1918, Ind., Fay Paris, b d

CHILDREN

1. Nelson Eugene Sutton, b June 18, 1919 (World War II).
2. James Cornelius Sutton, b Sept. 26, 1921.
3. Oran Merideth Sutton, b Dec. 26, 1923.
4. Charles Joseph Sutton, b Nov 4, 1926 (World War II).

These four sons are single at this date, Summer, 1945.

William McKinley Sutton is a farmer and lives on his mother's home place in White River Twp., Johnson Co., near the Johnson-Marion Co. line on road No. 37, described previously in this record. Since I secured this data from Mrs. Mattie Ann Sutton last summer she has passed away on Dec. 13, 1945, and I presume the son and family still occupy the farm. She remained on the home place with her son and family and died there. The son and wife have two sons in World War II.

Nelson Eugene Sutton is stationed at Guam and Marm.

Charles Joseph Sutton is stationed in Texas at Camp Fannin.

7. Joseph Elmer Smart⁶ (Hannah E.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Hannah Elizabeth Kinnick and Joseph Henery Smart, b Jan. 12, 1871, Mo., d m

He is the only one living of their seven children, and is a full brother of Mattie Ann Smart Sutton and five years younger than she. At this date is 75 yrs. of age; as this record is being written, Jan., 1946, HIS BIRTHDAY, Mrs. Sutton said he was living at Olathe, Kansas, which is about twenty-five miles southwest of Kansas City, Mo., which is the county seat of Johnson Co., Kansas. As yet have no record of his marriage or data as to descendants, if there are any.

4. Elijah Brasier Kinnick⁵ (John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock; b Jan. 25, 1839; d Apr. 14, 1914, aged 75 yrs.; m Jan. 23, 1861, Elsinia Elizabeth Carson, b Jan., 1844, d Feb. 14, 1884, in Davis Co., Iowa, aged 40 yrs.

CHILDREN

(All born in Davis County, Iowa)

1. Amanda Kinnick, b Oct. 19, 1861, near Bloomfield, Davis Co., Iowa; d Oct., 1934, in Blunt, S. Dakota, m William Hopkins, Oct. 19, 1880, Davis Co., Iowa.
2. May C. Kinnick, b May 1, 1863, d 1923; m John Curl, Jan., 1888, in Bloomfield, Iowa.
3. Etta O. Kinnick, b Aug. 14, 1864, d 1913, in Oregon, b Edward Earnest, 1890, in Blunt, S. Dakota.
4. Minnie E. Kinnick, b Mar. 2, 1866; m LaRoy E. Emerson, June 1, 1907, Kansas City, Mo.

Lived in Lincoln, Neb., until 1932, her husband then working for the Burlington R. R., retired, and they traveled extensively around the border of the U. S. A. In 1935, they made their last and most enjoyable trip to Fort Yukon, Alaska. Mr. Emerson d Oct. 1937. Mrs. Emerson, since has remained in the west, spending three winters in Los Angeles, Calif., but now in 1946, resides in Portland, Oregon.

5. Ida O. Kinnick, b Jan. 25, 1869, d Mar. 1926; m. Russell H. Lindsey, 1895, Bloomfield, Iowa. He was a professor of Louisville, Kentucky.
6. Jennie R. Kinnick b Sept. 1, 1870, d Feb. 2, 1945; m William Sayles, 1891, Bloomfield, Iowa. He was from Kansas City, Mo.
7. Robert B. Kinnick, b Oct. 1872, d June, 1894.
Twins:
8. Love Kinnick, b. Sept. 26, 1874 (living); lost a son in World War II; m Will A. Davis of Kansas City, Mo., 1894, Bloomfield, Iowa.
9. Lou Kinnick, b Sept. 26, 1874, d Jan., 1900; m John Dunn, May 1895, Bloomfield, Iowa.

10. John C. Kinnick, b July 6, 1876, d 1899, went to Oregon. m Daisy Downing,
 11. Agnes B. Kinnick, b July 25, 1880; m Arthur Henly in Ottumwa, Iowa, 1899.
- Note 5—Twin, Carsie Kinnick, b Jan. 25, 1869, died at elevent months of age.

Elijah Brazier Kinnick was a soldier in the Civil War, Co. G, 2nd Iowa Infantry, he was wounded in the head at Fort Donelson.

After his marriage to Elsin Elizabeth Carson he became a stock buyer. I have seen Elijah B. Kinnick; he was of medium height, florid complexion and had reddish brown hair and bore the distinct Kinnick type. It was in about 1885 that he made a visit to Indiana from Iowa and came to my parents' home (James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson Kinnick) when we lived just across the pasture land from the Old Clarksburg Christian Church on the farm taken out from the government by my father's uncle, Thomas Robison, in 1829. He died in 1836, leaving his wife, Jane Clark Robison a widow, who in 18....., married Isaac Parmer, so in my childhood it was known as the Parmer farm. On this visit Elijah was accompanied by his daughter Etta, who was then about 20 years of age, also by his uncle, William Kinnick (known as Red-headed Bill), who was also an uncle of my father. Although William was an uncle of Elijah, he was only about nine years his senior.

It was in the summer time, and as was the custom in those days, we had moved out into the old log summer kitchen with its big open fireplace with its hanging iron crane placed there by Isaac Parmer after he married Jane Clark Robison; there is where we ate dinner that day. This one-room log house was built for his daughter Matilda Parmer when she was married to Joseph Vogan, and originally stood on the hill across north of the Bluff Road on ground later owned by Aunt Nancy Dungan, who died in 1900, at the advanced age of 96 years. The Vogans moved west and Isaac moved this one-roomed log house on this farm for Aunt Jane to use as a loom house. In the 1880s when my parents sold their farm north of White-land, Indiana, in the Panhandle neighborhood to my father's sister Hannah Jane Kinnick Henry, they bought this Robison farm and moved to it on Thanksgiving Day, 1880, in a snow storm. The main house consisted of four rooms and two long porches. Just when there was an additional room and porch added to the old log house, I do not know but my mother used this addition for her loom house with its puncheon floor, where the loom stood the year around ready for weaving.

The main house had living room, parlor, bedroom and kitchen used in winter for cooking and eating. The long porch ran the full length of the house on the north and a back porch on the south which was west of the winter kitchen, half of which my father enclosed for a pantry for mother. This is the description of the house where my parents entertained Elijah B. Kinnick (called Lige) and his daughter Etta and Uncle William.

5. William L. Kinnick⁵ (John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock; b 1840, d 1913, m Matilda Scott, b d.

CHILDREN

1. Jennie Kinnick, b d m Lincoln Saunders, b d
She was a milliner; he was of Bloomfield, Iowa.
2. Nina Kinnick, b d m John Taylor, b d
He was a merchant of Bloomfield, Iowa.
3. Blane Kinnick, b In 1945, still living, but no data.
4. Hiram D. Kinnick, b d 1867 (infant).
5. Willie L. Kinnick, b d 1870 (infant).

William L. Kinnick was a soldier in the Civil War, a Corpl. in Co. G., Second Iowa Infantry. He was a decorator. Buried at Bloomfield, Iowa.

ROMANCE OF SARAH J. KINNICK AND JOHN W. PIRTLE THE PIRTLE FAMILY

By Mrs. E. Nelle Pirtle Meier, Des Moines, Iowa

John W. Pirtle's grandparents lived in Tennessee and were slave-holders; his parents lived in Hardin County, Kentucky, and there is where he was born in 1833.

His mother was LUCINDA JACKSON who married his father, Pirtle.

She was related to PRESIDENT ANDREW JACKSON, being his great-niece, therefore John W. Pirtle's great-great uncle. When about two years of age or so, he remembered sitting on the President's lap. His mother placed him there and stressed it so, "that he was sitting on the President's lap" that he always remembered it.

Although he was raised by southern parents, they migrated to Iowa and when the Civil War came he became a northern soldier in the Second Iowa Infantry and was wounded at Fort Donelson by being shot in the hip.

He was a very strong Republican. The Pirtle family was in Iowa when John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock arrived with their large family in a covered wagon.

The romance in E. Nelle Pirtle Meier's own words follows:

"Father met mother and her people as they passed his father's farm on the way to his daughter Margaret's home, who married Joshua Eastburn. Father had been plowing and was resting his team (no doubt oxen). Grandfather Kinnick stopped and told him who they were and where they were going, 'twasn't far from father's people to Josh Eastburn's farm.

My mother and Aunt Caroline were walking back of the wagon carrying their shoes, very tired from their journey. Mother was only fourteen, and my father fell in love with her, and they were married when she was seventeen; father was nine years older than mother. Mother was very beautiful, dark curly hair, big brown eyes and a beautiful complexion.

CHILDREN

1. Lula Pirtle, b d m Melvin.
 2. Larue Pirtle, b m Kinneman, Bloomfield, Iowa.
 3. Floyd Pirtle, b (farmer) Savannah, Mo.
 4. Floe Pirtle, b m Leir, Burlington, Iowa.
3. Grant Pirtle⁶ (Sarah J.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Jane Kinnick and John W. Pirtle; b d 1945. He was a hotel owner. m Laura Russell, b d , lived in Albany, Oregon.

CHILDREN

1. Roy Pirtle, b d (Rancher in Montana).
 2. Leniese M. Pirtle, b m Anderson, Portland, Oregon.
4. James D. Pirtle⁶ (Sarah J.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Jane Kinnick and John W. Pirtle, b d , living in Vancouver, Wash.; m Angie Dabney, b d .

CHILDREN

1. Ray Pirtle, b d Portland, Oregon.
 2. Kate Pirtle, b d m Sidwell, Eugene, Oregon.
 3. Paul Pirtle, b d Portland, Oregon.
5. Mary Ette Pirtle⁶ (Sarah J.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Jane Kinnick and John W. Pirtle, b d m Andrew Fenton, b d Marks, Iowa.

CHILDREN

1. Otto Fenton, b d .
 2. Blanche Fenton, b d m Vanlandingham, Denison, Iowa.
 3. John Fenton, b d World War I Soldier.
 4. Ross Fenton, b d Farmer, Mark, Iowa.
 5. Maria Fenton, b died when small.
 6. Daris Fenton, b d Farmer, Oakville, Iowa.
 7. Dalton Fenton, b d .
6. Arthur G. Pirtle⁶ (Sarah J.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Jane Kinnick and John W. Pirtle, b d . Rancher in Eugene, Ore. m Daisy Smith, b d .

CHILDREN

1. Glenn Pirtle, b d Eugene, Ore.
 2. Nole Pirtle, b d Rancher, Eugene, Ore.
7. Estella Pirtle⁶ (Sarah J.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Jane Kinnick and John W. Pirtle, b d m Clarence P. Fry, b d Farmer, Bloomfield, Iowa.

8. Elijah K. Pirtle⁶ (Sarah J.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Jane Kinnick and John W. Pirtle, b d m Lillian Maud Fry, b West Grove, Iowa. They are now living at Jensen Beach, Fla.

CHILDREN

1. Max Pirtle, b d
2. Bruce Pirtle, b d

Both sons are married. Max and his wife are working in the public school system in Florida. I presume they are teachers at Jensen Beach.

Bruce is a soldier in World War II. He and his wife have been living at Norfolk and Newport News during the war. He is in the Radar division of the Signal Corps.

9. E. Nelle Pirtle⁶ (Sarah J.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹), daughter of Sarah Jane Kinnick and John W. Pirtle; b April 9, 1880, Bloomfield, Davis Co., Iowa; d m Prof. Frederick J. Meier, Des Moines, Iowa, b He was a ministerial student and has taught in college but is now teaching in the high school of Des Moines, Iowa (1945).

CHILDREN

1. Okarche Helen Meier, b Oct. 19, 1901.
2. Stella Lenora Meier, b June 10, 1903.

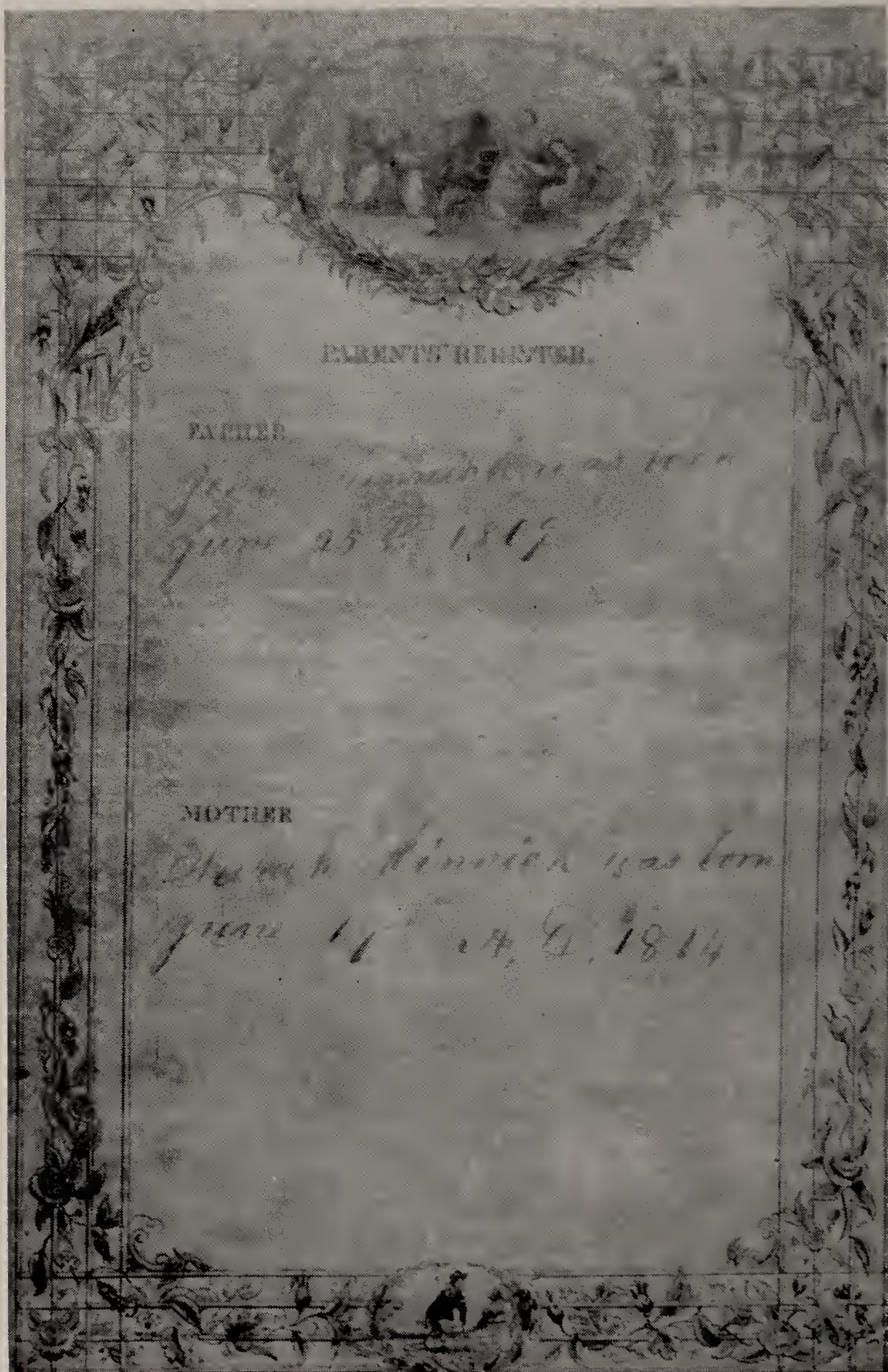
1. Okarche Helen Meier⁷ (E. Nelle⁶, Sarah J.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of E. Nelle Pirtle and Frederick J. Meier; b Oct. 19, 1901; m Glenn I. Page, Dec. 24, 1924. She is a graduate of Drake University. He is an Electrical Operating Engineer, Vice President of Public Service Co. of Oklahoma, living at Tulsa, Okla.
2. Stella Lenora Meier⁷ ((E. Nelle⁶, Sarah J.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of E. Nelle Pirtle and Frederick J. Meier, b June 10, 1903; m Aug. 2, 1927, Samuel E. Orebough, b She is the mother of one child and a graduate of Drake University, Des Moines Iowa. He is an attorney for the State Department of Insurance of Des Moines, Iowa, where they live.

CHILD

1. Carolynn Orebough, b Jan. 28, 1941, d
10. Larue Pirtle, b 1883, d 1888.
11. Johnnie Pirtle, b 1887, d 1888.



Ernest Barlow and Bessie Tackitt, wife
Grandson of Johanna Kinnick and John Barlow



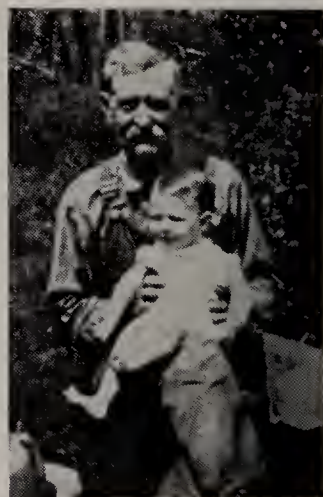
Parent Register—Second John Kinnick Family



John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock Kinnick



William L., Elijah E., Sarah J., E. Caroline Kinnick



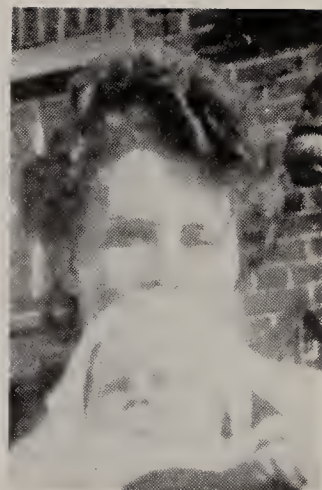
Upper Left—William L. Kinnick's Civil War picture. *Upper Right*—Minnie Kinnick Emerson and E. Barny Kinnick. *Center*—Minnie Kinnick Emerson. *Lower Left*—Lon Virgil Kinnick and Carrie Inez Dryer. *Lower Right*—John W. Kinnick and Norma Kinnick.



E. Nelle Pirtle and Prof. Frederick J. Meier



John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford Family



Upper Left—Margaret Kinnick Watson; Center—Group; Upper Right—Bessie Watson Hanson; Lower Left—Albert Watson; Lower Right—Pauline Hanson, Baby Pam.



Upper Left—Susie A. Kinnick
Upper Right—Atha Dodge King and Husband
Maud Kinnick Dobbs, Kathleen and Louise (nieces)

PROFESSOR AND MRS. FREDERICK J. MEIER

I have just reread my brother Claude's letters and his experience meeting branches of the Kinnick Klan during his teaching days in Phillip University at Enid, Oklahoma, and at Nebraska Wesleyan University at Lincoln, Nebraska. This correspondence was the means of introducing me to Aunt Sarah Jane Kinnick Pirtle, then 87 years of age, of Bloomfield, Iowa, then living with her son Elijah K. Pirtle and family. I carried on a correspondence with her through her daughter-in-law Mrs. Lillian Maud Fry Pirtle who was so kind to write for Aunt Sarah who has passed on, and Elijah Kinnick's family went to Florida to live, and their sons gave service in World War II.

This family I never have met but they were the means of my getting acquainted with Elijah's sister, E. Nelle Pirtle Meier and her husband Professor Frederick J. Meier of Des Moines, Iowa. In 1945, on our return visit from Riverside, California (where we had visited my sister Lella) to Chicago, we stopped off at Des Moines, Iowa, at about 9:30 p. m. and had the audacity to call by phone that we were in the city and would like to meet them the next morning, as we were going to a hotel that night so as not to disturb them right at bed time on Sunday night. We did phone, however, and Professor Meier answered and I introduced myself as a Kinnick from Indiana. They had probably retired for the night, but he was very friendly and called Nelle, his wife, as I was her cousin. We asked if we could meet her the next morning and she said certainly. So we started about 9 a. m., after getting off the city bus we lost our way and didn't arrive until about 10 o'clock. But we certainly did arrive, and was I happy to see she was a Kinnick through and through. This is rather a long introduction but it will prove to the reader just what "A Long, Long Trail Was Winding" between us, which has been repeated over and over to find my Kinnick kin. Fred was teaching and she called him home from school and prepared such a lovely dinner and invited us to stay and dine with them, so we did and didn't leave until 4 o'clock bus as we were traveling by Greyhound. We were so happy to meet such cultured relatives; they were interested in the things we were, which made it so congenial. Nelle has a grand piano and Fred a rather choice library, as he has been in school or was teaching all his life. So I can't speak too highly of this family; they have two daughters to whom they have given an education at Drake University. One lives in Des Moines, and the other at Tulsa, Okla., where Nelle and Fred spend their winters, and where they are now. We have kept up this correspondence ever since we met in May, 1945; it is now March 7, 1951. That reminds me I have a letter to answer to Nelle—since my illness in December I have had to defer many things. Now I am back to work on my book which is in the last stages and I must finish it before anything else befalls me. Nelle and Fred are doting grandparents of Carolyn Orebough who is now ten years old. We had the pleasure of a short visit from them in November, 1947, just after my trip to North Carolina. They came by motor, driving their own car and I was expecting them to arrive by daylight, but the same fate befell them as it did us; they got lost and

HOW I LOCATED THE IOWA JOHN KINNICK'S TWO YOUNGER SONS AND FAMILIES, GEORGE H. KINNICK AND JOHN W. KINNICK

In the summer of 1945, Mrs. Mattie Sutton who lived in White River Township, Johnson County, Indiana, now deceased, was visiting her daughter Mrs. Charles R. Royse who was at that time living south of Franklin, Ind.

I contacted them by phone and invited them to call at my home, which they did, one very warm summer afternoon. Mrs. Sutton was a granddaughter of the Iowa John Kinnick and likely could give me more information than anyone living in Indiana, which proved to be true.

She said that when John Kinnick and Sarah Mock Kinnick left Indiana they settled at Bloomfield, Iowa. After some years his two younger sons, George H. and John W. moved to Louisburg, Missouri, to live.

I wrote to the Postmaster of Louisburg, Mo., that if he had any Kinnicks on his mailing list, I would be glad if he would send me their names and addresses. That very day, January 13, 1946, the postmaster took my letter to Mr. Lon V. Kinnick, whose wife is a cousin to the postmaster.

Their address is Urbana, Mo., and Lon replied that very same evening graciously giving me his parents' records—who were George H. Kinnick and Margaret A. Brockus.

Besides, he gave me addresses of his father's brothers' descendants—who was John W. Kinnick, the youngest of the family that lived to maturity. So after a few letters passed between us I found Mrs. Bertha Kinnick Schoeppe, a daughter of John W. Kinnick, who gave me the records of her parents, John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford.

These two sons were lost to the Iowa relatives as they didn't know where they lived. They had no contact for years, but they have given me most all of the rest of John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock's descendants. However, I was so glad to locate Lon and Bertha, whose records completed the family.

Mrs. E. Nelle Meier, another granddaughter, and husband Professor Frederick J. Meier of Des Moines, Iowa, are responsible for the rest of that branch; however, Mrs. Emmett R. Kinnick, with whom I corresponded, has given her immediate family record, also Mrs. Minnie Kinnick Emerson.

I also have received letters from Harmon Houston Kinnick of White Sulphur Springs, Montana, who is an older brother of Lon's contributing his family record, also a sister Mrs. Arta Kinnick Gilbert of Coulee, Washington, who gave her immediate family.

8. George Henry Kinnick⁵ (John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock; b Feb. 27, 1847, d 1910; m Feb. 27, 1869, Margaret Adeline Brockus, b July 4, 1852, d Jan. 4, 1942.

4. Lena Leota Kinnick⁶ (George H.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George Henry Kinnick and Margaret Adeline Brockus; b Mar. 11, 1877; m Riley N. Gregg. This family lives in Coulee City, Washington.
5. Harmon Houston Kinnick⁶ (George H.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of George Henry Kinnick and Margaret Adeline Brockus; b Aug. 5, 1880; m Sept. 29, 1908, Mary Elizabeth Hanson. They live at White Sulphur Springs, Montana.

CHILDREN

1. George Harmon Kinnick
 2. Fred Alonzo Kinnick
 3. Margaret Almina Kinnick
 4. Mary Alice Kinnick
1. George Harmon Kinnick⁷ (Harmon H.⁶, George H.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Harmon Houston Kinnick and Mary Elizabeth Hanson; b Dec. 5, 1909; m June 11, 1936, Lois McGrady.

CHILDREN

1. George Harmon Kinnick, Jr., b Apr. 9, 1937.
Twins:
 2. Marian Elizabeth Kinnick, b Apr. 5, 1938.
 3. Merle Isobel Kinnick, b Apr. 5, 1938.
 4. Henry Jefferson Kinnick, b Dec. 9, 1942.
2. Fred Alonzo Kinnick⁷ (Harmon H.⁶, George H.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Harmon Houston Kinnick and Mary Elizabeth Hanson; b May 31, 1911; m Jan., 1943, Ruby McDonald.
3. Margaret Elmina Kinnick⁷ (Harmon H.⁶, George H.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Harmon Houston Kinnick and Mary Elizabeth Hanson; b Oct. 22, 1912; m June, 1944, James Edward Harrelson.

CHILDREN

1. Barbara Jeanne Harrelson, b Nov. 19, 1945.
4. Mary Alice Kinnick⁷ (Harmon H.⁶, George H.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Harmon Houston Kinnick and Mary Elizabeth Hanson; b Mar. 12, 1917; m Dec., 1945, Luther Caleb Nielsen.

CHILDREN

1. Dorothy Gail Nielsen, b Dec. 27, 1946.
6. Arta Adeline Kinnick⁶ (George H.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George Henry Kinnick and Margaret Adeline Brockus; b Mar. 25, 1882; m Clyde Gilbert. This family lives in Coulee City, Washington.

CHILDREN

1. Harry Kinnick Gilbert, m They live in Spokane, Wash.

CHILDREN

1. Gilbert. 2. Gilbert.

7. Henry Ernest Kinnick⁶ (George H.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of George Henry Kinnick and Margaret Adeline Brockus; b Jan. 3, 1885. Unmarried; living at White Sulphur Springs, Montana, 816 S. 17th Ave.
8. Alice May Kinnick⁶ (George H.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George Henry Kinnick and Margaret Adeline Brockus; b Jan. 26, 1888; m Arthur S. Hodges. They live at 816 S. 17th Ave., Maywood, Illinois.

CHILDREN

1. Clyde Hodges. 2. Grace Hodges.
9. Grace Alma Kinnick⁶ (George H.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George Henry Kinnick and Margaret Adeline Brockus; b Sept. 29, 1891; d m Aug., 1912, Claude Chapman.

CHILDREN

1. Leora Mae Chapman, m Roy Solomon, Aug. 1; b Oct. 14, 1915.

CHILDREN

1. Sue Rea Solomon, b 1944, aged 3 yrs. in 1947.
2. Stephanie Jo Solomon, b 1947, two months old.
10. Lon Virgil Kinnick⁶ (George H.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of George Henry Kinnick and Margaret Adeline Brockus; b May 8, 1895; m Oct. 25, 1914, Carrie Inez Dryer, b Feb. 12, 1898. No children. They live at Urbana, Missouri.
10. John W. Kinnick⁵ (John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock; b Oct. 19, 1853; d May, 1932; m Aug. 11, 1872, Harriet I. Vanderford.

CHILDREN

1. J. Margaret Kinnick, b Apr. 10, 1874.
2. Susie A. Kinnick, b Nov. 3, 1876.
3. Maud Kinnick, b Mar. 16, 1880.
4. Jessie William Kinnick, b Jan. 26, 1882.
5. John B. Kinnick, b Feb. 2, 1884.
6. George D. Kinnick, b Aug. 12, 1887.
7. Hattie Mae Kinnick, b May 2, 1890.
8. Bertha Alma Kinnick, b Jan. 5, 1893.
9. Everette D Kinnick, b Mar. 31, 1896.
10. Emmett R. Kinnick, b June 13, 1899.

1. J. Margaret Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford; b Apr. 10, 1874, d m Watson.

CHILDREN

- | | |
|----------------|------------------|
| 1. Maud Watson | 3. Albert Watson |
| 2. Oma Watson | 4. Bessie Watson |
2. Susie A. Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford; b Nov. 3, 1876; d 1900; m Dodge.

CHILDREN

1. Altha Dodge
3. Maud Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford; b Mar 16, 1880; d m Dobbs.

CHILDREN

1. Oneida Dobbs, b d in infancy.
2. Felix Dobbs, b d in infancy.
- Lost them both, adopted and raised three other children.
4. Jessie William Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford; b Jan. 26, 1882; d m

CHILDREN

- | | |
|--------------------|--------------------|
| 1. Hillis Kinnick | 3. Lucille Kinnick |
| 2. Kenneth Kinnick | 4. Bernice Kinnick |
5. John B. Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford; b. Feb. 2, 1884; d m (1) m (2)

CHILDREN

- | | |
|--------------------|---------------------|
| 1. Urville Kinnick | 5. Leon Kinnick |
| 2. Fay Kinnick | 6. Kathleen Kinnick |
| 3. Glen Kinnick | 7. Louise Kinnick |
| 4. Therell Kinnick | |
6. George D. Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford; b. Aug. 12, 1887; m

CHILDREN

- | | |
|-----------------|-------------------------|
| 1. Neal Kinnick | 3. Eutana Kinnick |
| 2. Dale Kinnick | 4. Dorothy Jean Kinnick |
7. Hattie Mae Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford; b May 2, 1890; m Frank Peters, 2116 Rosenberg St., Galveston, Texas.

CHILDREN

1. Graydon Peters, b m

CHILDREN

1. Tony Peters
8. Bertha Alma Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford; b Jan. 5, 1893; m (1) June 9, 1912, Jesse Allan Peters, b Aug. 20, 1887, d May 30, 1921.

CHILDREN

1. Robert Hugh Peters, b July 6, 1913; m Nov. 9, 1936, Ann Bramman.
2. Doris Sue Peters, b May 28, 1916; m Jan, 1, 1935, at 19 yrs. of age; d May 31, 1936.
3. Vivian Chloe Peters, b Mar. 22, 1919; d May 26, 1920, aged 14 months.
m (2) Rudolph John Schoeppe, April 25, 1943. He had two children, a boy aged 12, and a girl aged 9 yrs., whom she is helping to raise. This family lives at Mountainburg, Arkansas. It was through the efforts of Mrs. Schoeppe that the data of the John W. Kinnick family was secured.
9. Everette D. Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford; b March 31, 1896; d m

CHILDREN

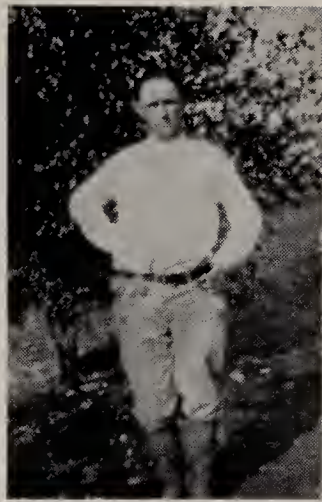
1. Norma Kinnick, b
2. Kinnick, a son who died young.
10. Emmett Robert Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John W. Kinnick and Harriet I. Vanderford; b June 13, 1899; m Oct. 12, 1922, Mary Ruth Snadon, b July 25, 1901.

CHILDREN

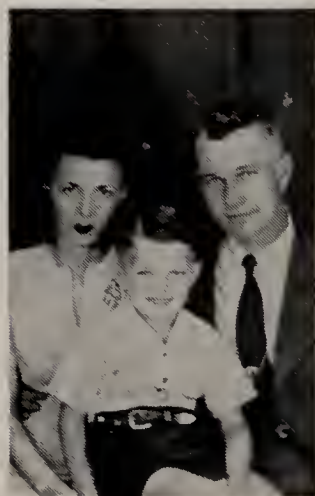
1. Mescal Jeane Kinnick, b Dec. 9, 1924, in New York City.
2. Nora Ruth Kinnick, b Dec. 17, 1926, in New York City.
3. Robert Morris Kinnick, b Mar. 25, 1932, Greenfield, Mo.
4. John William Kinnick, b Aug. 13, 1935, Lockwood, Mo.
1. Mescal Jeane Kinnick⁷ (Robert Emmett⁶, John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Robert Emmett Kinnick and Mary Ruth Snadon; b Dec. 9, 1924, in New York City; m Feb. 24, 1946, Duane Scott Thompson, b Sept. 16, 1917, in Jenson, Neb.

CHILDREN

1. Scottie Thompson, b May 23, 1948.
2. Nora Ruth Kinnick⁷ (Robert Emmett⁶, John W.⁵, John⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Robert Emmett Kinnick and Mary Ruth



Upper Left—William Kinnick and Jeanette Adair, granddaughter. *Upper Right*—Kenneth Kinnick, son of William. *Center*—John B. Kinnick and wife. *Lower Left*—Kathleen K. *Lower Right*—Louise K, daughters



*Top, left to right—George D. Kinnick, wife and daughter, Dorothy Jean
Bottom, left to right—Hattie Mae Kinnick Peters, Grayden Peters,
son Tommy and wife*

Snadon; b Dec. 17, 1926, New York City; m July 12, 1946, Howard D. Mammen, b Nov. 8, 1922, near Golden City, Mo.

CHILDREN

1. Derinda Rene Mammen, b Apr. 28, 1948.

She is red-headed like her great grandfather Kinnick.

From the three letters I have received from Mrs. Robert Emmett Kinnick concerning their family, I have a very clear picture of their activity on their 160 acre farm, situated three miles southeast of Lockwood, Missouri.

She and her husband, Robert Emmett, were school teachers before they were married and realized how important it is to be well educated.

They are the parents of two daughters both of whom are married, and two sons, one a graduate of the Lockwood High School and the youngest son still in high school. They also have one grandson and one granddaughter.

Running a 160 acre farm entails a great deal of hard work as well as the management on the part of both husband and wife. In the rearing of their family they seemed to emphasize the importance of the church and school, first.

Jeane the eldest daughter, married a graduate of Pittsburgh Teachers College, who is a chemist at a chemical plant. Nora Ruth, the second daughter, taught school two years before her marriage. Her husband is a high school graduate and is an electrician.

Robert, the eldest son, in 1948 was 15 years of age, five feet and eleven inches tall, was a sophomore in high school.

John William, the youngest son was then (1948) twelve years old, and in the seventh grade. Both boys were interested in stock raising in the program of the school for future farmers. Robert raised and was fifth in the contest for his calf which weighed 1160 lbs. and when sold brought 34 cents per pound of which they were so proud. Robert was a future farmer member; he has now graduated from high school and expects to follow farming. Ruth, their mother, sent me a picture and an article of the boys with their prized calves which appeared in the local Lockwood paper. Now, John William is in high school and following this same ambition. They have a love for livestock and the farm. Besides they took an active interest in the athletic activities the school offered.

Both boys played instruments in the school band.

The daughter Jeane was a violinist and Nora Ruth was a vocalist.

The father, Emmett, has his father's violin which was made by a nephew many years ago, which probably was an incentive for the musical trend of the family.

Lockwood has a population of 800 people with good schools and churches and furnishes an ideal environment for the cultural and religious development of the young people.

I note that Ruth, the mother, has an unusual ambition and has many talents, having received recognition and prizes for her fine crochet work besides keeping her home and taking care of the fruit from the farm and filling their deep freezer with meats, fruits and vegetables, besides keeping pace with her growing family.

I am more than glad to claim relationship with a family of such high ideals.

I have carried on quite an extensive correspondence with Mrs. Bertha Alma Kinnick Schoeppe of Mountainburg, Arkansas, who has gone to great pains to gather her parents' family records and pictures and present them to me for the book.

She is the mother of three children by her first marriage to James Allan Peters, who died in 1921, leaving her with two children to raise, the youngest having died just one year before, 1920.

Her second daughter Doris Sue married in 1935, at 19 years of age, and in the following year, 1936, her son, Robert Hugh, married Miss Ann Bramman, which left his mother entirely alone. So much sadness had entered her life in such a short time.

In 1943, she married Rudolph John Schoeppe who had a son twelve years old and a daughter nine years of age, whom she is helping to finish raising.

Being delicate in health they moved out into the country and built a new stone house, thinking the country mountain air would be beneficial for her health. Now she is engaged in raising chickens, small fruit in the garden and has a wonderful flower garden which blooms in that climate profusely.

She is certainly a very ambitious and energetic person, which is characteristic of the "Kinnick Klan."

3. Jabez Graham Kinnick⁴ (George³, John², William¹) son of George Kinnick and Hannah Grime, Ind.; b Apr. 15, 1812, N. C.; d July 3, 1891, aged 79 yrs., 2 mos., 8 days; m Dec. 14, 1834, Ind., Elizabeth Ann Todd; b May 13, 1818, Ky.; d Apr. 27, 1898, Ind., aged 79 yrs., 11 mos., 14 days.

CHILDREN

1. Hannah Jane Kinnick, m James Marshall Henry.
2. John R. Kinnick, m Boda Morris.
3. William H. Kinnick, m (1) Laboda Morris, (2) Mary E. Johnson.
4. George W. Kinnick, d two yrs.
5. James Thomas Kinnick, m Marthe Ellen Tilson.
6. Sarah Annis Kinnick, m Francis Marion Alexander.
7. Samuel Ellis Kinnick, m Martha Ann Parmer.
8. Joannah Kinnick, m Walter Smith.
9. Susan Elizabeth Kinnick, m John Packie Myers.
10. Amelia Kinnick, m Albert Brooks.

11. Amanda Kinnick, m William Murdock Myers.
12. Mary Ida Kinnick, m John C. Jones.
13. Harriet Kinnick, m William S. Stevens.

ELIZABETH ANN TODD KINNICK

The following is from the discourse of Elder W. O. Moore at the funeral of Mrs. Kinnick. Published in the Greenwood Era, Greenwood, Indiana, Friday, May 6, 1898.

Elizabeth Ann Todd was born in Kentucky, May 13, 1818. She came to Indiana with her parents when about seven years old. She was married to Jabez Graham Kinnick, December 14, 1834. There were thirteen children, twelve of whom lived to maturity, married and became members of the church. Three sons, three daughters and her husband had preceded her to the land of rest. Her death occurred April 27, 1898. She was aged 79 years, 11 months and 14 days.

In the last interview I had with Sister Kinnick, which was one hour before she departed from earth, she told me she had been a member of a church for sixty-six years. She said, "I cannot remember when I was not given to prayer. I had such an excellent mother who taught me religion when I was very young." She was identified at first with the M. E. Church. She joined the Christian Church at Rocklane during September or the early part of October, 1859. Her husband had become a member of this church three years before. Soon after he took membership with the church he was selected for a deacon. He was called to this position because of his fitness for the place. His ability and ways were such as to commend him to the love and esteem of the church and community. He was a deacon in this church for many years. Sister Kinnick was well suited to him as a companion. For thoughtfulness, dignity of purpose and devotion to what is right, they were of one mind and heart. Their conceptions of life were high and to its obligations and responsibilities they devoted no little thought and attention. They were of those who are a benediction to a family, the church and the community. They sojourned together for a period of fifty-seven years.

From interviews I have had with Sister Kinnick I have learned that she devoted much time to communion with God and His Word. What a volume it would be if we could have the thoughts and prayers that have moved her heart as she sat in the armed chair near the corner by the fireside. We learn in the last book in the Bible that the prayers of the saints are sweet odours before God. Much incense has she offered to the Lord.

Again, in speaking of the disadvantages which attended her childhood and the advantages that attend those of the present day, she said, "What excellent advantages children and young people have now in the Sunday School and the church." She loved the Lord, the fellowship of saints, and all.

She and her husband walked with God. By their influence, which was directed by divine teaching, they were instrumental in no small degree

in directing the thought of their children towards God and the better life. They could rejoice in their home influence. They could rejoice that their children gave themselves to Christ and walked with Him.

She was well spoken of for her good works. Her heart was always open to the needy whom she blessed by supplying their wants. Many in and out of the church will cherish her memory.

To you who survive her I now address a few words: Is there anyone to whom the word mother means more than it does to you? The many years she has been with you and the many times you have seen her face and beheld love beaming in her eyes; the many times you have heard her voice freighted with wisdom and kind words; the many times you have taken her by the hand—all these intensify this ministry, the meaning of mother to you. And these experiences make you to exclaim "What a precious mother."

May God help you to imitate her life, and to wait before Him for a blessing.

In conclusion let me exhort you to possess the sustaining influences of faith. Paul said "By faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God." By faith you can understand that your mother is absent from the body and is present with the Lord. She now can talk with loved ones gone before, face to face. But few homes had the love and fellowship of such a mother for so many years.

Brethren, she loved this place and you. She rejoiced in the prosperity of the church and was sad when love did not flow as it ought to from heart to heart.

My acquaintance with her was brief but I have been drawn to her on account of her substantial and excellent qualities and the strength and simplicity of her faith. When you meet with persons like her who are so full of heaven by meditation and devotion to religion we rejoice and thank God that we are permitted to meet such consecrated hearts. We would like to retain them here in earthly abodes, but is it not better that they, when preyed upon by the infirmities of old age, should depart and be with Christ?

CHILDREN

1. Hannah Jane Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd; b Oct. 11, 1835, Ind.; d Oct. 29, 1906, Ind.; m Jan. 4, 1854, Ind., James Marshall Henry, b Oct. 8, 1828, Ind. Ceremony performed by Rev. B. F. Wood; went to housekeeping on the Graham road north of Whiteland now owned by Grant Brown (1943).

CHILDREN

1. William Wallace Henry m Mary Liza Draper.
2. John Milton Henry m (1) Mary Belle Brown, (2) Mary E. McClain.
3. Mary C. Henry.
4. Laura Henry.

5. James Albert Henry m Clara Jones.
 6. Louella Henry m Merritt Brown.
 7. Charles Claybourn Henry m Sally Voris.
 8. Jasper Graham Henry m Danie Maud Copeland.
1. William Wallace Henry⁶ (Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Hannah Jane Kinnick and James Marshall Henry; b Apr. 24, 1855, d July 30, 1930; m Nov. 3, 1881, Mary Liza Draper, b Jan. 29, 1856, d June 15, 1927. She was the daughter of Benjamin Draper and Lizzie Billingsly or Harbert.

1. Artie Benjamin Henry m Gertrude L. Kerlin.
2. Marshall Henry.

1. Artie Benjamin Henry⁷ (William W.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Wallace Henry and Mary Liza Draper, b July 3, 1883, d m Aug. 3, 1921, Gertrude L. Kerlin, b d She was the daughter of Ward Kerlin and Eva Williams of the Hurricane Community, Johnson County, Indiana.

1. William Ward Henry⁸, b Apr. 24, 1927.

2. Marshall Henry⁷ (William W.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Wallace Henry and Mary Liza Draper, b Aug. 3, 1886, d Nov. 14, 1886.
2. John Milton Henry⁶ (Hanna J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Hannah Jane Kinnick and James Marshall Henry, b July 9, 1857, d July 20, 1924; m Dec. 4, 1877, Mary Belle Brown, b d

1. Grace Henry⁶, b May 20, 1879, d Dec. 17, 1894, aged 15 yrs., 7 mos. less 3 days.
2. John Milton Henry m (2nd) Dec., 1883, at Whiteland, Ind., Mary E. McClain, b Jan. 7, 1865, d Aug. 1, 1930.

1. Mabel Henry⁶ m Frank Stevens.
2. Roy Henry⁶ m (1) Metta Redmond, (2) Alma Lyons.
3. Hazel Henry⁶ m Harry McClain.
4. Verla Henry⁶ m Eva Thomas.
5. Esther Henry⁶ m Kenneth Robbins.

1. Mabel Henry⁷ (John M.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John M. Henry and Mary E. McClain, b May 26, 1885; m Sept. 11, 1912, at Whiteland, Ind., Frank Stevens, b Aug. 22, 1880, d

2. Roy Henry⁷ (John M.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John M. Henry and Mary E. McClain, b Jan. 26, 1890, d 195—
m Metta Redmond May 29, 1912, Whiteland, Ind., b Oct. 20, 1887,
d Apr. 24, 1928.

CHILDREN

1. Helen Henry, b Dec. 22, 1914.
2. Mary Henry, b Mar. 9, 1919.
m (2) Alma Lyons, Nov. 24, 1930, Greenwood, Ind., b June 26, 1891.
3. Hazel Henry⁷ (John M.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John Milton Henry and Mary E. McClain,
b d m Harry McClain, Oct. 20, 1915, b
d

CHILDREN

1. Marjory McClain, b Jan. 29, 1917, m
2. Dale McClain, b Sept. 10, 1920, m
4. Verla Henry (John M.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John Milton Henry and Mary E. McClain, b May 4, 1900,
d m Dec. 6, 1924, Whiteland, Ind., Eva Thomas, b Nov. 13, 1902.
5. Esther Henry⁷ (John M.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John Milton Henry and Mary E. McClain,
b Nov. 29, 1903, d m Jan. 9, 1926, Indianapolis, Ind., Kenneth Robbins, b Nov. 12, 1903.

CHILDREN

1. Norma Jean Robbins, b Apr. 15, 1927.
2. Gerald Robbins, b July 25, 1928.
3. Charles Robbins, b Mar. 18, 1931.
4. Fay Robbins.
5. Baby Robbins.
3. Mary C. Henry⁶ (Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Hannah Jane Kinnick and James Marshall Henry, b Dec. 31, 1859, d May 10, 1861.
4. Laura Henry⁶ (Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Hannah Jane Kinnick and James Marshall Henry, b July 14, 1862, d Feb. 8, 1863.
5. James Albert Henry⁶ (Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Hannah Jane Kinnick and James Marshall Henry, b Dec. 2, 1863, d May 31, 1929; m Clara Jones, Aug. 21, 1889, b Apr. 17, 1872, at her home in the Honey Creek community, west of Whiteland, Ind., daughter of William Juble Jones, b 1832, d 1879, and Mary Hamlin Scott, b Dec. 7, 1850.

CHILDREN

1. Albert Wayne Henry m Hazel Redmond.

2. Walter Raymond Henry m Sadie Sanders.
 3. William Floyd Henry m (1) Christine Wild, m (2) May Branaman.
 4. Charles Fleetwood Henry m Elizabeth Halcyon Brewer.
 5. Earnest Paul Henry.
 6. Loren Cecil Henry m Agnes Handly.
 7. Clara Ruth Henry.
1. Albert Wayne Henry⁷ (James A.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of James Albert Henry and Clara Jones, b Jan. 12, 1891, d m Nov. 6, Hazel Redmond, b July 5, 189(?), d daughter of John Redmond and Isabella Sheek, Glade community.

CHILDREN

1. Monis Marguerite Henry, b Sept. 6, 1913; m
 2. Myrtle Louisa Henry, b Feb. 6, 1917; m George L. Benson; children: (1) Steven Lanier Benson, b Dec. 31, 1941; (2) Sharron Lou Benson, b June 15, 1946.
 3. Rolland Wayne Henry, b Oct. 1, 1922.
 4. Howard Kenneth Henry, b May 14, 1926.
2. Walter Raymond Henry⁷ (James A.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George⁵, John², William¹) son of James Albert Henry and Clara Jones, b July 2, 1894; m April 27, 1914, at Martinsville, Ind., Sadie Sanders, b Mar. 15, 189(?), daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Jasper Sanders, Waverly, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Mary Ethelyn Henry, b Feb. 22, 1917; m Bryon Perkins, June 13, 1934; children: (1) Madelene Perkins, b June 3, 1939.
 2. Roselin Eloise Henry, b Feb. 23, 1920; m Max Clore, Sept. 11, 1937; children: (1) Shirley Ann Clore, b Dec. 24, 1942; (2) Jerry Earl Clore, b June 15, 1945.
 3. Beulah May Henry, b Mar. 25, 1923; m Norman Shinn; children: (1) Michael Raymond Shinn, b Dec. 7, 1941; (2) Danny David Shinn, b Dec. 7, 1946.
3. William Floyd Henry⁷ (James A.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of James Albert Henry and Clara Jones, b Nov. 20, 1895, d m May 27, 1916, Christine Wild, b July 26, 189(?), daughter of George Wild and Etta Logan.

CHILDREN

1. Herman Russell Henry, b Feb. 12, 1917; m Sept. 28, 1940, Rachel Sanders; children: (1) Pamela Jean Henry, b Nov. 28, 1943; (2) Diana Christine, b Nov. 28, 1945; (3) David Stuart, b Mar. 3, 1947.
Aug. 17, m (2) May Branaman, b Apr. 24, 1923, daughter of Ora and Martha Branaman of Greenwood, Ind.

4. Charles Fleetwood Henry⁷ (James A.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of James Albert Henry and Clara Jones, b May 25, 1897, d Oct. 14, 1951; m Columbus, Ind., May 19, 1929, Halcyon Brewer, b Nov. 26, daughter of Chester Brewer and Lillian Wheeling of Whiteland, Ind.
5. Earnest Paul Henry⁷ (James A.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of James Albert Henry and Clara Jones, b Aug. 21, 1902, at four o'clock and died at nine o'clock the same day.
6. Loren Cecil Henry⁷ (James A.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of James Albert Henry and Clara Jones, b Dec. 19, 1907; m Mar. 26, 1932, on Easter Sunday, Agnes Handly, b
d She was from Richmond, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Jackeline Jean Henry, b Jan. 18, 1933, at Richmond, Ind.
2. James (Jimmie) Loren Henry, b May 4, 1936, at Brownsburg, Ind.
7. Clara Ruth Henry⁷ (James A.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of James Albert Henry and Clara Jones, b Sept. 28, 1912.
6. Louella Henry⁶ (Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Hannah Jane Kinnick and James Marshall Henry, b Oct. 31, 1867, d Sunday, Apr. 7, 1940; m Dec. 17, 1891, Merritt Brown, b
son of
They had furnished their home prior to the wedding, in the Hurricane community, Johnson County, Ind., and their marriage was solemnized in that home, where they always lived, and where Louella Brown died and her funeral was held.
7. Charles Claybourn Henry⁶ (Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Hannah Jane Kinnick and James Marshall Henry, b Feb. 13, 1871, d Aug. 1, 1941; m Dec., 1898, Sally Voris, b May 14, 1878, d Feb. 22, 1950.
8. Jasper Graham Henry⁶ (Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Hannah Jane Kinnick and James Marshall Henry, b Jan. 23, 1875; m Sept. 4, 1895, Danie Maud Copeland, b Jan. 12, 1878, daughter of Penelope Catherine Sheek and John Richard Copeland. The wedding was solemnized at the home of the bride's parents in the Glade neighborhood, Johnson County, Ind.

CHILD

1. Thomas Merrill Henry⁷ (Jasper G.⁶, Hannah J.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Jasper Graham Henry and Danie Maud Copeland, b Aug. 3, 1897; m June 22, 1928, Mabel Shultz, b
d June 1, 1946; funeral, Tuesday, June 4, 1946. They are raising two children, Gale Maggrett and Barbara Joan Maggrett.

THE WEDDING OF LOUELLA HENRY AND MERRITT BROWN DECEMBER 17, 1891

How well I remember this wedding! Ella as she was called, was the only living daughter of Aunt Hannah Jane Kinnick and Uncle James Marshall Henry, who at this time was deceased, leaving Aunt Hannah a widow. She was just 56 years of age at the time of the wedding.

The young couple had purchased and furnished their home, just west of the main highway which was the Hurricane road and within a mile of our home, and there is where the wedding was solemnized.

All the relatives were invited, and the house was full to overflowing with their brothers and sisters, uncles and aunts, cousins, friends and neighbors.

But most outstanding in my memory was Ella's own mother, a widow dressed in black and her mother, Ella's grandmother, also wearing mourning, as grandfather had just died July 3rd, five months before. These two women looked more like sisters to me than mother and daughter, there was only 17 years difference in their ages.

As Ella was the first girl cousin to be married, it was not only an unusual wedding but an outstanding social event. It was in the "Gay Nineties," and I remember it was a happy event. The bride's dress was fashioned in the style of that period, high neck, long sleeves, floor length with a basque and skirt (three ruffles at the bottom). The groom's hair was combed until it shone.

The reception which followed was one where everybody was glad to see one another. Of course refreshments were served. During that time the young folks had arranged to make them a return visit, and after the guests dispersed an old fashioned charivari was staged about midnight, in which the bride's brothers were the leaders. I was then too young to be included and knew nothing of it for years. But Ella's youngest brother, Jasper, still living, but then just 16 years of age, told me how glad his mother was that her two boys came home and went to bed, which they did. But when everyone had gone to sleep they crawled out of their bedroom window and joined the frolic and were the biggest "toads in the puddle," as only brothers can be.

It was a happy and congenial marriage which covered 49½ years, broken only by Ella's death in 1940.

FUNERAL

It was in this same house and room that her funeral was held. She died Sunday at 2:30 p. m., April 7, 1940, at her home. The funeral was held Wednesday at 10 a. m. with the Rev. Sherrill of the Whiteland Presbyterian Church in charge. Burial was in the Greenwood Cemetery. Besides her husband, Merritt Brown, there were two brothers, Charles C. Henry, of near Greenwood, and Jasper G. Henry, of near Whiteland, who of her immediate family survive. There are also several nieces and nephews, and many

cousins surviving. Her parents, three brothers and two sisters preceded her in death.

In her early girlhood, Mrs. Brown became a member of the Glade Methodist Church, in her neighborhood. Later when this church was abandoned, she transferred her membership to the Whiteland Presbyterian Church, where she had been a faithful member until failing health prevented her attending its services. Music for this funeral was furnished by her cousins by request—known as the Kinnick Quartette.

DEATH AND FUNERAL OF MERRITT BROWN

Merritt Brown, aged 85, retired farmer living east of Whiteland, Ind., died in Johnson County Memorial Hospital, Sunday night at 9:30, April 3, 1949.

Becoming ill the week before Christmas he was taken to the hospital January 30, and had been a patient there since that time.

BORN NEAR WHITELAND

Born on a farm west of Whiteland, December 10, 1863, he was the son of John F. and Eva Jane VanArsdall Brown. He attended the Pleasant Township school and then began farming with his father.

He was married to Ella Henry, whose death occurred April 7, 1940. Following her death, Mrs. S. V. Maxfield, a sister of Mr. Brown, went to make her home with him.

Surviving are two sisters, Mrs. Maxfield and Mrs. Will Henderson, of Franklin, and one brother, Sim Brown, also of Franklin, and several nieces and nephews.

Merritt Brown was a member of the Whiteland Bethany Presbyterian Church.

Funeral services were conducted Wednesday morning at 10:30, April 6th, at the Vandivier Funeral Home in Franklin at the corner of Jefferson Street and Home Avenue.

The services were in charge of Rev. John W. McPheeters, pastor of the Bethany Presbyterian Church of Whiteland. The funeral discourse was given by the Rev. Howard W. Stone, former pastor of the Franklin Presbyterian Church. Burial was in the Greenwood Cemetery at Greenwood, Indiana.

The casket bearers were Gilbert Grose, Merrill Henry, Lawrence Vaught, Raymond Henry, Roy Fitzpatrick and John Brown.

CHARLES CLAYBOURN HENRY

Charles C. Henry was the seventh child born to Hannah Jane Kinnick and James Marshall Henry on February 18, 1871, died August 1, 1941, aged 70 years.

He was born in the Glade community where he united with the Glade Methodist Church in young manhood. His father died when he was young. He had three older brothers and one younger brother, so the responsibility of running the farm fell on the shoulders of the three older brothers until they each married; then Charles and Jasper for many years made the living for their widowed mother. At that time they were living across the road from the Panhandle school house on the farm where I was born, which I have previously mentioned.

He followed farming all his life and became rather well to do. At the age of 27 years he married Sally Voris and they lived on the Graham road about three miles northeast of Greenwood which was the home of her parents. She attended school at the Salem district school in Pleasant Township located on the Bluff Road. She united with the Methodist Church in Greenwood.

Charles C. Henry died August 1, 1941.

Sally Voris Henry died February 22, 1950, aged 72 years.

After the death of her husband she continued to live on her farm until her death.

There is to be a sale of household goods and personal property tomorrow, Saturday, March 4, 1950.

The Greenwood Methodist Church and the James Whitcomb Riley Memorial Hospital are the main beneficiaries of their \$55,000 estate. Having no children, the heirs surviving are nieces and nephews which she has remembered with cash gifts.

WEDDING OF JASPER GRAHAM HENRY AND DANIE MAUD COPELAND

This wedding was solemnized September 4, 1895, at the country home of the bride's parents, John Richard Copeland and Penelope Catherine Sheek Copeland, located near the Glade Methodist Church in Clark Township, Johnson County, Indiana, where both families attended and were members.

It was a beautiful autumn evening, so warm and balmy that the wedding took place on the south porch, and the guests assembled on the south yard, which added to the comfort of all.

The bride a young beautiful blond of 17 years, wore a floor length cream cashmere dress with white rose buds in her hair, which I had the honor of placing. They had no attendants. I had been invited to furnish the wedding program of music because I was a music teacher and was giving organ lessons at that time to Alma, the bride's little sister.

When all were ready the Lohengrin wedding march pealed forth from their reed organ placed in the living room; they marched down the stairway together and passed me on their way to the appointed place on the porch, where the Rev. _____ was waiting. I didn't get to witness

the ceremony as my task was to furnish the music. But I know the setting for the wedding was beautiful and I am sure the bride and the groom looked their best. In later years Jasper told me he never came as near falling downstairs as he did during the playing of the march. What a calamity that would have been! After the ceremony congratulations were received by the bride and groom on the porch, then guests passed into the house where the reception was continued and refreshments were served.

These young people went to housekeeping on the farm of the bridegroom's widowed mother, Aunt Hannah Jane Kinnick Henry, who was the oldest sister of my father, James T. Kinnick, of whom she purchased the farm. Incidentally, it is the place of my birth; my parents had owned this farm at two different times, where three of their children were born in the original three-roomed log house which has long since disappeared. It is replaced by a two-story modern frame house which was built some years ago and remodeled by them about five or ten years ago.

Jasper Graham Henry is the youngest son of five sons and one daughter that lived to maturity and the only one of his family living at this present time in 1948.

The other sons and daughter provided homes for themselves not far from this farm, which is located about one mile north of Whiteland in Pleasant Township, Johnson County, Indiana. Whiteland is on Road 31, the main road leading south from Indianapolis.

When I was a child there was a school house called "Panhandle," at the southeast corner of this farm, across the road on the south side (fronting north) of the main road running east and west, where my older brothers and sisters attended their first years of school (District).

Our house was on the road running north from this point, and faced the east. This road is now called the Telephone Road. This farm is nicely situated and has been improved until it is one of the most attractive farms in this community.

Cousins Jasper and Danie are the parents of one son, Merrill Henry, to whom they have given a musical education, specializing on the cornet and he is a graduate of the Metropolitan School of Music of Indianapolis, Ind., and was a pupil of Leslie E. Peck. His graduation recital was given at the Metropolitan School of Music, June 21, 1922. Since that time he has been engaged in teaching music to both private pupils and groups. For some time was director of the band of the Indiana State Masonic Home in Franklin, Ind., where he met the young lady who became his wife, Miss Mabel Collister Shultz, who was a member of the band. At the present time he is director of the Johnson County Four-H Band which has had rapid growth and is now a very large organization, which gives programs during the summer season by invitation. He also gives open air concerts on the County Court House lawn and at the Franklin Pioneer Park.

Mrs. Mabel Henry was in an auto accident several years ago which caused a continuous decline in her health until her death, June 4, 1946,

which was a tragedy to the members of her family; she was a most lovable young woman.

SERVICES HELD FOR MRS. MERRILL HENRY

Services were held at Grace Methodist Church, Franklin, Ind., Tuesday afternoon at 2:00 o'clock for Mrs. Mabel Collister Shultz Henry. The Rev. Golden Smith, pastor of the church, was in charge of the rites, assisted by the Rev. Gordon Leech, pastor of the Bethany Presbyterian Church of Whiteland. Interment was in the Greenwood Cemetery.

The casket was carried by Basil McCarty, Ralph McCarty, Noel Nay, Art Henry, Ray Henry and Verlie Henry.

Wife of Merrill Henry, band director and well known musician of Franklin, Mrs. Henry died at Robert Long Hospital in Indianapolis, Saturday night, June 1, 1946, at 10:40 o'clock, following a long illness. Funeral, Tuesday, June 4.

She was a graduate of Indiana Masonic Home high school, where she was a member of the band. She was a member of Grace Methodist Church.

After the death of Mabel Shultz Henry, June 1, 1946, and funeral on June 4, at the Methodist Church at Franklin, Indiana, which the parents of the Maggrett children attended, the mother reclaimed her son and daughter and took them to her home at Osgood, Indiana.

Thomas Merrill Henry was then left alone; he carried on his musical career but spent much time at the home of his parents. His father, Jasper, was in very poor health with heart trouble and was in the Johnson County Memorial Hospital, Franklin, Ind., several times and was confined there December 28, 1948, and could not attend his son's wedding.

THOMAS MERRILL HENRY

On 2nd, Sunday, December 28, 1948, Marie Isabella Featherston, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Perly Featherston of Montezuma, Indiana. The marriage was solemnized in the newly built Bethany Presbyterian Church at Whiteland, Ind., that had been recently dedicated.

Rev. Ira Myers read the double ring ceremony in the candle-lighted church before an altar banked with flowers, greenery and lighted candelabra. A reception was held in the church parlors, after which they left for a southern trip.

Mrs. Henry is a musician in her own right and at that time was Music and Art Supervisor at the Center Grove Consolidated School of this county. She is a graduate of Canterbury College where she majored in Music and Art. She also attended Butler University. She now has a position in Indianapolis teaching music and art, and is also taking some advanced work in music at Jordan Conservatory of Music.

Mr. Merrill Henry is a band director and did have that position at the Indiana Masonic Home some years ago, but now has opened a studio in his home and teaches instrumental music on many different instruments.

He has organized the 4-H'ers of the county and appears in public programs with them.

He graduated from the Metropolitan School of Music, Pennsylvania and North Street, Indianapolis, Ind., majoring in cornet as a pupil of Leslie E. Peck, June 21, 1922. This was the date of his graduation recital.

They live at 199 Maple Lane, Franklin, Indiana.

DEATH AND FUNERAL SERVICES FOR JASPER GRAHAM HENRY

It is with special sadness that I make this entry of Cousin Jasper's death. For during the period of gathering data for the Kinnick History he has been a most interested and helpful member of this large group, by donating his time and automobile, and by meeting me along the bus line anywhere and taking me to points out in this county and Morgan County to contact our relatives whom we have never known. Without such willingness, many relatives would not have been found, known or recorded.

He was one of those alert, sincere, kind and altogether a good Christian man. Like his mother, my aunt, Hannah Jane, he was unassuming but lived the life he professed. This characteristic was proven in all his acts.

Being the last of a family of eight children, he was his widowed mother's support in her declining years by farming her land. He was married in 1895, and his brother, Charles C. Henry, three years older, was married in 1898.

So from 1898 until 1906, when his mother died, Jasper and his wife, Danie Maud Copeland Henry, were her constant companions. They remained on the home place and continued to farm the land. They had one son, Merrill, who was born there. They gave him a good musical education. Some years ago they remodeled their home making it modern and attractive.

Besides his home and farming interests he was very active in his church, the Bethany Presbyterian Church of Whiteland, Ind. In about 1946, their church was destroyed by fire and they met in the high school auditorium while a new church was being built, which is a fine structure. He was a trustee of the church during this trying period and until his death.

His family was so interested in music they decided to pool their money and present a beautiful spinet piano to be placed in the sanctuary of the new church, which they did. It was used at his funeral services.

Besides the above he was also an active member of the Farm Bureau.

The newspaper account of his illness, death and funeral services follows:

JASPER G. HENRY DIES MARCH 22, 1948, AT HOSPITAL

After an illness of more than three months, Jasper Graham Henry died in Johnson County Memorial Hospital Monday morning at 9:30 o'clock. Death was due to a heart condition. He had been a patient at the hospital since December 11.

Funeral services are to be conducted at the Whiteland Bethany Presbyterian Church at 2:00 o'clock Thursday afternoon. The Rev. Ira Myers will be in charge of the rites. Interment will take place in the Greenwood Cemetery.

The son of Marshall Henry and Hannah Jane Kinnick Henry, he was born in Johnson County on January 23, 1875, and was the last member of his family.

He was married to Miss Danie Copeland and to this union was born one son, Thomas Merrill Henry, who survives with the widow.

FINAL RITES

Funeral services were held for Jasper Graham Henry, aged 73, at the Bethany Presbyterian Church, Thursday afternoon at 2:00 o'clock.

The Rev. Ira Myers officiated and interment was in the Greenwood Cemetery. The Whiteland male quartet, Charles Graham, Earl Graham, Roy Sharp and Chester Threlkeld sang, accompanied by William Graham. Raymond Henry, Verlie Henry, Art Henry, Virgil Allen, Basil McCarty and Ralph McCarty carried the casket. Survivors are the widow and a son.

2. John R. Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b Apr. 6, 1837, d Dec. 3, 1857, aged 20 yrs.; m Boda Morris, b d
3. William H. Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b Feb. 19, 1840, d 1880; m Boda Morris Kinnick (widow of John R.) b d

CHILDREN

1. Walter Kinnick, b about 1864.
2. Bertha Kinnick, b Apr. 7, 1866.
1. Walter Kinnick⁶ (William H.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William H. Kinnick and Boda Morris Kinnick, b about 1864, d m (1) Jessie Ball, b d m (2) b d

CHILDREN OF SECOND MARRIAGE

- 1.
 2. Dorothy Jean Kinnick, b d m J. A. McCaffry.
 3. Lorraine Kinnick, b d m Zingleman b d
- This family lived in Chicago, Ill. Jean has a position in the credit department of Harris Trust Co., W. Monroe St., Chicago, Ill. Lorraine has a position at Swift Company Stock Yards, Chicago.
2. Bertha Kinnick⁶ (William H.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William H. Kinnick and Boda Morris Kinnick, b Apr. 7, 1866, d May 12, 1929, aged 63 yrs.; m Oct. 30, 1897, Edward Lawrence, b May 23, 1854, d He was from Buffalo, Wyo. Both are buried there.

1. Charles C. Lawrence (legal adopted name).
 2. Nellie Lawrence
 3. Frank Lawrence
 4. Clarence Lawrence.
1. Charles C. Lawrence⁷ (Bertha⁶, William H.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Bertha Kinnick and John C. Jones (no data), b Nov. 8, 1888, d m Dec. 11, 1912, Sadie Knepper, b Nov. 29, 1887.
Aug. 29, 1945, m 2nd, Ena Ruth Patch, b Jan. 19, 1900, daughter of Walter and Maud Patch, Buffalo, Wyo.

CHILDREN OF FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Mildred Lawrence, b Feb. 2, 1915; m June, 1938, to Otto Kotour, Jr., Humboldt, Nebr. Children: Tommie and Ann.
 2. Charles C. Lawrence, Jr., b Oct. 2, 1917; m July 26, 1945, Dorothy Davidson. Children: (1) Charles, (2) James, (3) Linda, (4) John.
 3. William Henry Lawrence, b May 2, 1921; m Mar. 1, 1946, Rita Griffith, Detroit, Mich. Living at Kansas City, Mo.
2. Nellie Lawrence⁷ (Bertha⁶, William H.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Bertha Kinnick and Edward Lawrence, b Jan. 27, 1899, d m Sept. 29, 1919, Loyal Skillman, b d

CHILD

1. Robert Lawrence Skillman, b Feb. 1, 1923, d m Geraldine Gladwins, b d

CHILD

1. Skillman (boy)
3. Frank Lawrence⁶ (Bertha⁵, William H.⁴, Jabez G.³, George², John¹) son of Bertha Kinnick and Edward Lawrence, b Oct. 10, 1902, d m Aug., 1923, Marjorie Grueb, b d

CHILDREN

1. Ray Edward Lawrence, b 1924.
2. Twins—Fay and May Lawrence, b Apr. 16, 1926.
3. Margaret Jean Lawrence, b May 16, 1927.
4. Walter Edward Lawrence, b Sept. 16, 1929.
5. William Keith Lawrence, b Mar., 1930.
6. Lawrence, b 1935.
4. Clarence Lawrence⁶ (Bertha⁵, William H.⁴, Jabez G.³, George², John¹) son of Bertha Kinnick and Edward Lawrence, b May 18, 1904, d m Alice b d

CHILDREN

5. Lawrence



Bertha Alma Kinnick Peters Schoeppe and Ann



Upper Left—Sue Peters at 19 years of age. Upper Right—Hugh Peters and Ann Bramman Peters. Center—Group, Dorothy Jean Kinnick, Hugh Peters and wife; Leon Kinnick and wife. Lower Left—Bertha Alma Kinnick Peters, Hugh Peters, Sue. Lower Right—Chloe Peters, daughter of Bertha A. K. Peters.

Bertha Kinnick after her marriage in 1897, went to Wyoming to make her home where Edward Lawrence owned a ranch. All her children were born there except Charles who was born at his Grandmother Kinnick's on the old home place at Rocklane, Johnson County, Ind. He now occupies the ranch.

Bertha, his mother, is buried in Wyoming, as is also Edward Lawrence. Some of the children live in California where she lived for a while. Nellie lives in Hollywood.

BERTHA KINNICK AND HER FAMILY

When quite young Bertha and her brother, Walter, who was perhaps two years older than she, were taken to the home of her paternal grandparents by their father; this was caused by the separation of their parents.

However, Grandmother Betsey Ann and Grandfather Jabez Graham Kinnick could always make room for all the orphans and widows of their family which they took under their roof. That seemed to be their mission in life. All who were there found a good home and good raising and could not speak too highly of their grandparents.

Bertha lived at her grandmother's at least 25 years and took care of both grandparents in their old age, and they lived to be almost four-score years. Grandfather died in 1891, and grandmother lived to April, 1898. Bertha was her sole companion during those lonely years and certainly repaid her for all she had done for her.

On October 30, 1897, Bertha was married to Edward Lawrence of Buffalo, Wyoming, and after a few days she and her son Charles C. left with Mr. Lawrence to make Wyoming their home. This was six months before grandmother's death. As far as I know she never saw Bertha and Charles again, whom she dearly loved.

Mr. Edward Lawrence, her husband, owned a large ranch on Clear Creek and was a good provider and she had a good home. They were the parents of a daughter Nelle and two sons, Frank and Clarence. According to Charles C. they had good schools and fine neighbors. It is where the Indians made their last stand on the Big Horn, their happy hunting ground and paradise which was the last to surrender.

They both believed in education and gave all four of their children that advantage. Charles C. being a Hoosier-born came back to Indiana in 1906, and took his first year in high school at Clark Township Consolidated School which was located at the old District No. 9. He lived that year at the old home place where he was born; the house was then occupied by Aunt Amanda Myers and family. He returned home and completed high school at Buffalo, Wyo., after which he entered college at Ames, Iowa, where he spent two years, leaving to take charge of the home ranch.

Charles C. and Sadie, his first wife, had three children, Mildred, Charles K. and William H. Lawrence, all of whom have received a good education.

Mildred is a graduate of Nebraska University and a business college and married Otto Kotour, Jr., who is a Harvard and Nebraska University graduate. He is a lawyer and banker; they now live at Humboldt, Neb.; they have two children, Tommie and Ann.

Charles K. and William H. both graduated from high school and went to Ames University, Iowa, two years; then Charles came home to take care of the home ranch and William H. entered the Navy in World War II; he was a Lt., U.S.N.R. pilot and most of his service was in the Philippines. He was discharged 1946, having received medals of honor. He married that same year Rita Griffith of Detroit, Mich. They live in Kansas City where he is employed by the John Clay Commission Co.

Charles K. married July 26, 1945, Dorothy Davidson. They live on the home ranch.

Charles C. Lawrence married second Miss Ruth Patch and they live in their home in Buffalo, but he still has his ranch and runs cattle. They have the Pure Bred Hereford cattle on all of their ranches.

Charles C. Lawrence in our correspondence said he has had many honors bestowed on him. He is a thirty-second degree mason, a Past Master, Past High Priest, Past Commander, Past Patron, Shriner, Past Job of Job's Daughters and an Elk.

He has lived in that country since 1897, "a wonderful country where real people live, the finest country that God ever laid out of doors," where he expects to live the rest of his life.

I do not have much information on Bertha's three younger children. In 1945, on our trip to California, I met her daughter, Nellie Lawrence Skillman, at Los Angeles at the home of a cousin, Jennie Myers Vestal, where she had been invited to meet us. Her home is in Hollywood where she operates a shop.

As to the whereabouts of her two brothers, Frank and Clarence, and their families I have no data, but it is my impression that these two brothers also live in California (see records).

3. William H. Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b Feb. 19, 1840; d 1880; m (2) Mary E. Johnson, b 1855; d She was the daughter of Henry Johnson and Ellen.

CHILD

1. William J. Kinnick⁶ (William H.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William H. Kinnick and Mary E. Johnson, b 1880, d Tues., March 4, 1952, at his home, Southport, Ind., age 72; funeral at J. C. Wilson Funeral Home; burial Greenwood, Ind.; m Dora Elizabeth Postman, b d

CHILDREN

1. Harry Kinnick, b d m
2. Maurice Kinnick, b d m
3. Deloris Kinnick, b d m John Ryker, b d
 Children: (1) David Alan Ryker, b (2) Carol Ryker, b
4. George W. Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John²) son of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b Feb. 15, 1842; d 1844, aged 2 yrs.
5. James Thomas Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b Jan. 15, 1844, d Sept. 24, 1920; m Martha Ellen Tilson, Sept. 10, 1869, b Apr. 28, 1848, d May 19, 1915, daughter of Lemuel Tilson and Sidney Ann Crow, b in Va., came to Ind., 1827.

CHILDREN

1. Lora Hollis Kinnick, m John Doyle Wheeler.
2. John Alpheus Kinnick, m Sevelle Overstreet.
3. Lella Malcolm Kinnick, m George V. Wolfington, M. D.
4. Otto Claude Kinnick, m (1) Grace Hutchinson, m (2) Cleda Wilkins.
5. Nettie Edna Kinnick, m Halley Farr Waggener (Rev.)
6. Maud Ethel Kinnick.
7. Queen Esther Kinnick, m Arthur Fred Ballard.
8. Jabez Tilson Kinnick, m Adda Maze.
9. Sidney Todd Kinnick.
10. Mark Kinnick.

James Thomas Kinnick was a Civil War soldier under Gen. Benj. Harrison in the 70th Ind. Vol. in Company I.

Martha Ellen Tilson was a teacher and musician and played the guitar beautifully.

JAMES THOMAS KINNICK AND MARTHA ELLEN TILSON

By the marriage of my parents the two communities in which they lived, Clarksburg and Hurricane, were united in church, school and social life. Both were teachers in Clark Township. My mother also taught in different districts and other townships; her first school was at Urmeyville, Needham Township, just east of her childhood home and I think she taught at the Whitesides School which was where she completed the eighth grade, also in Needham Township. She taught at District No. 1, in Clark Township which was in the Hurricane community. Later she attended the Girls' Academy and Franklin College, both located at Franklin, the county seat of Johnson County, Ind., where later she taught in the grades in the old academy buildings.

Besides being a school teacher she was a music teacher in the "Old Fashioned Singing School" teaching the pupils to learn to read music by the syllables of Do-Re-Me method, and she became quite accomplished in

that art. She also had a very beautiful soprano voice and sang with the musical talent in Franklin and Hurricane long before her marriage.

She had a guitar when quite young and took lessons and played her own accompaniments for singing old familiar love songs, also Civil War songs all through the war. She also taught pupils to read music on the guitar.

After her marriage she continued this musical activity and as her children became old enough each had this musical training. The Tilson family into which she was born all had musical talent. In 1915, when the home burned the guitar was saved and given to Claude, my professor brother, as it was all he asked for.

At his death his widow gave the guitar to me and I carried it in my arms all day and night from Lincoln Neb., to Franklin, Ind. And it has an honored place in our home. Every one of her children love it, around which cluster so many precious memories, of her singing of winter evenings by the fireside.

Her guitar instructor was given to her first daughter, Hollis, at her marriage in 1907. When she died in 1914, it became my duty to preserve such things that were precious to our side of the family, among which was her guitar instructor. I hope they will be preserved down through the ages in some branch of the family.

My father, James Thomas Kinnick, was born and reared in the old Clarksburg community about five miles north of the Hurricane community, the birthplace of my mother. Both of their homes were bordered by a creek; hers was Hurricane Creek and his was named Leatherwood Creek; both overflowed during spring freshets until they looked like a river.

Both were born into large families. My father's first schooling was in the old log school house, built in 1838, located on the Charles and Nancy Dungan farm near old Leatherwood Creek. When a frame schoolhouse was built in the early 1850's on land donated by Glenn Clark and his wife, Susan Alexander Clark (who were his uncle and aunt) on the west end of their farm, he attended school there until he was eighteen years old. Then the Civil War came and he wanted to enlist at Lincoln's first call, but he had sustained an injury to the ball of one foot by cutting it with an ax while cutting wood. All farm boys remember the old wood-pile.

He was just 17 years of age when the first call for volunteers by Lincoln came. His injury prevented his ability to march and his parents persuaded him to wait until he was older and the injury healed, which he did.

But when the next call came he enlisted at the age of 18. He was sworn in at Indianapolis in Company I, in Benjamin Harrison's regiment, who later became President of the United States in 1888. Under William Sherman, father was in that famous "March from Atlanta to the Sea." Before that he became very ill with typhoid fever while in the South and his life was hanging in the balance. His close friend and companion, George Parmer, who was his "buddy," also had typhoid fever and died; their fathers,

Jabez G. Kinnick and Isaac Parmer, went down to their camp and returned with George's body and it was brought to their home with a military escort, but my father was not able to return and said that when the train left with his buddy's body he never felt so lonely in all his life. After his recovery he went back into service and completed the "March to the Sea" and after that was in many heavy battles through South and North Carolina and the Virginias, and finally after the fall of Richmond and the war was won his regiment was chosen to pass in review before Lincoln at Washington, D. C. That, father has told his family, "was the proudest day of my life." He had served his country 34 months, August, 1862, to June 8, 1865. On returning to his home he wanted more schooling and as there was no high school in the township he entered the high school at Greenwood, Ind., five miles west of his home on the John and Annie Todd farm. I have no record of how many terms or years he attended the Greenwood High School, but suffice it to say he was given a license to teach which he used in teaching at the old Salem school on the Bluff Road, where many children of his relatives attended. One was James A. Robison, known then as Jimmy Robison, who won a reward for good deportment. The gift was a green leather bound New Testament with a metal clasp which he greatly prized. Jimmie related this to me in a comparatively recent letter shortly before his death. Besides this school which was then in Pleasant Township, he taught at No. 8 in Clark Township at least one year, perhaps more.

Up to this time my parents had never met. It happened as usually it did in those days at a party just east of the Hurricane Baptist Church at the bend of the road. My father heard of this social event and while not especially invited decided to drive down, a distance of about six miles, and mother was there. So they met out by the gate and another romance began which culminated in their marriage on September 10, 1869, in the little frame Baptist Church close to her home where her entire family were members. The Tilsons were Baptists. The officiating minister was the pastor of the church, Rev. Essex.

Besides their neighbors, friends and relatives of the two communities who filled the church to overflowing, there was a large buckboard of friends from Franklin, who drove out for the wedding, among whom were Mr. and Mrs. A. N. Bergen. Mr. Bergen was a soldier with my father in Co. I, 70th Indiana Volunteers, who had been married the previous year. Both were friends before this time and were until their deaths. Mr. Bergen died in 1913, and Mrs. Bergen lived to the ripe old age of 94 years and died May 6, 1941, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. C. W. Lester, nee Cora Bergen, Knoxville, Tenn.

My parents then retired from teaching and became farmers, which lasted until mother's death in 1915, which was over a period of 46 years.

They celebrated their 40th wedding anniversary at their improved home which lies on the dividing line between the Clarksburg (now Rock-lane) and the Hurricane communities, which they purchased in March of 1889, known as the Harbert farm. Their lives were so busy on a large farm,

raising a large family of four girls and four boys, giving them educational advantages, that my father was not mustered into the Wadsworth Post until November 16, 1906, at Franklin, Ind.

THE WEDDING

I want to describe my parents' wedding which was an outstanding social event in a country community for that day.

The Tilson homestead was located southeast of the Hurricane Baptist Church across Hurricane Creek, which farm had a private driveway through a dense woods back to the log house which was far back from the public road.

Lemuel Tilson and Sidney Ann Crow Tilson, her parents, were born in St. Clair Bottom, then Washington County, now Smyth County, south of Chilhowite, Virginia, and moved to Indiana in 1827, and lived first east of Edinburg; then took out government land which was the farm now known as the Stephen Dungan farm whose father and mother were Uncle Elisha and Aunt Lurania Tilson Dungan, who had settled in Indianapolis vicinity earlier.

Mother's parents became homesick for the mountains of Virginia and they decided to return to their native state, so they sold their government land to Uncle Elisha and Aunt Lurania, who was a sister to Lemuel Tilson.

They remained in Virginia four or five years. They returned to the Hurricane community and purchased the farm described above from a family by the name of Chambers where they remained.

At the time of the wedding September 10, 1869, mother's father was still living and occupied an honored place on the pulpit platform in company with Jabez Graham Kinnick, father of the groom, before and during the wedding ceremony. As related to me by Aunt Sue Myers, while the congregation was gathering Grandfather Tilson used his gold-headed cane by tapping it on the floor, to keep order.

Grandmother Sidney Ann Crow Tilson died December 13, 1865, four years before, and Grandmother Elizabeth Ann Todd Kinnick was confined to her bed with illness, so neither of the mothers was present at the wedding. At this time my mother's older sister, Aunt Elizabeth Tilson, who was single and had nursed her mother who died of tuberculosis, was in charge of the Tilson home.

There was also a younger sister, Alice Tilson, 18 years of age, also two brothers, J. Thomas and S. Miner Tilson, who were single and living at home. And I am sure Aunt Betty, as she was called, could manage such an event as this wedding.

As I remember, my mother's wedding dress was a light blue grenadine (silk) trimmed in narrow blue silk fringe; the fringe I well remember seeing in my childhood. Mother was a blond and I am sure it was very becoming. My father I understand wore the conventional black suit, as he

had black curly hair. He wore it quite long and bushy; both were of average height.

On this occasion my father drove a white horse hitched to an open buggy driving back through the woods for his bride. Since it was to be an evening church wedding I presume the time was eight o'clock.

However, at the appointed time they arrived at the church where her pastor, the Rev. Essex awaited their arrival; there were no attendants. The church faced the south and had two front doors; they entered by the east door and after the ceremony they passed out through the west door, as they walked down the west aisle. As they approached the door mother dropped her handkerchief, at once father picked it up for her. Some of the family said it was purposely planned, but it was entirely an accident.

There was a reception held at her home following the ceremony to which all her relatives and friends were welcomed. Their house was crowded to overflowing out into the yard. According to my cousin Florence Brown (Ward) who was present "it was an event long to be remembered."

At the infair mother wore a pink silk grenadine.

My mother's ancestry came from England and settled at Plymouth, Mass., in 1620. She had eight ancestors who made that famous voyage on the Mayflower ship. The first Tilsons, Edmond and Joane, came from England and settled at Plymouth, Mass., Sept. 3, 1638. One of the fourth generation of Tilsons who was a great grandson, Stephen Tilson, married Janet Murdock. Although John Murdock, her grandfather, came from Scotland, settled at Plymouth, was a wealthy merchant, it was through Janet Murdock that all Tilsons have this heritage.

The Tilsons were Normans, having come into England with William, the Conqueror, and due to their services in this contest, they were given a large estate near Chester, England, which was seen by Mercer V. Tilson, author of the Tilson Genealogy, on his tour of England; it was then in ruins with part of the walls still standing.

My father's ancestry, besides being of Holland descent by the first Kinnicks coming directly from Holland to America as early as 1775, settling in Brytown, Maryland, and served in the Revolutionary War; he also, through his maternal grandparents, Annis Wishard and John Todd, had both Scotch and Irish blood. They were among the first settlers in Clark Township, Johnson County, Ind., migrating from near the Blue Lick Battleground in Bourbon County (now Nicholas Co.), Kentucky, to Indiana in 1825.

THE MILITARY RECORD OF JAMES T. KINNICK

Residence: Whiteland, Indiana.

Occupation: Farmer.

Enlisted: August 2d, 1862.

Rank: Private, Co. I, 70th Ind. Vol. Inf.

Discharged: June 8th, 1865.

Rank When Discharged: Sergeant.

Served 34 Months.

Cause of Discharge: Mustered out with regiment at close of war.

Mustered into Wadsworth Post, G.A.R., Nov. 16, 1906, Franklin Ind.

1. Lora Hollis Kinnick⁶ (James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson, b June 12, 1870, Clarksburg, Ind.; d Sept. 4, 1914, burial in Rocklane cemetery, Ind.; m June 7, 1908, John Doyle Wheeler, of Nutwood, Trumbull Co., O.

CHILDREN

1. Martha Wheeler.
 2. James Thomas Wheeler.
 3. Joseph Kinnick Wheeler.
1. Martha Wheeler⁷ (Lora Hollis⁶, James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Lora Hollis Kinnick and John Doyle Wheeler. b Apr. 28, 1909, Nutwood, O.; d m July 3, 1931, Riverside, Cal., Hugh L. Dannels, Blythe, Cal. b Mar. 17, 19—, son of Mary Elizabeth Laughlin and William Brown Dannels, Brownville, Pa.

CHILDREN

1. Mary Elizabeth Dannels, b Nov. 26, 1933, Riverside, Cal.
 2. Max Edward Dannels, b Apr. 1, 1935, Los Angeles, Cal.
 3. Linda Sue Dannels, b Apr. 13, 1947, Hospital near Turtle Creek, Penna.
2. James Thomas Wheeler⁷ (Lora Hollis⁶, James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Lora Hollis Kinnick and John Doyle Wheeler, b Sept. 25, 1910, Brookfield, O.; d m on St. Patrick's Day, Mar. 17, 1935, Lucile Daugherty, daughter of Clarence E. and Mammie Young Daugherty, at Rocklane, Ind.

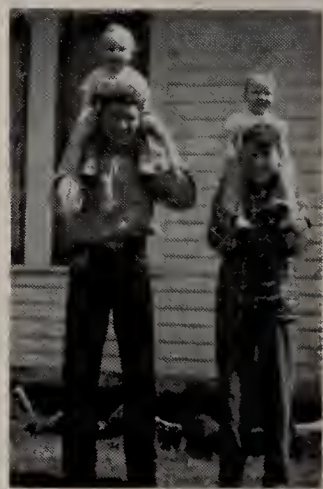
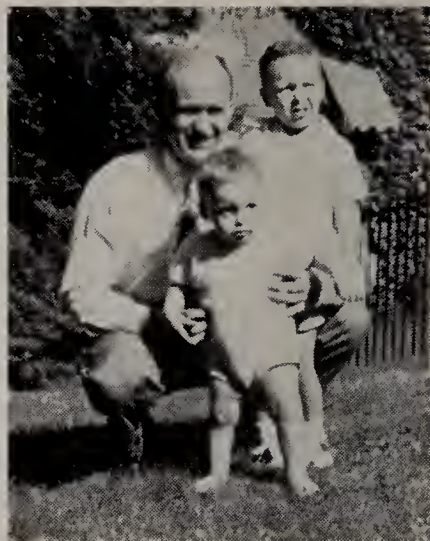
CHILDREN

1. Phyllis Belle Wheeler, b Nov. 12, 1938.
 2. John Thomas Wheeler, b Dec. 24, 1942.
 3. Jerrald Everett Wheeler, b Feb. 23, 1944.
3. Joseph Kinnick Wheeler⁷ (Lora Hollis⁶, James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Lora Hollis Kinnick and John Doyle Wheeler, b June 30, 1912, Rocklane, Ind. Enlisted in U. S. Army, Dec., 1942, World War II; honorably discharged Sept., 1944. m Oct. 5, 1935, Lois Knower, of North Manchester, Ind.; m 2nd, June 4, 1946, Mary Evelyn Tomlin, of Colfax, Iowa, b Nov. 10 at Colfax, Iowa, 19—

The wedding of Lora Hollis Kinnick to John Doyle Wheeler was solemnized at the country home of her parents the evening of June 7, 1908, before the immediate family and other invited relatives. Rev. H. Farr Waggener, a Baptist minister and brother-in-law of the bride, officiated. Her sister, Edna, played a program of wedding music, also the conventional



Upper—Everette D. Kinnick and only daughter, Norma Kinnick.
Bottom—A little Kinnick



Upper Left—Emmett Robert Kinnick and wife, Mary Ruth, with son, Robert. Upper Right—Duane S. Thompson and sons. Center, Left—Robert M. Kinnick. Center, Right—John W. Kinnick. Lower Left—Mescal Jeane Kinnick Thompson and sons, Scott and Joe. Bottom Center—Nora Ruth Kinnick. Lower Right—Emmett R. Kinnick family.



Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd



Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd's Home



Elizabeth Ann Todd Kinnick and Family in 1890's



Rocklane Christian Church—1946



Hannah Jane Kinnick



James Marshall Henry



Top—Wedding Pictures, Left—James Albert Henry and Clara Jones. Right—Louella Henry and Merritt Brown.
Bottom—Left, Jasper Graham Henry and Danie Maud Copeland. Right—Thomas Merrill Henry and Mable Shultz.



Walter Kinnick and Jessie Ball



Bertha Kinnick Lawrence and Charles C. Lawrence



Charles C. Lawrence and Ena Ruth Patch



William H. Kinnick and Mary E. Johnson



William Johnson Kinnick—Baby Picture



William Johnson Kinnick and Elizabeth Postman and Family

Lohengrin and Mendelssohn marches. The bride was gowned in a lavender-mull and lace floor length dress and wore lavender sweet peas in her black hair which was very becoming to her milky complexion. Mother served dainty refreshments of ice cream and cake.

On the morning of June 8th they left for their home near Nutwood, Ohio, where John D. Wheeler was a telegraph operator for the New York Central Railroad. Later their address was Tyrrell, O., and last they built a house near his office at Brookfield Junction, O., where they lived for four years when illness compelled her to be brought to her home in Indiana in April, 1914, where she remained an invalid all summer. Her untimely death occurred at the home of her parents near Rocklane, Ind., Sept. 4, 1914, at the age of 44 years, 2 months and 22 days, leaving three children who were all under school age: Martha, 5 years, 4 months, 7 days; James, 3 years, 11 months and 10 days; Joseph, 2 years, 2 months and 4 days, and her husband. Funeral services were held at the Rocklane Christian Church where she had been a faithful member since she was 14 years old. Burial was in the Rocklane Cemetery. The year she was 16 years of age she suffered nervous prostration which caused her to be an invalid three years, which made her health delicate the remainder of her life.

2. John Alpheus Kinnick⁶ (James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson, b Dec. 14, 1871, near Whiteland, Ind., m Nov. 15, 1903, Irvington, Ind., Sevela Overstreet, b July 4, 1871, daughter of Woodford Overstreet and Kate Fitzpatrick of Rocklane, Ind.

This wedding took place at Irvington, Ind., at the home of the officiating minister, Rev. A. W. Conner, a former pastor of the Rocklane (Clarksburg) Christian Church, of which both the bride and groom were members.

My eldest brother John A. Kinnick first attended the District School in Pleasant Township known as the Panhandle School House, which was near our home then, the place of his birth. In 1880 our parents sold that farm to my father's eldest sister Hannah Jane Kinnick Henry, who was then a widow and purchased another farm just southwest of the Rocklane Church which was taken out from the government by Thomas Robison and Jane Clark Robison. After his death Aunt Jane married Isaac Parmer and the place was known as the Parmer farm in 1880. So John then attended District No. 3 in Clark Township which was on the first road north of the Bluff Road. From our home it was a distance of nearly a mile.

In March, 1889, my parents purchased the Harbert farm about three miles south of the Clarksburg Church. That fall John went to District No. 1 in the Hurricane community where he finished the 8th grade. The following year he attended the Normal School at Valparaiso to prepare for teaching, which he followed for several years in No. 3, No. 4, and No. 5, in Clark Township, teaching in winters and farming in summers. Following that schedule he was enabled to buy a farm of his own, which was a part of the

Uncle Johnny McNutt farm. It was situated on the same road, north of No. 3 where he went as a pupil and later taught the younger generation. He is the only member of the family that remained in the Clarksburg community where he has been an active member of the Rocklane Christian Church; he has filled many official positions, one of which was elder and a teacher of the "Booster Class" for 35 or 40 years—which is quite a record.

Sevella Overstreet, whom he married, was born and raised in the same community. Her parents owned a farm on the road between our home and the Clarksburg Christian Church (now Rocklane), so it was a very convenient half-way stop during their courtship, which began in the late 1890's. Sevella was the only daughter of Woodford Overstreet and Kate Fitzpatrick Overstreet but she had one brother, Albert Overstreet, who now with his family resides in their home place. They both attended school at District No. 2, known as the Antioch schoolhouse, which is now used as a warehouse by the Billingsly family for storage of apples. Sevella was a member of this same church before their marriage and has remained an active member through all these years.

John had built a new house on his farm and they had it furnished and ready for occupancy, where they went directly after the ceremony. If they both live they will celebrate their 50th wedding anniversary November 15, 1953, at the age of 82 years.

3. Lella Malcolm Kinnick⁶ (James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson, b Feb. 11, 1874, near Whiteland, Ind., d m Aug. 5, 1896, Rocklane, Ind., George V. Wolfington, b July 7, 1863, son of Rev. John Wolfington and Mary Wolfington, d September 10, 1952.

CHILD

- (Adopted) age two and one-half years, 1908, at Danville, Ill.
1. Clarice Hughes Wolfington, b Aug. 27, 1906, Oakwood, Ill., d m Dec. 25, 1925, at Riverside, Cal., Warren R. Ocheltree, b Dec. 25, 1903, in West Virginia.

CHILDREN

1. George Rolland Ocheltree, b Sept. 16, 1926, at Riverside, Cal.
2. Warren Robert Ocheltree, b Oct. 30, 1928, in Hollywood, Cal.
3. Marjorie Clarisse Ocheltree, b Sept. 14, 1934, Riverside, Cal.
4. Sylvia Anita Ocheltree, b Nov. 16, 1942, Madera, Cal.
 1. George Rolland Ocheltree, m Sept. 14, 1946, Lorraine Cook, b Sept. 27, 1926, m at Madera, Cal.

CHILDREN

1. Perry Roland Ocheltree, b Feb. 19, 1948, Madera, Cal.
2. Marsha Ocheltree, b April 30, 1950, Madera, Cal.
2. Warren Robert Ocheltree, m Aug. 17 1947, Betty Jo Vickers, b July 16, 1930, Okla., m at Madera, Cal.

CHILDREN

1. Kayrn Sue Ocheltree, b Aug. 28, 1948, Madera, Cal.
2. Robyn Gail Ocheltree, b June 21, 1950, Madera, Cal.
3. Vance Robert Ocheltree, b Oct. 17, 1902.

THE WEDDING

Lella Malcolm Kinnick and George V. Wolfington, Aug. 5, 1896.

Lella and George were both public school teachers.

She was teaching at No. 2 in Clark Township, Johnson County, Indiana; he was teaching at Oakwood, Vermillion County, Illinois, and came to his father's near the Primitive Baptist Church named Bethlehem, situated in Hensley Township, Johnson County, Indiana, to visit that summer. It was while his father was campaigning for the Populist Party in the county, and George was driving through the country with him—that they stopped at our home.

My parents entertained them for the night; at the supper table they met the entire family of young people including Lella, which was their first meeting and this developed into their courtship which lasted for a year or more before their wedding date was announced. As soon as school was closed, which then was usually in March, our house was all in a flutter in preparation for the great event. The first thing was house cleaning of an eight-room house from top to bottom, which enlisted every member of the family down to the youngest who was Sidney, then six years old and Jabez who was ten. Of course the crops had to be planted but John and Claude were enlisted also. With this task completed, then the yard must be cleaned, which was quite large. Then mother and Lella began shopping for her trousseau of dresses and linens, in Indianapolis—which was twenty miles away. This required many trips which were made by horse and buggy or carriage. Lella had decided on a church wedding with maid of honor, best man, four bridesmaids and four groomsmen and four ushers, which made a wedding party of sixteen young people besides her father who gave her away and the officiating minister, who was the pastor at that time, the Reverend VanBuskirk.

With all these six dresses of the bride and attendants to be made, there were three sewing machines that began to "hum" and kept it up until the task was completed. There happened to be two seamstresses in the family, my mother's sister, Aunt Alice Freeman and my father's sister, Aunt Sally (Sarah) Alexander who made my gown. I was the maid of honor.

The bride's gown was white China silk over which was a very sheer white organdy. Maid of honor had a silky looking white cotton with a sheer organdy over-dress. The bridesmaids wore white organdy over blue and two over pink, which presented a beautifully colorful appearance. It stands out very plainly in my memory as I write after 54 years and a half.

The participating parties were as follows:

Lella M. Kinnick, bride, George V. Wolfington, groom.

Nettie Edna Kinnick, maid of honor, Frank Houser, best man.

Julia Dot Tilson (cousin), bridesmaid, Claude O. Kinnick, groomsman.
Ollie Williams (friend), bridesmaid, John A. Kinnick, groomsman.
Zelma Freeman (cousin), bridesmaid, Jay Michael, groomsman.
Mabel Tilson (cousin), bridesmaid, Lemuel Tilson, groomsman.
Elizabeth Jane Myers (cousin), bridesmaid, Sidney Wright, groomsman.

With this large a wedding party it took very careful planning for everyone to be at the proper place at the proper time, far in advance of the date of the wedding.

Besides the regular meals for the family, the guests arrived a day or so in advance from Illinois. The angelfood cakes were all made and iced at home, by Lella and her cousin and chum, who had recently married, Anna West Terman, who was a musician and chosen to play the wedding program and the Lohengrin by Wagner and Mendelssohn Wedding marches.

My mother was not a person to become unnerved by such a crowd of young folks around her, but her hands were so full she didn't really have time to comb her hair before going to the church, but just smoothed it up and no one was the wiser.

There was a reception held at her parents' home after the wedding. For this occasion the ice cream was ordered at Indianapolis; also the roses for the bride and her attendants. It became my father's duty to meet the minister in Indianapolis and get the ice cream which he did, and the roses; but, alas, his memory forsook at this point and he forgot to call at the greenhouse for them and it was too late to turn back when he recalled he was to get them. When he arrived and the news spread through the house and got to Lella—well it was more like a funeral than a wedding—I had dressed her hair and powdered her face—but she broke down in her disappointment, not only was she melted to tears but wept bitterly and could scarcely be quieted. So I had my work all to do over again. Some home flowers were used and the matter dropped but not forgotten. Transportation for such a large number was difficult, but a horse-drawn buckboard from Franklin was hired from the livery stable and the entire bridal party was taken to the Rocklane Christian Church from the residence, a distance of two or three miles, and returned the same way. There were no invitations sent out for the wedding, but as was the custom, announcement was made previously at the regular church services. She had been active in church and school and had many friends and they were all present as well as neighbors and relatives from all over the county; the church was literally packed.

MARJORIE CLARISSE OCHELTRREE'S WEDDING

Miss Marjorie Clarisse Ocheltree, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Warren R. Ocheltree, Madera, California, was married February 14, 1953, at four P. M. at the home of her parents, to Mr. William Rusconi, son of Mr. and Mrs. Ben Rusconi of San Joaquin, California. The Rev. Clarke Breeze of Bass Lake, officiated, in the presence of seventy-five guests. It was a very beautiful home wedding with Valentine appointments outstanding. The bride was given in marriage by her father.

The bride was gowned in a dusty rose colored lace sheath dress.

Miss Mary Hays, maid of honor, wore a copper colored taffeta tea dress with gold accessories.

Henry Rusconi, brother of the groom, was best man.

The altar was located before the fire-place, which was banked with mountain-ferns and cala-lillies and centered with a heart covered with gardenias on each side of which were standing candelabras which were lighted by Miss Sylvia Ocheltree, sister of the bride and Miss Sharon Yount, cousin of the bride, just before the ceremony.

Little Karyn Ocheltree, niece of the bride, was the flower girl, dressed in an aqua colored organdy, carried a basket of flowers dyed to match her frock. Perry Ocheltree, nephew of the bride, was ring bearer and carried the rings on a white heart shaped pillow. He wore knee length gray pants and a little red double-breasted coat. Both were just past four years of age. George and Robert Ocheltree, brothers of the bride were the ushers.

Miss Norma Montgomery, accompanied by Mrs. Harry Kollborn, sang "Because" just before the ceremony. The bridal party entered to the strains of the Longrin's Wedding March and took their places before the altar. The bride carried a floral piece, of heart shaped, covered with gardenias.

The bridesmaid carried yellow flowers. The mother of the bride wore a black velvet suit. The mother of the groom wore a black lace afternoon dress. Grandmother of the bride wore a taupe shade dress with red roses for her corsage, Mrs. G. V. Wolfington (her name).

As it was the first wedding in the family, my mother put forth every effort to make it conform to Lella's wishes. It was, as memory serves me, the first church wedding of her generation; also it was outstandingly social and very beautiful. Every wish was granted, every plan succeeded except the absent roses.

Lella and George remained at home a short time to finish up last-minute packing and to pay a visit to his aged father's home; then the day came. I can see that load of furniture as the wagon rolled out of the lawn, taking it to Indianapolis to be shipped to Oakwood, Illinois. We all accompanied her to Indianapolis and had the family picture taken and we still have it as a memento. How I cried upon returning home, for she and I had occupied the same bed for years and someone had taken her from me. But that is life.

Lella Malcolm Kinnick was also born in Pleasant Township, Johnson County, Ind., north of Whiteland, where my parents owned a farm across from the schoolhouse, known as the Panhandle School, where she attended her first days of school under a teacher by the name of Mr. James Tracy. That same year of 1880, on Thanksgiving Day our parents moved to Clark Township on the Parmer farm across the road from the Clarksburg Christian Church, where my father attended from his boyhood to his death. Lella then attended school at District No. 3 until March of 1889, when my parents sold

out to Eugene and Lavina Mullendore Robison, which placed the farm back into the family of descendants of the original owners from the government, namely Thomas Robison and Jane Clark Robison. My parents then purchased the Uncle Johnny Harbert farm, two or three miles farther south on the dividing line between the Clarksburg and the Hurricane communities.

That placed us in District No. 1, where five children of the family started to school in September, 1889. From this school Lella completed the eighth grade under a teacher by the name of Joseph Alexander who rather inspired her as well as her brothers John and Claude to attend a normal school at Valparaiso, Ind., where he had attended, to prepare themselves for teaching, where they all three attended. All her teaching was done in Clark Township at District No. 4 and No. 2 until her marriage in 1896. August 5, 1896, she married George V. Wolfington, who had taught school several years and was at that time teaching in Oakwood, Illinois, where they went to housekeeping. Both continued to teach for several years at different schools. They lived several years at Oakwood where my sister and I—Queen was 14 and I was 18—visited them in their new home the latter part of August, 1896; later they lived at Henning, Ill., where we visited them in 1905, when Queen's first son, Wendell, was about 18 months old. She and her baby had come to Indiana Harbor on Lake Michigan to visit us, so we decided to visit Lella at Henning. We three arrived safely at Henning by train just at dusk. Lella was there to meet us. My husband was then pastor of the First Baptist Church of Indiana Harbor, Ind., and could not leave until after the evening service, Sunday evening, so he came as far as Hoopeston, Ill., through the night and walked to Henning through a heavy rain to get to Lella's for breakfast.

In 1903, Lella's husband received his M.D. diploma from Rush Medical School in Chicago and paid us a visit in our first home and we four attended the commencement together in Chicago. About two years before this George had decided to quit teaching and give all his time to study in his chosen field of medicine, so they went to Chicago for two years and completed his medical course. That closed the teaching profession for both of them. They returned to their location north of Danville, Ill., bought property at Bismarck, where Dr. George V. Wolfington, M.D., hung his sign and practiced for ten years. In May, 1916, Lella had a severe case of pneumonia and Doctor sent for me to come to their assistance. Both Queen and I went to Bismarck, Ill., at once. I was recovering from an attack of appendicitis and wasn't able to travel alone. A graduate nurse arrived from Chicago that same day and another doctor was called in consultation. It was decided her symptoms proved she needed hospitalization.

A second nurse who was older and more experienced arrived from Chicago and she accompanied Lella to the hospital at Danville, Ill., and remained with her until she was able to be brought home and stayed with her several weeks. She was so easy to take cold after this siege that it was decided she must go to a dry warm climate. As the doctor had a large practice he could not sell at once; so she and her daughter Clarice and my father started to Southern California and rented an apartment in Riverside

where they lived that winter. For two or three years she came back in the spring to Bismarck and returned to Riverside in the fall. Finally another physician was found who would locate in Bismarck. So they sold out their practice, property and furniture and went to Riverside, Cal., to make that their home. But Doctor, who had had such a large practice in Bismarck found so many doctors in Riverside he became restless and hearing of a new town down in the Imperial Valley that was growing by leaps and bounds, he decided to go down and investigate the situation, which he did and found the people there needed a doctor and decided to move down in these rural surroundings. This was near the Colorado River and the name of the town was Blythe. It is so dry and hot that during the hottest months of summer they had to go to Long Beach to get out of the heat. They lived at Blythe in the Desert Valley from 1918 or '20 to the fall of 1943, when they moved back to their modern home at Riverside.

It was during World War II, and besides his practice all over the Valley and in this fast-growing town he saw his health was breaking; that he was asked to care for the soldiers in the camp just west of Blythe, which he did for a while but was compelled to retire at the age of 80 years. He died September 10, 1952, age 89 years.

NATIVE OF JOHNSON COUNTY, INDIANA, DIES IN CALIFORNIA

Dr. G. V. Wolfington of Riverside, California, died Wednesday night, September 10, 1952, at the Arlington Sanitarium of a lingering illness which began a year ago. He passed his eighty-ninth birthday July 7, 1952. He was the husband of Lella M. Kinnick and son of Mr. and Mrs. John Wolfington, native of Hensley Township, Johnson County, Indiana. He was a primitive Baptist Minister. Dr. Wolfington spent his early childhood near Trafalgar. Having a desire for an education, he became a teacher in the district schools of that day in Indiana, later was a teacher in Illinois. It was while on a visit to see his aged father, who lived near the old Bethlehem Church in this county, that he met Miss Lella M. Kinnick while his father was working for the Populist Party, and was entertained in her home.

On August 5, 1896, they were married and made their first home in Oakwood, Illinois, where they both taught in the Public Schools. After several years he entered the Rush Medical School of Chicago. After his graduation in 1903, he opened his first office at Bismarck, Illinois, where they lived many years and had a large practice.

It was on account of Lella's ill health that they went to California to make their permanent home, at Blythe, where he practiced for thirty years.

His health began to fail during World War II, when besides his wide practice he was asked to take on additional work at the Soldier's camp near Blythe. In 1946, he retired and they moved to their home in Riverside, where his death occurred. Funeral services were conducted at ten o'clock Saturday A. M. at the Atchison and Graham Funeral Home, September 13, 1952.

He was the last of his immediate family; and is survived by Mrs. Wolfington, one daughter, Clarice and husband, Warren Warren Ockeltred, four grandchildren, George R., Robert W., Marjorie and Silvia and four great-grandchildren.

Sister's health was still frail and they needed the rest which they are still enjoying. This sketch of Lella's life would not be complete without speaking of Clarice, the daughter, whom they raised and educated in the schools and also gave her piano lessons. While living in Bismarck, Ill., a mother brought a little girl about two or three years of age, who seemed to be threatened with infantile paralysis, for treatment and to consult the doctor about what was best to do for the good of the child. So she was left in their charge and care. She was very ill, so Lella became her nurse and George her doctor. In the course of time this child began to improve and under all the circumstances surrounding her mother's home it seemed that she would need care for some time, which her mother was not able to provide and that was the determining factor which led to their decision to adopt little Clarice, whose life they jointly had saved. At six years she started to school in Bismarck, Ill., and continued her studies in Blythe, California. All through those years she had a musical education on the piano and became quite efficient as a musician.

She married Warren R. Ocheltree, a young man who also loved music and had a very nice voice. After their marriage on Christmas Day, 1925, they lived at Riverside and Los Angeles; are now living at Madera, Cal. They are the parents of two sons and two daughters. Their sons, George Rolland and Warren Robert, are married and have two and three children each. Marjorie and Sylvia are in school and at home.

Clarice and Warren are grandparents five times and on Christmas Day, 1950, celebrated their twenty-fifth wedding anniversary when Clarice was just 48 years of age.

3. Margie Ocheltree m. William Rusconak, Feb. 14, 1953.

4. Otto Claude Kinnick⁶ (James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson, b Feb. 23, 1876, at Clarksburg (now Rocklane), Ind.; d Oct. 21, 1931, near Sac City, Iowa; burial, Wyuka Cemetery, Lincoln, Neb.; m June 14, 1903, Grace Hutchinson, at Princeton, Ind., b _____ Ind., d Jan. 17, 1936, West Lafayette, Ind., burial, West Lafayette, Ind.

O. Claude Kinnick met Grace Hutchinson while attending the Indiana State Normal at Terre Haute, Indiana, where he graduated June, 1902. My father, sister Lella and I had the pleasure of attending his commencement and class day exercises in which he had an active part in the class play, "The Mikado."

Grace and her mother, Mrs. Dillow, lived in Terre Haute, where she was being educated in music, especially the piano. She had talent and promise of becoming a fine musician. She had prepared herself for teaching



James Thomas Kinnick
and Martha Ellen Tilson



James Thomas Kinnick, Martha Ellen Tilson and family at their
40th Wedding Anniversary, 1909



Parents Home on the Harbert Farm



Martha Ellen Tilson's Hurricane Baptist Church

the piano. At this time she and Claude were seeking a location where they could pursue their chosen professions. Claude applied for and secured a position on the faculty of the Princeton High School at Princeton, Gibson County, Indiana. Before and after this time, their friendship developed into a romance which led to their marriage on June 14, 1903, at the home of her mother, Mrs. Dillow, who was then a widow and had moved to Princeton. On account of the existing circumstances there was no public wedding planned, only the parents of each and the officiating minister were present.

Up to this time Claude was rooming and boarding, so he came to live with Grace in her home. Just how long he remained at Princeton I have no record.

Ten days after their marriage they came to Claude's country home, between Rocklane and Hurricane communities in Johnson County, Indiana, to attend the wedding of his sister, Nettie Edna Kinnick, to Halley Farr Waggener, of Franklin, Indiana, on June 24, 1903, which was their only honeymoon trip.

My brother Claude was unusually endowed mentally with a bright mind which seemed to manifest itself in many ways. When he was quite young, he had a great desire for learning. When other boys would be playing, Claude would be found reading the newspaper or a book. In those days magazines were not as plentiful in farm houses as today. How well I remember when the "Reading Circle" entered the District Schools, and the pupils were allowed to take books home, such as "The Hoosier Schoolmaster," and others were read aloud to all in our family on winter nights after the chores were finished, which gave us plenty of entertainment.

He had many talents; one was an inventive genius manifested early in making a latch for the "loom-house" door when about ten years of age when his parents were attending a 70th Ind. Regimental reunion, and how delighted he was on their return when he was complimented for his hard day's work. These inventive inclinations followed him all through his life. At the time of his death it was a library table and a shoe polishing kit he had made. Both were very nicely finished.

Claude's greatest talents were in literature and music which he combined all through his high school and normal college and university career.

In our home were eight young people, four girls and four boys. From infancy our mother saw that we had every advantage we were able to take. Besides our singing classes she conducted in the home herself, each was given special musical training, in voice, on the reed organ, then the piano, under Professor J. M. Dungan, a cousin who was head of the Musical Department at Franklin College. For a few years we had a ladies' quartet, a male quartet and a mixed quartet. Combining these we had a mixed octette.

Our family was invited to sing on many occasions through the year.

Claude chose teaching as his profession and specialized in English and journalism; he wrote and conducted many plays; he was active in the music department of both colleges and universities.

He has held important positions in the educational world, teaching in such institutions as Eureka College, Purdue University, West Tennessee Normal School, Queen's University of Toronto, Phillips University of Enid, Oklahoma, and Nebraska Wesleyan, Lincoln, Nebraska.

On December 23, 1918, he set sail for Paris, France, from Portland, Maine, on the steamer Pomonia, having enlisted through the Y.M.C.A. in World War I, A.E.F., being assigned to the Educational Corps, serving as professor in the University of France from January to July, 1919.

He was a member of the American Association of University Professors. He was a frequent contributor to educational magazines, and had recently completed an article dealing with early Eighteenth Century material for "Middle English Dictionary" being published by the University of Michigan.

—From the Wesleyan University Publication,
Lincoln, Neb., October 29, 1931.

CLAUDE'S EARLY TRAINING AND TEACHING CAREER

- 1890—Completed grades at District No. 1, Johnson County, Ind.
- 1891—Spent one year reviewing.
- 1892—He and his brother John attended high school at Whiteland, Ind.
- 1893—He entered Valparaiso Normal, Valparaiso, Ind.
- 1894 to 1899—This time was spent in teaching during the winters, several places, two of which were District No. 9, Clark Township, Johnson County, and Winamac, Pulaski County, Ind.
- 1900—Entered Indiana State Normal, Terre Haute, Ind.
- 1902—Graduated at Indiana State Normal, Terre Haute, Ind.
- 1903—On faculty of Princeton, Ind., High School in Gibson County, Ind.
- 1904—On faculty of Thorntown High School, Boone County, Ind.
- 1905—On faculty of Westfield High School, Hamilton County, Ind.
- 1906—Did graduate work, Chicago University, Chicago, Ill.
- 1907—
- 1908—Entered Indiana University, Bloomington, Ind.
- 1909—
- 1910—Received his A.B. degree from Indiana University, Bloomington, Ind.
- 1912—
- 1912—Teaching position at Alliance, Columbiana County, Ohio.
- 1913—Received his A.M. degree from Indiana University, Bloomington, Ind.
- 1914—Taught on the faculty of the Washington High School, Washington, Daviess County, Ind.
- 1916—Taught English on the faculty of Eureka College, Eureka, Woodford
- 1917 County, Ill.
- 1918—December 23, sailed for Paris, France, from Portland, Me., on the Steamer Pomonia, enlisted through the Y.M.C.A. in the Educational Corps and taught at the University of France.
- 1919—Returned home in June or July.
- 1920—Taught English on the faculty of Queen's University, Kingston, Ontario, Canada.

1921—

1922—Taught English on the faculty of Purdue University,

1923 West Lafayette, Ind.

1924—Taught English on the faculty of Phillips University, Enid, Arfield

1925 County, Okla.

1926—Did graduate work in Chicago University, Chicago, Ill.

1927—

1928—

1929—On the faculty of Palmer College, Albany, Gentry County, Mo.

1929—On the faculty of Nebraska Wesleyan University, Lincoln, Neb.

1930— where he taught English, journalism and public speaking.

1931— Continued until the time of his death.

While at Purdue University at West Lafayette, Ind., between the years 1921-22, divorce proceedings were launched and consummated between Claude and Grace as a solution for a very unhappy marital state in their home. Grace and her mother continued to live in his property which he owned and Claude resigned his position there and was accepted on the faculty of Phillips University at Enid, Okla., in the fall of 1922, which position he held until December, 1925. While there he met Miss Cleda Wilkins, who was on the faculty of the same university, employed in the language department, teaching French, while Claude taught English which threw them together quite frequently and a mutual interest in each other developed. In December, 1925, both resigned their positions at Enid and entered Chicago University to do graduate work in their respective fields.

Otto Claude Kinnick and Cleda Wilkins were married December 29, 1925, which was also a quiet wedding.

They continued to live in Chicago, both doing graduate work in the university and working on the side in some department that was available. In the fall of 1928, they accepted positions on the faculty of the Palmer School at Albany, Gentry County, Mo., where they remained one year. Then in the fall of 1929, came an offer of a teaching position for both at Lincoln, Neb., in the Nebraska Wesleyan University which was a decided promotion for both and which they accepted. The Nebraska State University was also located in Lincoln and that made it possible for them to enter the State University and complete credits on their Ph.D. degrees which they were doing.

WHEN SUDDENLY WITHOUT WARNING CLAUDE DISAPPEARED

On Wednesday morning October 21, 1931, he met his 8:00 o'clock class and was seen to drive out in his blue Plymouth coupe as was his custom to attend his 9:00 o'clock class at the State University. But he never appeared all day at that university. When he didn't meet Cleda as prearranged, at 9:00 o'clock p. m., she became alarmed and made every effort to find some clue that would lead to his discovery. After a sleepless night she resorted to radio broadcasting through the police, who were notified immediately after 9:00 o'clock. She and Claude's cousin George Freeman, rode all over Lincoln that night trying to locate his car; they came in about 4:00 a. m. and Cleda

sat at the phone all morning answering calls that were coming in continuously. Thursday noon she received the sad message that his body was found near Sac City, Iowa, and that death was caused by drowning. The message was relayed to Franklin by George Freeman to his family.

I received the message about 11:00 o'clock that night when sister Queen and Arthur came to my home. They knew I was alone as Halley was still at Shurtleff College at Alton, Ill. We both arrived in Lincoln Sunday afternoon and attended his funeral Monday, the 26th, 1931.

"HE WAS A HARD WORKER," BY PROF. E. GLENN CALLEN

"Prof. Kinnick was very conscientious and took his work seriously, according to Prof. E. Glenn Callen of the Wesleyan faculty who lives across in the same apartment house as the Kinnicks. He was to come up before a University of Nebraska committee for his Ph.D. degree some time this winter and reported to Prof. Callen that his work was progressing nicely.

He and Prof. Callen usually walked over to Wesleyan together several evenings each week to study in their offices on the top floor of the main building, but returned about 9 o'clock. Prof. Kinnick spent Tuesday evening at his office but came home at the customary hour and retired, Mrs. Kinnick said."

FUNERAL SERVICE

Many attend funeral services; faculty members speak. (From the Wesleyan.)

The passing of Prof. Claude Kinnick, Professor of Journalism at Nebraska Wesleyan University, was observed in a quiet service at the First Christian Church on Monday afternoon, October 26, 1931.

A large group of faculty members, students, relatives, and other associates gathered in the dimly lighted chapel, the front of which was massed with flowers. Rev. Ray E. Hunt, pastor of the First Christian Church of Lincoln, officiated, and both Chancellor I. E. Schreckengost and Dean F. A. Alabaster spoke in memory of Prof. Kinnick. Music was furnished by a mixed quartet, with Dean Tarvin Witte as soloist. Burial took place in Wyuka.

Excerpts from the funeral address by the Rev. Ray E. Hunt

"Professor Kinnick was an accomplished musician, and delighted in play writing and acting.

"He had been a member of the Christian Church for many years, and was a man of deeply religious conception.

He was an inspiring teacher, greatly beloved in the circle of friends.

He was united in marriage to Cleda Wilkins on December 29, 1925, and their relationship was an unusually happy one, both parties finding compensation for the barrenness of other days. Besides his widow he is survived by two brothers and three sisters.

But is this all? Is it possible that this disciplined, sensitive soul with all its love of truth and beauty has passed into oblivion? The man of faith

affirms that the universe is no such wastrel. Too much of heartache, of agony of soul, of hard mental effort has been spent upon it, says faith; God will not throw it away, nor allow it to be lost. The very quality of the spirit merits eternity.

If eternity can be earned, then surely one of whom an old trusted friend could say, "He was the best man I have ever known," had earned the right to immortality. The unbeliever finds my faith unfounded, He asks for proof, for someone to return. "Where is the spirit land?" says he, and "What is it like?" and "How goes he about the continuation of his tasks and absorbing interests?" For all these questions I have but one answer. My faith in immortality is part and parcel of my conception of the universe. Immortality is as much an inevitable outcome of a universe at whose center there is an intelligent and benevolent will, as is beauty or truth or power. If there is purpose, then there is life; not just three score and ten years, but immortality. If there is order and not chaos in this universe of ours, then there are purposes and goals; so no incident of death defeats the purpose nor the goal of the Eternal.

My whole being is in revolt at the idea that this person is dead.

Rather has he been released from the limitations of humanity as this physical body which housed his spirit and which was obedient unto his bidding was left behind. He got himself a new body, the spiritual body of Paul in his famous argument in the second Corinthian letter; a body adapted to his new experiences and through which he may express himself.

The difference between the material and the spiritual interpretations of our universe is just this: Materialism laments the untimely passing of a rare spirit and mourns the cutting off of his opportunity; whereas faith says that death's door opens towards the east; that love never lost its own; that "He that liveth and believeth on me shall never die."

DEAN ALABASTER PAYS TRIBUTE TO KINNICK

"How well I remember the first time I met Professor Kinnick. It was in the Registrar's office, in the fall of 1929. I was struck by his sincere, gentlemanly bearing. He had an unassuming, straightforward manner, and showed a kindly human interest that won for him a large place in the respect and esteem of his colleagues.

There is a type of men who, by their calm, deliberate manner sometimes gives the impression of a life of comparative inactivity. Our Grand Old Man, Chancellor Huntington, gave this impression. But what a worker he was! And so was our friend Professor Kinnick. I always found him calm, well-poised, deliberate. But how he toiled! And with what ambition.

Many a student has spoken to me in appreciation of his teaching. He was a moulder of young life. He was beloved of students and faculty. In what better way can the divinity in human nature express itself than through such sterling virtues as honesty, loyalty to a worthy cause, high endeavor, a painstaking accuracy, and a full measure of devotion to duty. In

fact, Professor Kinnick was of that rare class of human beings: the dependable. Again and again have I noticed the surprisingly thorough manner in which he performed certain tasks that had been assigned to him. He was rich in scholarship. He showed a fine discrimination in the use of words, such as one rarely meets.

In addition to his teaching and publicity work, Professor Kinnick was pursuing a difficult and exacting course in graduate study. His load would have staggered a much younger man.

Few of us in the faculty realized the terrific strain he was under. But he did not take life for granted. To him it was a sacred trust, and was to be taken at the flood tide.

We are met today to extend a farewell greeting and to pay our tribute to the memory of an honored colleague and devoted friends, whose work in life has ended, and whose substantial contribution to human society has now been made.

Professor Kinnick came to our campus to teach us the lesson of strict integrity, heroic endeavor, persistent toil, and sacrificial service. He has come and gone, the loving husband, the devoted teacher, the Christian gentleman. Verily, his works do follow him, wrought in others' lives to bear a rich fruitage through all the coming years."

5. Nettie Edna Kinnick⁶ (James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson, b Jan. 3, 1878, near Whiteland, Ind.; d m June 24, 1903, Halley Farr Waggener, b Mar. 31, 1877, at Franklin, Ind., son of James Thomas Waggener and Sarah Elizabeth Farr.

EDNA'S SCHOLASTIC RECORD

- 1890—Began study of music under Professor Dungan, head of Music Dept., Franklin College.
- 1896—Entered Franklin College, Music Department.
- 1899—Completed work and received Bachelor of Music degree, under Mrs. Minnie Bruner.

Began teaching music when 16 years of age and continued to teach throughout my college days. Teaching was interrupted by illness in 1900 until the spring of 1903, when I had a large class. After my marriage I continued teaching until 1915.

When my niece and nephews came to live with us, I gave Martha Wheeler lessons for three years, James Wheeler lessons for two years, Joseph Wheeler lessons for one year.

HALLEY'S SCHOLASTIC RECORD

- 1896—Entered Franklin College, Preparatory Department.
- 1898—Entered Freshman Class.
- 1902—Completed course and received Bachelor of Arts degree.
- 1902—Entered Chicago University and continued work until 1904.

1909—Received from Franklin College Master of Arts degree.

1928—Received from Chicago University Master of Arts degree in Church History.

OUR WEDDING

It had always been a fond dream of mine, that when that day of all days in a young woman's life arrived, that of course I would have a church wedding with all the attendants that were appropriate for such an occasion.

I had played wedding programs for so many of my friends and relatives that it would naturally be expected of me to reciprocate. But alas! that dream faded and we were controlled by circumstances in making plans for that event. In 1900 to 1902 I had been in very poor health, causing me to be hospitalized three different times, which entailed a great expense to my parents, and weddings do cost money!

As the event drew nearer, my mother suffered an injury to her back by a fall in the orchard, which incapacitated her for all the work that a public wedding would demand.

Also Halley was in Chicago University that year, as well as being employed as Pastor of the First Baptist Church of Indiana Harbor and could be absent from his responsible position only a few days. So we both were governed by circumstances.

A quiet home wedding was planned and that life-long dream faded into oblivion, as all dreams do. It was not only quiet but not even known to our nearest relatives and neighbors that we were being married; just the two immediate families were present, which numbered just twenty-seven people.

The evening wedding was changed to the unearthly hour of 9:30 in the morning. There was a wedding breakfast served preceding the ceremony to the family and two invited guests, Miss Myrtle Dungan who played the bridal program and Rev. Claude Alexander, friend of the groom; also my two married sisters Lella and Queen who had returned home for the event. During the ceremony Queen sang "I Love You Truly," "O Promise Me," and "Good-Bye Sweet Day"; after which the Lohengrin Wedding March by Wagner was played as the bride and groom entered the parlor and took their appointed places.

The officiating minister was Professor C. H. Hall who had been Halley's Greek Professor all through his college days at Franklin College, and who was also my mother's pastor for 35 years at the Hurricane Baptist Church. He was waiting on our entrance. He had very little to say in the ceremony but pronounce us husband and wife and prayed God's blessing on us. We had agreed to pledge our own vows, which we did, which was a surprise to everyone but the minister.

I had chosen a thin sheer silky white goods purchased at the New York Store, for the event, which when made lay about two or three inches on the floor with a train, shirred skirt and waist with a lace yolk and collar, and a white satin girdle at the waist which fell in a large bow at the back, and

long sleeves. This gown was made by Mrs. Elihu Williams, of Franklin, secretly. I carried a small New Testament, tied with white ribbon, a gift from Halley. I wore a white carnation in my hair. He was dressed in a black cheviot double-breasted suit purchased at the New York Store from a friend, Mr. Hays, the husband of Elizabeth Overstreet. We both wore black shoes; I traveled in a black silk suit and white blouse. I also wore a black hat.

Those of the two families attending were as follows:

Waggeners

Grandmother Catherine Farr	Dell Bridges Waggener
Grandmother Nancy Waggener	Prof. C. H. Hall
Grandfather Robert Waggener	Claude Alexander
Father James T. Waggener	Myrtle Dungan
Mrs. James T. Waggener	Frank Tilson
Leila Waggener	Rosa (maid)
Wiley E. Waggener	

Kinnicks

Mother Martha E. Kinnick	Claude Kinnick
Father James T. Kinnick	Grace H. Kinnick
Lora Hollis Kinnick	Queen K. Ballard
John A. Kinnick	Jabez T. Kinnick
Sevella Overstreet	Adda Maze
Lella K. Wolfington	Sidney T. Kinnick

I changed into my traveling suit before the guests departed and we left at once by carriage, being driven by my brother Jabez and his friend Miss Adda Maze, then just in their sweet sixteens, to Greenwood, in time for the 11 o'clock Interurban to Indianapolis where we met the noon Monon train enroute to Chicago. As we were removing our luggage from the carriage we found some old shoes tied to it. This had been done by Halley's brother's wife, Dell Bridges Waggener—we made quick disposal of them. My mother and sister Lella had prepared a wonderful lunch of fried chicken, angel food cake and all good fruit and sandwiches for us on the journey, but alas they failed to put it in the carriage—so we were left to dream of what might have been to tempt our appetites.

But the day passed all too quickly without incident. Instead of going on into Chicago we got off the train at Grand Crossing and took a Lake Shore train to Indiana Harbor, thereby saving about two hours time. We went at once to the home of Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Cooksey, he being the Senior Deacon of our church. We found Mrs. Cooksey resting on the couch in order to meet the 7 o'clock train with the rest of the church members, at which time they were expecting us to arrive. That was called off and she served a lovely supper before we went to our two rented rooms on Pennsylvania Avenue. Upon Mr. Cooksey's arrival from the mill for supper—he came into the dining room where I was. Mrs. Cooksey said, "Thomas, do you remember this woman?" He hesitated for a moment and said, "I never saw that woman before." Halley had stepped into the front room behind

the drapes—just then he appeared; and what a happy surprise. Upon our arrival at our new home it was noised around that we were there. So the children, not to be cheated out of their fun, came about dusk with all their noise making devices to bid us welcome.

Indiana Harbor was such a fast growing town that to find a house was out of the question, so Halley had rented two rooms, one downstairs and the other upstairs, which was not so convenient—but we had a roof over our heads.

It was a six-roomed house occupied by Mr. and Mrs. Alford Hiles and daughter Anna, about 12 years of age. They were a fine English family. We thought we were fixed, but in October the house was sold from over our heads—and one of our members invited us to move into their two front rooms on Block Avenue. They were Mr. and Mrs. Ed. Jennens with three children. They were a Welsh family. This was a very sacrificial deed. We spent the winter there. In March of 1904 we found and rented "A Little Red Cottage," south of the Pennsylvania tracks on Elm Street, near the Lincoln School, the only school building in town. It was also situated near the lot on Fir Street which the church had purchased for erection of a church building.

INDIANA HARBOR BAPTIST CHURCH RECEPTION

JUNE 26, 1903, 8 P. M.

At the home of Mr. and Mrs. John Ford, Sr., Commonwealth Avenue.

The social life of the church was under the supervision of the women of the church organization called The Ladies Aid Society. They gave us a wonderful reception at the home of Mr. and Mrs. John Ford, Sr. and their three sons, John, Jr., William and Harold. I hadn't any public reception as there was no church building; the organization was still in its infancy and the town was not over two years old from its beginning and the steel mills had been in operation not more than a year. In 1902, the inhabitants numbered about 1200 people when Halley made his first visit there.

But to my surprise, when we arrived the house was packed to the rafters with members and their families, friends and townspeople who came to give us a welcome. It seemed the women had put forth every effort to make it a happy occasion, long to be remembered. Everyone was wearing their prettiest clothes, flowers were used throughout the house which presented the appearance of a festive occasion. Among the young group were some musicians who furnished the piano music for the occasion. Alma Huish, Rebecca Ormond, May Elmo, of the Baptist Church, and Lillian Spittle of the Methodist Church.

There was a very cordial spirit manifested. I was invited to render some solos which I did and was graciously applauded. After the program refreshments of ice cream and home-made cakes were served by the hostess and assistants. After which the church presented us with a gift of \$25, with which we made our first payment on a new piano for our new home. During the program the hall and stairs were packed with friends from the various churches and families of the town.

The families present were:

1. Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Cooksey and son Will.
2. Mr. and Mrs. William Evans and daughter Rachel.
3. Mr. and Mrs. John Ford, Sr., and sons John, Jr., Willie and Harold.
4. Mr. and Mrs. John Haywood, son Amos, and daughters Anna and Bertha.
5. Mr. and Mrs. George Ormond, son John and daughter Rebecca.
6. Mr. and Mrs. John Ormond.
7. Mr. and Mrs. Alf Jones and daughters Ethel and Myrtle.
8. Mr. and Mrs. William Evans, son Roy and daughters Mary and Gladys.
9. Mr. and Mrs. Jim Gardner and sons Will and Eddie and daughter Bessie.
10. Mr. and Mrs. Elmo and two sons and daughter May.
11. Mr. and Mrs. John Wheel, sons Ernest and John and daughters, May, Mamie, Martha, Edith.
12. Mr. and Mrs. Will Huish, sons Earl, Bennie, George, Gene, and daughters Blanche and Alena.
13. Mr. and Mrs. Harris and son Willie.
14. Mr. and Mrs. John Stevens and son John.
15. Mr. and Mrs. John Lewis and son John.
16. Mr. and Mrs. McKay, son John and daughters.
17. Mr. and Mrs. Saunders, son John and daughter Anna.
18. Mr. and Mrs. Jones, lived on Pennsylvania Avenue; two daughters, Helen and Grace.
19. Mr. and Mrs. John Bevan, son Owen.
20. Mr. and Mrs. Lindburg and daughters Anna, Amelia and Hazel.
21. Mr. and Mrs. Wm. Reese.
22. Mr. and Mrs. Ed Jennens, son and daughters.
23. Mr. and Mrs. Ward, daughter Hazel.
24. Mr. and Mrs. Reese Harris and son Willie.
25. Mr. and Mrs. Jack Harvey and daughters Clara and Gertrude.
26. Mr. and Mrs. Alf. Hiles and daughter Anna (Christian Church).

We were happy to find this Little Red Cottage so we could really set up our home and be to ourselves, where we could carry on our work to a better advantage.

Sister Hollis had returned with us after the holidays and was there to help us with the moving. The day we moved the house was in readiness to place the furniture when it arrived. Our piano was being moved by itself and as they were backing the truck up to the porch over uneven ground and as Hollis and I were looking out at the front window the jar against some obstacle caused the piano to become unbalanced and it fell backwards off the truck on its face to the ground, making a horribly mournful sound. I screamed! and then began to cry—who wouldn't? Every key had fallen out and the metal pins on which they worked were bent back; all the front of the piano was out and the top was broken at one end and here I was teaching music pupils! As I remember I took a basket and began picking up the keys and other small pieces. But how were the men to ever upright the piano out of the sand and get it up the steps which numbered at least

six! But the miracle was performed and Halley took a shawl strap and straightened the pins almost as good as new; we replaced the keys and I taught on the piano for six months; then we sent it to the factory for a new top and repairing the places that were marred.

We lived in the Little Red Cottage two years and a half when it was sold also, and we had to move again. But while we lived there we had the pleasure of a visit from Mother, Jabez and Sidney over the weekend, an extended visit from Hollis and a visit from Queen and Baby Wendell the summer he was 18 months old in 1905. It was in the fall of 1906, when we found two front rooms for rent; one on the first floor which we used as library and music room; the other on the second floor for sleeping room, situated only two blocks away. We had to store our kitchen and dining room furniture and take our meals out.

That was not the worst, though, that befell us. It was only a few weeks until Halley was stricken down with typhoid fever. So severe he almost lost his life. I nursed him myself for twelve days and nights, when the doctor ordered a graduate nurse from Chicago so I could get some rest. When the crisis was reached I sent for his father and brother and my mother who came. In the meantime Lella came unexpectedly to contact an ear specialist in Chicago and she collapsed, so her husband, Dr. George Wolfington, came and they returned to their home at Bismarck, Illinois. Brother Claude was living at East Chicago, and he came to our rescue. These were terrible times for me but by Thanksgiving Halley was able to travel by consent of the doctor and we came to Franklin, Ind., to recuperate until the first of the year, when we returned to Indiana Harbor and took up our work again. In the meantime we rented a steam-heated six-room flat which was for our safety.

The winters were so severe on Lake Michigan and the strike in the Inland Steel Mills, where many of our church members worked, was getting no better.

So it was decided to have a series of meetings which might revive us all in spirit. Halley invited Rev. F. M. Hucklebury, a prominent retired Baptist minister, to conduct a two weeks' series of meetings. We entertained him in our own home, which altogether was a very pleasant and profitable experience. We had a very loyal group of young people as well as a substantial middle aged membership. After which Halley began his preaching and pastoral work and I took up my piano teaching, besides my home work.

We continued there for about four months more. In the meantime Halley received an invitation to preach at the Southport Baptist Church, about six miles south of Indianapolis, with a view of a call to be their pastor.

This was a far cry from the pioneering we were doing in a new established industrial center on the shores of Lake Michigan, where we were growing up with the struggling membership, sharing their joys, sorrows and

defeats. We had so many good friends there it was unthinkable to pull up stakes and accept a pastorate in a new field. But that is just what we did.

On May 7, 1907, we established our residence in the village of Southport which dates back to the early 1800's.

It was hard to leave our first home and church after almost five years. The relationship seemed so dear, but our health was at stake as well as our finances and we did what seemed best. After almost 50 years we still keep in touch with our friends and converts there. Since Halley was sent to Indiana Harbor from Chicago University in 1902, and organized the church January 4, 1903, and later where he was ordained by the church, the relationship was so close it was difficult to break the bonds. But in reality they were not broken, but others were to follow who built on the foundation that had been laid. As we came to Southport we were to continue building on foundations which many generations had laid who had preceded us. Here was a fine church building that had been built under the pastorate of Rev. J. R. Henry not many years previous, and spacious grounds but no parsonage.

We had lived in five different houses in Indiana Harbor, and we thought surely that would not be repeated in the old settled community of Southport. But alas! it was; we lived in just exactly five different houses there—a six-roomed parsonage was erected just east of the church in 1911.

Just the four rooms downstairs were finished and we moved in during the summer of 1911, even before the woodwork was varnished.

During all these four years Halley had plenty of pastoral work besides both of us had Sunday School classes, and I sought to improve the choir organization while having a large class of fine piano pupils during the week.

So we were busy people and continued to be all through the five years and four months of Halley's pastorate there.

One of the outstanding musical events here besides my piano recitals was the presentation of "The Nazarene" cantata given by the combined talent of the three churches, Baptist, Presbyterian and Methodist, under my leadership, which was a very great event for that community at the Easter season. People are still talking about it after forty years have passed.

In August of 1912, Halley was recommended by a friend and introduced to the Poplar Street Baptist Church at Terre Haute, Ind., who were seeking a new pastor. That resulted in him being called; so this closed another five years in which we were associated with the finest people on earth. We had had a very widespread revival the winter of 1910, that not only resulted in many converts in our own church but spread through the whole community, and some of those young people are today serving the churches in official positions, "God bless them," and are still among our very best friends.

We entered another very difficult field in Terre Haute, but it had the advantage of having a church building, though not so large as Southport, and a new eight-room parsonage that had been in use only one year. So we knew our moving days were over as long as we stayed there. It was

finished in oak on the first floor and had every convenience necessary for a parsonage and was very beautiful throughout. There were three bedrooms, bath and study on the second floor. The constituency was not so substantial in the main, but there were some members that could not be excelled in loyalty to all departments of this church and will linger in our memories as long as life lasts. One such was Mrs. Ella Price of sainted memory and mother of Mrs. J. W. Boston who is living and still active in the interests of church and the Kingdom.

We worked very hard here on the banks of the Wabash and the climate undermined my health to a great extent. Although I continued to have piano pupils who came to me, my class was not so large. I conducted the choir as usual in the church, but didn't attempt any public programs. In 1915, my mother's health began to fail so I spent practically all my time with her at our country home from March until her death May 19th, and remained on during the summer and Halley continued his work there, going back and forth as time permitted. The church was hard pressed for money and suggested renting the parsonage if I was not returning. I could not decide to leave my father there alone with the responsibility of a ten-roomed house which represented mother's life work.

So on July 26th we moved our furniture out of the parsonage and stored it August 9th out at father's. Halley stayed on until September 26th, when he closed his pastorate at Poplar Street Baptist Church, thus ending the third resident pastorate of Baptist Churches of the Indiana Baptist State Convention. On Friday, November 19, 1915, I started to Brookfield, Ohio, to see my sister Hollis's three orphan children. I had spent all fall making suits, dresses and all necessary clothing, three outfits for each. So they were taken along, and I expected to stay at least two weeks and do the mending I knew had accumulated and spend Thanksgiving with them. On that day my father who also had arrived on Wednesday night late, broke the shocking news that our home was in ashes, it having burned on Sunday night before November 21st, and that I would have to return with him the next morning. That meant we were homeless! After packing I made buttonholes in the little garments until two o'clock in the morning. My whole concern was for those orphaned children; my plan to be ready to care for them out on the farm when the time arrived, as it surely would, was destroyed completely. With the loss of our eight rooms of practically new furniture, what were we to do? With winter upon us, where were we to go? That question was answered for the winter at least when Mother Bergen (Mrs. M. E. Bergen, then a widow, invited us to make our home with her as she was alone and about 68 years of age and needed someone with her. She knew us well as she had given Halley a home during his college days, also for sometime before and after that period. So we lived there a year while getting on our feet financially. On February 13, 1916, the Baptist Church at Clayton called Halley to be their pastor, preaching on the second and fourth Sundays; and on May 21, 1916, he began preaching at the Plainfield Baptist Church and was called as pastor for the first and third Sundays. So now he was employed full time.

All winter I was sewing for the children, all the time I could keep out of bed. I had collapsed several times nervously and was having frequent attacks of appendicitis. How I ever lived through it all is a mystery. My home church at Rocklane and my mother's church at Hurricane were very generous with their gifts of canned goods and vegetables and fruits, and Aunt Sue Myers gave us a woolen comfort and \$2 out of her meager store, for she was a widow, and the family of course helped. We stayed at Sister Queen's home—she lived in Franklin on King Street—for a few days while plans were being made before we went to Mother Bergen's.

On May 15, 1916, I received a telegram from my brother-in-law, Dr. G. V. Wolfington, living at Bismarck, Illinois, that sister Lella had a bad case of pneumonia and for me to come. I was just getting over an attack of appendicitis and was not able to travel alone. After contacting sister Queen she said she would go with me. We found George had ordered a nurse from Chicago, who came soon after, but she was too young for such a case, and ordered another one, who was grand. It was decided in consultation with another doctor called that she must go to the hospital at Danville, so she and her nurse both were taken there. I remained to look after their daughter Clarice who was then about ten years old. I remained with them until Lella was home and was able to sit up. Still having the nurse I was not needed and came home early in June. The other members of the family had returned when she was taken to the hospital.

Halley had contracted to conduct the Daily Vacation Bible School at New Castle, Ind., the church home of his brother Wiley Waggener, and I was expecting to accompany him which I did and spent several weeks there in a large Colonial house used as the County Historial Museum. The aunt of Mrs. Wiley Waggener, Mrs. Paskins, was the hostess and lived in the building and had an apartment to rent; so it was quiet and a perfect place to rest after a year of stress. My cousin Harriet Freeman of Greenwood was to be married to Mr. A. G. Kelly that summer and sister Queen and I were invited to furnish the music for the wedding, which we did. By this time sister Lella was recovered enough to attend the wedding also.

With the summer past and Halley having full time work, on October 21, 1916, I made another visit to Brookfield, Ohio, to see Martha, James and Joseph Wheeler, my sister's children who were then 4, 6 and 7 years old.

Martha and James were in school and Joseph needed me. Their father was railroad operator working in the switch tower which was nearby. He had another housekeeper and Joseph needed companionship during the day.

I stayed about two weeks only, because it gets very cold there in November. I became better satisfied this time as we had a roof over our heads.

During this year Halley had taken some work in Franklin College to employ his time. He had been looking around in my absence for a house to rent, as I knew I could never bring the three children in mother Bergen's

home although she wanted us to remain. We were very appreciative of her sacrifice and kindness.

No real mother could have done more for us by giving us a home, for which we will always love and revere her memory. On Thursday, November 16, 1916, we found and rented a brick house on Martin Place from Mr. Wm. Judah, which was known as the Bullock house. At once we began to select suitable furniture, and by the 12th of December we went to house-keeping again. I do not forget the many gifts we received to feather our nest, that Christmas of 1916. The two churches of Clayton and Plainfield sent us a barrel of quilts, table cloths, dishes and other articles necessary for a home. I do not forget the kindness of Aunt Harriet Mullendore where Halley had lived when just a lad; she came in person to see us and presented us with a pair of new woolen blankets, saying, "If I had lost everything I would want someone to give me something I needed." Then brother Jabez and wife, Adda had given us a pair of cotton blankets and sister Queen had given us another pair of woolen blankets and a pretty white spread, all of which we have used all through these 33 years. We were so happy to have a home once more.

In May, 1917, Mr. Wheeler brought the children to us for the summer and Joseph had his fifth birthday June 30th. We cared for them all that summer. August 17th their father came for them to take them home.

Brother Claude and Lella were here for the settlement of the estate with father and the next morning Halley, Claude, Lella and I went to Lella's at Bismarck in Claude's new Studebaker, which helped to smother my grief over the children's absence.

On October 8, 1917, we purchased our present property at 82 Wilson Street, Franklin, Indiana, the first home we had ever owned or ever expect to own. It is located across the street (north) from Franklin College. We have a very pleasant outlook across the campus, a very pleasant place in which to spend the sunset of life.

In that same month Halley began teaching in the Franklin High School, besides carrying the responsibility of two churches. Also for several summers he served as Secretary and Treasurer of the Indiana Baptist Assembly which met every summer for two or three weeks at the college.

As this was Hally's home town, where he was born, raised and educated and brought up in the First Baptist Church we soon made a place for ourselves and soon had more than we could do. In this spring of 1918, the children came to us and were not only with us for that summer but were here for a whole year, as it was next to impossible for their father to keep a housekeeper. But in the spring of 1919, he was lonely without them and found another housekeeper and thought they could get along once more during the warm weather, so he started them to school that fall at home. He had purchased an automobile and thought he could give them some pleasure. However, before he came for them he suffered a broken wrist while cranking it and from that time on he was never well again. I kept in close touch by

correspondence, and on December 30, 1919, received a telegram of his sudden death. I packed my grip and started for Brookfield, Ohio, that night. When I arrived at their home the next morning I found James down in bed with the measles; Martha and Joseph had not taken them yet. The funeral was to be held at his daughter's—sister Belle's about one mile east of his home—and the body had already been removed there when I arrived.

Halley arrived in time for the funeral and we both attended. Sister Belle had arranged for some kind neighbor woman to stay with the children at their home while we were gone. We hurried back to the children for we knew the funeral procession would pass their home. So we put a blanket around James and got all three of them at the front door so they could see their father's body pass and have that last remembrance of him. There were six half-brothers and sisters, John, Belle, Roger, Zella, Florence and Walter, and after the funeral they and their husbands and wives and Halley and I had a meeting. It was decided that the home would have to be sold and the three little children brought to our home in Franklin. Mr. Ike Bice, sister Belle's husband, was to act as administrator of Mr. J. D. Wheeler's estate; the appraisers were appointed.

Halley had returned to Franklin to his teaching in the high school and I remained with the children. I took sick with another attack of appendicitis and sister Belle sent to Sharon, Pa., for a capable doctor. He came and Halley returned and in about a week I dressed and tried to manage the packing, and sister Belle and Ike were right there to help bear the responsibility. Finally the time arrived when we thought it safe to move James, so he was bathed and put into fresh warm clothes.

Just as I was giving Martha and Joseph each their baths I discovered both were beginning to break out with the measles also. The home had been dismantled to the extent we couldn't stay there that night. Sister Belle had arranged for us to be taken to their home. So about dusk Ike came over driving a two-horse bob-sled, for the snow was quite deep and it was cold, too. So we wrapped each one in a warm blanket, and laid them down in the clean sled and off we went to sister Belle's where we spent the night. They brought us to the 8:30 train next morning, each child wearing dark colored glasses and we presented an unusual spectacle. It's a wonder we were allowed to board the train but the conductors were very kind after learning our story. We arrived in Franklin that night and sister Queen had our house warm and met us in their car. So everyone went to bed at once and our worries were over for the day. After the epidemic was over they were put in school and Sunday school and life returned to normal.

From January, 1920, this was their home except periods when they were with other members of the family. After finishing the grades Martha made her home with sister Lella in California where she graduated from high school and where she completed her nurse's training at Memorial Hospital at Riverside, Cal., and is a graduate nurse and is following that profession still.

James finished the grades and high school in Clark Township Consolidated School and lived at brother John's until his marriage.



House and School House of Martha Ellen Tilson in her childhood

Joseph went to Clark Township School one year, and Needham Township one year, and Alton, Illinois, two years, and graduated from Franklin High School, 1932.

Halley accepted a position in Shurtleff College, Alton, Illinois, as head of the Departments of Religious Education and Philosophy and began his work there in September, 1923, and continued until September, 1932, at the end of the summer session. His health broke as well as mine in 1923-24 and we were in the hospital during the Christmas holidays of that school year and he again in the summer of 1925. We did not move our household goods to Alton until the fall of 1927, when we took James and Joseph with us; James to enter college and Joseph to enter high school, and rented our Franklin property to Professor Vestal of Franklin College.

Housing was a problem there also; we lived in four different houses before we purchased an old homestead joining the campus on the south which was convenient for Halley and very pleasant for me, close to my college friends and the church. In 1931-32, when we moved back to our home in Franklin, our moving days were over. Having lived in twenty-one houses in twenty-eight years—which is a record—I have no desire to repeat. Since 1932 to the present time, February 23, 1951, we have been engaged in clerking, teaching, preaching and writing. Just at this hour Halley is typing and I am writing for my book, fast approaching the final chapter.

6. Maud Ethel Kinnick⁶ (James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson, b Feb. 9, 1880, near Whiteland, Ind.; d Mar. 3, 1881, near Clarksburg (now Rocklane), Ind., where the family had previously moved on Thanksgiving Day, 1880, to the Parmer place near the Clarksburg Christian Church. Her death occurred during an epidemic of scarlet fever. Six children contracted this disease and were all ill at the same time but hers was the only death. She was a very beautiful and strong looking child with brown eyes and a very plump body, very small hands and feet. Her death was our mother's first loss and sorrow, her grief was inexpressible as they carried Maud to her last resting place.
7. Queen Esther Kinnick⁶ (James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson, b. Jan. 13, 1882, near Rocklane, Johnson County, Ind.; d m May 28, 1902, Arthur Fred Ballard, b Mar. 5, 1876, d son of John Ballard and Charlotte Drake.

CHILDREN

1. James Wendell Ballard, b Jan. 12, 1904, Franklin, Ind., Young St.
2. John Hugh Ballard, b Mar. 27, 1907, Franklin, Ind., North Young St.
1. James Wendell Ballard⁷ (Queen E.⁶, James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Queen Esther Kinnick and Arthur Fred Ballard, b Jan. 12, 1904, Franklin, Ind.; d m June 21, 1927, Lucile

Lillian Mullendore, b Jan. 1, 1906, daughter of Frank Mullendore and Lavina Featheringill.

CHILDREN

1. Margaret Sue Ballard, b Jan. 18, 1929, New Albany, Ind.
 2. Bruce Ballard, b Nov. 20, 1931, New Albany, Ind.
 3. Stephen Keith Ballard, b Oct. 25, 1938, Shelbyville, Ind.
1. Margaret Sue Ballard⁸ (James W.⁷, Queen E.⁶, James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of James Wendell Ballard and Lucile Lillian Mullendore, b Jan. 18, 1929, New Albany, Ind.; m June 16, 1947, Maxwell Reed Baker, son of Mr. and Mrs. C. M. Baker, Sioux City, Iowa.

CHILDREN

1. Christine Ballard Baker, b Dec. 19, 1948, Sioux City, Iowa.
 2. David Keith Baker, b Dec. 15, 1950, Des Moines, Iowa.
2. John Hugh Ballard⁷ (Queen E.⁶, James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Queen Esther Kinnick and Arthur Fred Ballard, b Mar. 27, 1907, Franklin, Ind.; d m Sept. 8, 1935, Ruth Irene Branigan, b Oct. 11, 1906, daughter of Clarence Branigan and Elizabeth Waltz.

CHILDREN

1. Charlotte Ann Ballard, b July 4, 1936, Noblesville, Ind.
2. Mary Louise Ballard, b Nov. 21, 1939, Franklin, Ind.
3. Bonnie Fay Ballard, b Nov. 8, 1941, Franklin, Ind.
4. Sarah Elizabeth Ballard, b April 25, 1944, Franklin, Ind.

Queen Esther was born on the farm known as the Parmer farm, but originally the farm was entered from the government by Thomas Robison and Jane Clark Robison, which our parents bought in 1880, across from the Clarksburg Christian Church and about one-half mile south of the District No. 3 School in Clark Township, where she spent her three first years of school.

In March, 1889, our parents purchased the Harbert farm three miles farther south which placed us in District No. 1, in the Hurricane community. She went there and completed the grades except the last year when she went to No. 2, where sister Lella was employed as teacher, where she completed the eighth grade. She was now ready for high school but up to 1897, Clark Township had no high school; there was a large number who completed the grades that year, and the Trustee and County Superintendent secured a residence known as the Steve Alexander and Mattie Overstreet home which was the home of her parents and which was a landmark in the community, which they opened for high school purposes. Queen was a member of the freshman class that first year. Later a two-room building (frame) was built on the site of District No. 9, and she continued the four years and graduated in the spring of 1901.

During the year 1890, she and John and Claude were studying voice under Prof. J. M. Dungan while I was studying piano, which meant the

house was filled with music both day and night, as I played accompaniments for each one in addition to my own four hours practicing daily.

It was noticed by mother that Queen had an unusual talent for music before she was a year old; she was heard to imitate perfectly the melody "Bye-Baby-Bye-O." After a year of voice training she developed a nice voice and was encouraged by her teacher to continue to study.

Mother wanted her to continue her music lessons after graduation from high school, for at least one year, but a romance started between she and Arthur was maturing rather rapidly and she decided to be married rather than study voice another year. She was only twenty years of age, which was considered quite young so that closed the door for further education.

Arthur attended school at District No. 1 also, and they say their romance dates back to those days. He, after completing the grades, went to Whiteland High School for two years. When he was twenty-one years of age, 1897, his parents moved to Franklin. Between his high school days and his moving to Franklin, his time was spent on the farm. On coming to Franklin he was employed at the Franklin Canning Factory, now owned by the Houghland firm. His brother Taylor Ballard had a position there also; they were both mechanically inclined, inherited from their father; so it was fortunate to have this opportunity. He was working at the canning factory when he was married in 1902. A few months later he was offered a position as superintendent of a canning factory in Swayzee, Ind., which he accepted and they moved to that place. But for some reason that was of short duration as they only stayed six months and then returned to Franklin in time for their child, Wendell, to be born in their first home on North Young Street, January 12, 1904. He wanted to get a position that was year-around employment, so he decided to enter the School of Optometry in St. Louis to prepare himself for that professional work. He completed the requirements and opened an office for testing eyes and fitting them with proper glasses. At that time I needed glasses and was one of the first patients and wore his lenses for several years. Halley also wore Arthur's glasses for some years.

Some time later he was employed by the E. O. Collins Jewelry Store as watch repairer and engraver. He was there in 1912, and Halley purchased my first watch there and Arthur did a beautiful piece of engraving on it. It was a gift from my husband on my 34th birthday. Just how long he was employed there I have no record, but it seemed the confinement and strain on his eyes were playing havoc with his health, and as he had an opportunity to go in partnership with Mr. Charles Stainbrook in the shoe business he accepted it. They opened in Franklin at the corner of Jefferson and Water Street which was very advantageously situated on the main street in the business part of the city. Their business seemed to prosper for several years but when World War I came on, as in many cases of business, it shattered their dreams, and they sold out, after which he spent one winter in Florida and secured work there. On his return he was engaged in several lines of work; but when World War II came on both he and his son Hugh secured positions in the Lucas-Harrold Ordnance Plant situated east of Indi-

anapolis; he was doing precision work for which he had a good foundation. Hugh was in the office of the plant to contact the public, and all that goes with that kind of a responsible position. Both were highly paid and continued there until after the close of the war. When, in 1950, this world-wide disturbance increased, Arthur was called back and is following the same line of work as before. Hugh accepted a position with the Franklin Evening Star as Advertising Manager.

There two sons, Wendell and Hugh have made quite a name for themselves. Wendell went all out for athletics under Coach Ernest Wagner (called Griz) for four years, and was on the state winning team known as the "Wonder Five." When these boys completed high school, they all entered Franklin College and took Coach Griz Wagner with them, so they had four more years of training and competitive games with the colleges of the state and became quite famous. As a result of these eight years of training in basketball they became coaches and teachers. Wendell combined teaching of history with coaching. When he was graduated from college in 1926, he secured a position as coach in the high school at Spiceland, Ind. In the summer of 1927, he was married to Miss Lucile Mullendore and secured a position as coach and professor of history at New Albany, Ind., on the Ohio River, and remained there in that position until the close of the school year of 1935, when he was called as coach to Shelbyville, where he remained three or four years. They moved back to New Albany where they have since resided. During World War II Wendell worked in the defense plant at Charlestown, Indiana.

They have a family of three children, one daughter and two sons. Sue and Bruce were born at New Albany, Ind., but Stephen Keith was born at Shelbyville, Ind., during their residence there. As you see by the record Sue is married and has a daughter and a son, making her parents grandparents at the early age of 44 and 46 years of age.

Bruce graduated from high school at New Albany, June 2, 1950, worked at carpenter's trade during the summer and entered Rose Polytechnic School at Terre Haute in September and completed the first semester in January. He was a member of the National Guard and enlisted for training in the Air Corps and was called February 26, 1951, which means that he is the fourth generation of boys in our family to answer the call for U. S. service. That leaves their youngest son Stephen Keith, aged 12, the only child at home, who is in school and quite a promising lad.

Hugh, the second son, had an entirely different inclination and aspiration from his brother Wendell, when he entered high school.

He took his eight years of the grades at the Payne School, commonly called the North Building. Besides the regular studies they also had a teacher of music who discovered Hugh had a keen and true pitch and quality of tone and did a good job of singing when quite young. While in the grades his parents purchased a small violin and he began to take lessons, preferring that instrument to the piano. So when he was ready for high school he was qualified to be a member of the orchestra and continued to

be all through those four years. The musical talent he inherited was sufficiently strong enough that he could have become a famous violinist, and I always had the ambition for him that he would choose a musical career for his life's work, but fate decided otherwise.

He graduated from high school in May, 1925; that fall he entered Franklin College and at the age of twenty-two years graduated in 1929. During his college days he clerked at the Means Drug Store to assist with his expenses. In October after his graduation he secured a position with the Cream Top Bottle Co., at Reading, Penna. Later he was transferred to Albany, New York where he had an office position instead of field work.

In order to be nearer home he secured a position with the Lincoln National Life Insurance Company in Fort Wayne, Ind.

For two years he worked for the Pure Milk Company at Franklin, Ind., under Mr. Swingel, and as they covered the state in different capacities, Hugh was transferred to Anderson, Ind.

On September 8, 1935, John Hugh Ballard was married to Ruth Irene Branigan, his sweetheart of several years, at the home of her mother, Mrs. Elizabeth Branigan, on North Edwards Street, Franklin, Ind. The officiating minister was Rev. H. Farr Waggener, uncle of the groom. After the ceremony, which was at 3:00 o'clock the bride and groom left for a short wedding trip to Cincinnati, Ohio. Soon after their return they left for Anderson, Ind., where Hugh was manager of the branch office of the Franklin Pure Milk Company. Ruth was a graduate of the high school of Marion, Ind., and attended Franklin College; for several years she was bookkeeper at the Franklin Interstate office, which position she resigned when she was married.

In about six months Hugh was transferred to Noblesville, Ind., where they first went to housekeeping, and where their first daughter, Charlotte, was born, and where they lived for about two years.

About that time the lunch stand was added to the ice cream parlors, which made Hugh's work harder and more continuous with added traveling.

Hugh and Ruth decided since he would be away from home so much more, especially of nights, it would be better to move back to Franklin to be nearer her family and his also. So they purchased property at 348 E. Adams Street where they have lived since the summer of 1939.

Hugh continued his work with the Pure Milk Company until World War II, when he secured a position in the office of the Lucas-Harrold Ordnance Plant, east of Indianapolis, which was a decided promotion. At the close of World War II, this plant was taken over by the Navy, and deciding that this work was taking him from his family too much, Hugh, learning of an opening on the Franklin Star for an Advertising Manager, applied for the position and was accepted, which position he still holds.

Hugh and Ruth have a family of four daughters, three of whom were born in Franklin, Mary Louise, Bonnie Fay and Sarah Elizabeth. They are all in school and during those hours their mother has resumed her former

work in bookkeeping for the Gas and Water Company. They are a lovely family and I hope Hugh and Ruth keep their health and live to see them all get their education which they desire.

This poem was written by James Wendell Ballard Christmas, 1925, New Albany, Ind.

WHAT MAKES CHRISTMAS

Just what is real Christmas spirit
I'm sure we all should know.
Each year we hope to have on hand
A fairyland of snow.

Then there's the list of gifts to buy—
The things we hope to get,
And family dinners with the folks
Are well remembered yet.

The age-old story of St. Nick
Is told to each young child;
We gather fir and mistletoe
And holly growing wild.

With all these things we celebrate
This day of all glad days.
The central theme should be our Christ,
His life and gentle ways.

We do His birth commemorate,
If we would do our part
To spread the truth of Christmas love
With Christmas in our heart.

—*J. Wendell Ballard.*

8. Jabez Tilson Kinnick⁶ (James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson, b Aug. 12, 1886, Rocklane, Ind.; d _____ m Sept. 8, 1909, Adda Maze, near Acton, Ind., daughter of William Maze and Emma Craig.

CHILDREN

1. Son, died at birth.
2. John William Kinnick, b Mar. 8, 1916; d _____
2. John William Kinnick⁷ (Jabez T.⁶, James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Jabez Tilson Kinnick and Adda Maze, b Mar. 8, 1916, near Rocklane, Ind.; d _____ m June 1, 1934, May Huffman, b _____ d _____ daughter of Mark Huffman and Katherine Louise Miller, Acton, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Barbara Ann Kinnick, b Dec. 17, 1934.
2. Adda Catherine Kinnick, b Mar. 10, 1936.
3. Jim Tom Kinnick, b June 6, 1937.

Jabez Tilson Kinnick was born in the Parmer house across the road from the Rocklane Christian Church where our parents had been living since Thanksgiving, 1880. He was only two years and seven months old when we moved to the Harbert farm in March, 1889. His first school days were in the fall of 1892, when he started to school at District No. 1 of Clark Township. Whether he went there one or two years is a question in my mind.

Our sister Lella secured a position to teach at District No. 2, called the Antioch School, which necessitated her driving to school. So our parents secured the permit to send Queen, Jabez and Sidney to No. 2, so they could ride to school with her. They continued there and graduated from the eighth grade from District No. 2. Jabez graduated in 1900 and started at Clark Township High School that fall. Previous to that date he had taken a few piano lessons of me, as had Sidney also. It was during his freshman or sophomore year that while playing baseball he suffered a broken leg so near the ankle, and being such a bad break he was out of school most of that year, which was a disaster and disappointment. We were fearful he would never be able to walk again, but he made a remarkable recovery; continued school the next year and graduated in 1905. During the summers of his high school days he worked on the farm making a hand, as John and Claude were out doing for themselves, and Jabez and Sidney were taking their places; there was plenty of farm work to do with a large farm and dairy.

After completing high school, he spent one year at Danville Normal School at Danville, Ind. He didn't return on account of the pressing farm work and his decision was to become a farmer rather than a teacher. By Sidney's death in 1907, all the responsibility of the work fell on Jabez, so he continued to farm. On September 8, 1909, he was married to his high school sweetheart, Adda Maze, and as there was no tenant house on the farm at that time, they rented a house just across the road from the home farm. In about one year mother and father built a six-room bungalow on the farm and they moved there where their two sons were born. They continued to live in the bungalow and farm. He also raised pure bred cattle and hogs. In 1930, he ran for County Assessor on the Democratic ticket and came second; but ran again in 1934 for the same office and was elected and was still serving up to 1940, so I suppose he served two terms. He has been a member of the Farm Bureau Association for a number of years. He is a member of the Masonic Lodge at Franklin, Ind. Through the years he has driven a school bus for the children living in the southwest section of Clark Township to their Consolidated School. In childhood he united with the Rocklane Christian Church where he was a regular attendant. Some time after his marriage he and Adda united with the Hurricane Baptist Church. Then when the Baptist, Methodist and Presbyterian churches of this community disbanded, they organized a Congregational Community Church in 1917, which now is the only church in the Hurricane community, and that is where they and their son's family are still members. After the close of World War II they built a five-room cottage on the site where the ten-room home was destroyed by fire in 1915, where they have continued to live.

9. Sidney Todd Kinnick⁶ (James T.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson, b July 21, 1890; d Aug. 7, 1907.
10. Mark Kinnick⁶ (James Thomas⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson, b June 17, 1892 (stillborn).

At the age of seventeen years and seventeen days his life came to a sudden end, while attending Clark Township High School picnic, by drowning in Sugar Creek where the picnic was held. He was a junior in school, had a very strong muscular body, weighing 157 pounds. When he left home that morning, happy, singing and whistling, mother never cautioned him as was her custom, about the danger of the water. He went into the water, wading at first but clinging to the boat from which other boys who swam were using from which to dive, not noticing that the boat was drifting into deep water, and filling with water, until it began to sink and carried Sidney with it. Just learning to swim he was helpless to meet the situation. Although his schoolmates recovered the boat, emptied the water and succeeding in getting him back into the boat twice, he was so overcome with his lungs so filled with water, struggling for breath he floundered out of the boat and went down the third time, which was beyond their power to rescue him.

My mother was at the farm alone, and hearing the phone continuing to ring, for a neighbor heard of her baby son's tragic death over the wire. Turning she saw a neighbor coming up the lawn to bring her the message which she already knew.

The whole township was affected by this sad event, such a sad ending to a happy care-free day at its beginning. The relatives, neighbors and friends were wonderful to our family in their distress. The house and yard were filled by evening, about dusk when his lifeless body was brought home by the undertaker, John C. Wilson. He was a friend of the family, and he and his father before him had laid away scores of members of the Kinnick family.

The funeral was held at the Rocklane Christian Church, where the church and yard were filled with sympathetic relatives and friends. The carriages and buggies filled the hitch-lot and crossroads in each direction as far as the eye could see.

He was the youngest of the family of eight sons and daughters then living, six of whom were married and had homes of their own. There remained the eldest daughter, Hollis, and the youngest remaining son, Jabez, at home at that time, each of whom married in 1908 and 1909, respectively, leaving mother and father at home alone with their sad memories, at the ages of 61 and 65 years.

6. Sarah Annis Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b May 24, 1846, at Clarksburg, Ind.; d June 4, 1930, near Greenwood, Ind.; m Francis Marion Alexander, May 5, 1864, b 1843; d Oct. 29, 1927, son of



Lora Hollis Kinnick and John Doyle Wheeler



Hugh L. Dannels and Martha Wheeler,
Mary E. Dannels, Max E. Dannels and
Linda Sue Dannels



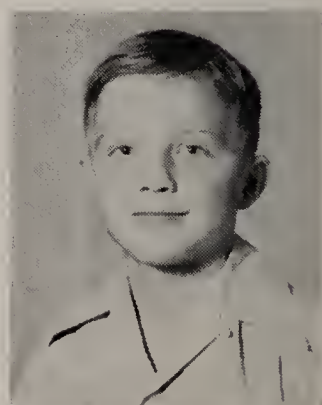
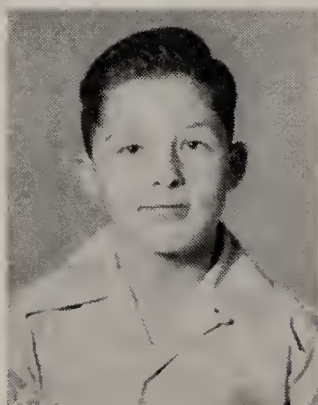
Joseph Kinnick Wheeler and Evelyn
Tomlin Wheeler



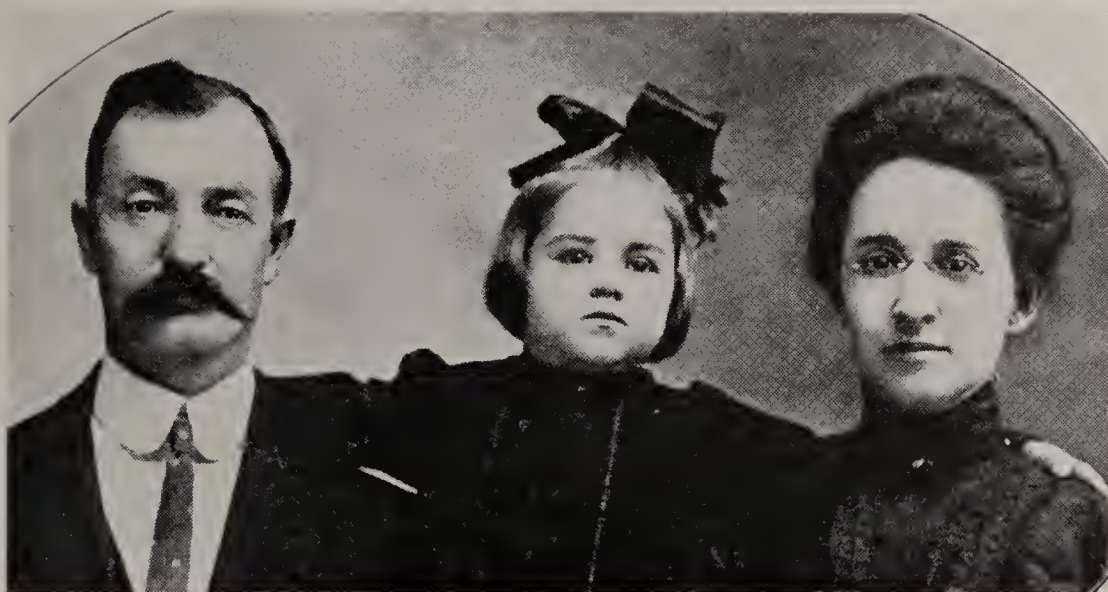
John Alphaus Kinnick and Sevela Overstreet



James Thomas Wheeler and Lucile Daugherty



Phyllis Belle Wheeler, John Thomas Wheeler and Jerrald Everett Wheeler



Lella Malcolm Kinnick, Clarise and Dr. G. V. Wolfington.



Clarise Hughs Wolfington Ocheltree
and family



Prof. Oto Claude Kinnick and Clede Wilkins



George William Robison and Nettie Edna
Kinnick talking it over



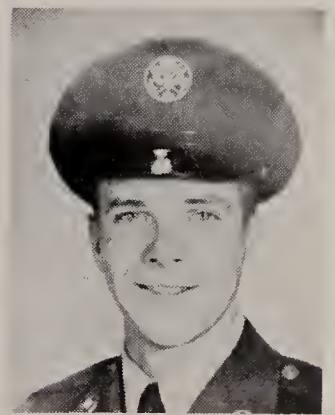
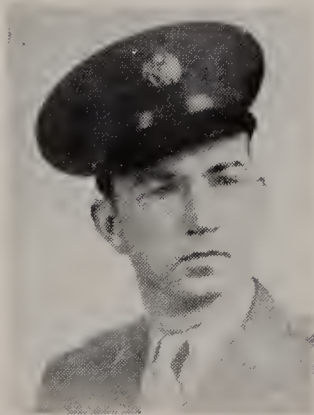
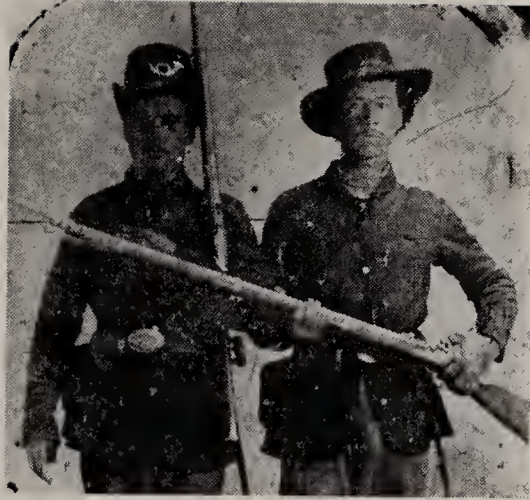
Maude Ethel Kinnick



Upper Left—Queen Esther Kinnick and Arthur Fred Ballard. *Upper Right*—James Wendell Ballard and Lucile Mullendore, Margaret Sue Ballard and Max Reed Baker, Christine Ballard Baker, Stephen Keith Ballard. *Left Center*—John Hugh Ballard and Ruth Irene Branigan, Charlotte Ann Ballard, Mary Louise Ballard, Bonnie Fay Ballard, Sarah Elizabeth Ballard. *Right Center*—James Wendell Ballard, Christine Ballard Baker and David Keith Baker. *Bottom*—Max Edward Dannels, Mary Elizabeth Dannels, Charlotte Ann Ballard, Mary Louise Ballard, Bonnie Fay Ballard.



Top—Jabez Tilson Kinnick and Adda Maze. *Center*—John William Kinnick, May Houghman, Adda Catherine Kinnick, Jim Tom Kinnick, Barbara Ann Kinnick. *Bottom*—Sidney Todd Kinnick.



Four Generations of Soliders in this family: Civil War, James Thomas Kinnick, Sergeant; World War I, Otto Claude Kinnick, A.E.F., Beaune, France University; World War II, Joseph Kinnick Wheeler, Military Police; Korean War, Bruce Ballard, P.F.C., Missile Testing Wing.



Kinnick Cousins —*Standing, left to right*— John Alpheus Kinnick, Harry J. Stevens, Jabex T. Kinnick, Jasper G. Henry. *Seated*—Queen Esther Kinnick Ballard, Nettie Edna Kinnick Waggener, Elizabeth Jane Myers Wadsworth.

CHILDREN

- | | |
|------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. Luna Alexander | 3. Frederick Alexander |
| 2. Joseph A. Alexander | 4. Nancy Alexander |

1. Luna Alexander⁶ (Sarah A.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Annis Kinnick and Francis Marion Alexander, b Dec. 30, 1866, at Clarksburg, Ind.; d May, 1927, Los Angeles, Cal.; m 1899, Ind., Charles Perham, b d son of lived in Indianapolis, Ind. Luna was cremated at her own request, at Brown's Mortuary, 1800, on the Flower, Los Angeles, Cal.

CHILDREN

- | |
|--|
| 1. Marion Perham, b 1890, Rocklane, Ind. |
| 2. Edgar Perham, b |
| 3. Helen Jane Perham, b m Alexander. |

These children all live in California, where their parents moved from Indianapolis, Ind., where they resided after their marriage. Both parents died in California.

2. Joseph A. Alexander⁶ (Sarah A.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Annis Kinnick and Francis Marion Alexander, b Nov. 15, 1868, at Clarksburg, Ind.; d m Nancy Stevens, daughter of Robert Stevens and Claricy; b d

CHILDREN

- | |
|---|
| 1. Garnet Alexander, b m Victor Lyons. |
| 2. William Frederick Alexander, b m Pansy Smithey. |

3. Frederick Alexander⁶ (Sarah A.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Annis Kinnick and Francis Marion Alexander, b Apr. 1, 1872; d Sept. 10, 1873, aged 1 yr., 5 mos., 9 days.
4. Nancy Alexander⁶ (Sarah A.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Annis Kinnick and Francis Marion Alexander, b Aug. 11, 1882, at Rocklane, Ind.; d Dec. 9, 1908, in the Hurricane community, Ind.; m Dec. 21, 1899. Rocklane Christian Church, Lemuel B. Tilson, b Apr. 3, 1875, son of Stephen W. Tilson and Susan Ballard, Hurricane community.

CHILDREN

- | |
|---------------------------|
| 1. Thelma Frances Tilson. |
| 2. Sarah Annis Tilson. |

1. Thelma Frances Tilson⁷ (Nancy⁶, Sarah A.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Nancy Alexander and Lemuel B. Tilson, b Nov. 2, 1903, near Rocklane, Ind., in the Hurricane community; d m July 7, 1923, at Louisville, Ky., Harley O. Harbert, b June 30, 1902, son of Clay and Josie Combs Harbert, of the Glade community near Whiteland, Ind.

CHILD

1. Julia Ann Harbert, b Aug. 21, 1933, at Greenwood, Ind.

The parents were married secretly in the Court House at Louisville, Ky., by the Justice of the Peace. They each returned to their homes and their marriage was not made public for three months. This was a romantic elopement wedding.

SARAH ANNIS KINNICK'S ROMANCE

Aunt Sally, as she was called, was the sixth child and second daughter born to Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd Kinnick, known as Betsy Ann.

She was born May 24, 1846, the month following the organization of the Clarksburg Christian Church.

By the time Aunt Sally was old enough to start to school, the old log schoolhouse was still in use and I suppose she went through the woods along with my father (Jim Tom) who was just two years older than she.

By 1856, there was a new frame school building under erection on land given by Glenn A. Clark and wife, Susan, which was a much better location for a school.

Aunt Sally no doubt went to the old log Methodist Church which was the only church having a Sunday school in that neighborhood at that time.

There was no Sunday School in the Clarksburg Christian Church when it was first organized. Aunt Nancy Dungan didn't believe in such "Fol-dee-rol" as a Sunday school in a church.

So Aunt Sally's childhood was spent in a pioneer atmosphere with few advantages as the times furnished. Thus she grew to young womanhood.

By 1862, when the Civil War was in full swing, she had a lover although she was only 16 years of age, by the name of George Parmer who, along with my father, James Thomas Kinnick, enlisted in Company I of the 70th Ind. Vols., in Benjamin Harrison's Regiment in August, 1862, and at 18 years of age went off to war together. They both were stricken with typhoid fever the following year. While my father recovered, George died November 9, 1863, at Nashville, Tenn. His body was returned home to his parents, Isaac and Jane Clark Parmer, accompanied by a military guard of honor. My father was not able to accompany the body but went to the station at Nashville, and while there were a thousand people around he said he never felt as lonely in his life as when his buddy was being sent back home. When the body arrived back home the whole neighborhood was there to pay their respects and extend sympathy to the family.

The funeral was conducted in the first frame church just across the pasture land from their home at old Clarksburg, attended by the whole community. Thus those early bonds of love were broken by his death.

Of course the war continued and my father became able for service again and stayed until the close of the war in 1865. The 70th Indiana Regiment led by General Benjamin Harrison was chosen at the close of the war to pass in review before President Lincoln in Washington, D. C., which was the proudest moment of my father's life.

Between 1863 and 1865 soldiers came home on a furlough occasionally and the young folks would honor them with a party. It was at one of these social events that Francis Marion Alexander was present. The boys in blue were talking about sending their money back home. My Aunt Sally Kinnick was present and heard Frank (as he was called) say, 'I wish I had someone to send my money to,' he being single. Immediately in the presence of all their friends, she said, "Frank Alexander, I'll marry you."

I don't know that it was Leap Year, but he accepted her proposal and in a few days they were married during his furlough on May 5, 1864, just before her eighteenth birthday. Aunt Sally was industrious and had talent with the needle and became a splendid seamstress. She had a happy disposition which fitted in with Uncle Frank's jovial tendencies. He became a plasterer and carpenter.

On his return from the army at the close of the Civil War they went to housekeeping in the Clarksburg community where they remained several years, but some time in the 1880's they moved to Hastings, Neb., for a few years, finally returning to the old home roost at Clarksburg, now Rocklane.

They lived in several houses in and around the Burg, as it was called. In her mother's yard there had been built a small four-room tenant house where she as well as other daughters lived at different times. Finally they built a house on the main street or road at the end of the lane, across the road, where they were living when the youngest daughter Nannie (Nancy) was married to my mother's nephew, Lemuel B. Tilson, in the Rocklane Christian Church, December 21, 1899, just four days before Christmas. She had taken music lessons of me, hence I was invited to play the wedding music and march. I had just graduated from the Music Department of Franklin College in June, 1899.

Nanny and Lem had furnished their home which was built on his father's farm adjoining ours, between Rocklane and the Hurricane communities, where they went immediately after the reception at her parents' home.

After a short time her parents bought land across the highway from their daughter and built a house and barn on it, expecting to spend their remaining days near their baby daughter.

There were two daughters born to Nanny and Lem named Frances and Annis (named for their grandparents). When the children were still young Nanny became critically ill with some kind of poisoning and died leaving two babies.

So this broke the hearts of her parents and was really the end of their enjoyment in life. Finally they sold out and moved to Greenwood, Ind., where they lived several years and where Uncle Frank died October 29, 1927.

Soon after his death Aunt Sally went to the home of her son, Joseph A. Alexander, her only living child, where she spent the rest of her life, and died June 4, 1930. Both are buried in the cemetery at Rocklane, Ind. Nanny is buried on the Tilson lot in the Hurricane Cemetery.

Their eldest daughter, Luna Perham, moved to California and died at Los Angeles where she was cremated.

Her son, Joseph A., is still living (1950), but when his wife died in 1948, he broke up his home and sold out, went to live with their daughter, Garnet Alexander Lyons, on a farm between Greenwood and Rocklane, Ind.

So ends the last chapter of this unusual Civil War romance.

7. Samuel Ellis Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b May 26, 1848, at Clarksburg, Ind.; d at Indianapolis, Ind.; m Nov. 6, 1872, Martha Ann Parmer in the old Clarksburg Christian Church, by Rev. Couch, in the presence of John F. Griffith and John P. Myers. She was the daughter of Isaac Parmer and Jane Clark Robison. She died Oct. 22, 1918. Funeral was in Third Christian Church, Indianapolis, Ind. Both are buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Greenwood, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Pearl Alice Kinnick.
 2. Geneva Belle Kinnick.
1. Pearl Alice Kinnick⁶ (Samuel E.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Samuel Ellis Kinnick and Martha Ann Parmer, b Sept. 12, 1874, at Clarksburg, Ind.; d m (1) Nov. 18, 1891, in Indianapolis, Ind., George W. Williamson.

CHILD

1. Ralph Kinnick Williamson, b Feb. 18, 1893.
m (2) Lawrence J. Weaver, May 26, 1896.

CHILD

1. Herbert Edwin Weaver, b Mar. 23, 1897; d Mar. 3, 1900.
m (3) George W. Williamson, June 16, 1900.

CHILDREN

1. Joseph H. Williamson, b Nov. 15, 1902; d
2. George W. Williamson, Jr., b Aug. 12, 1904; d
m (4) J. Gilson, May 2, 1922.
m (5) William Irvin, July 13, 1932.
m (6) George Campbell (California).

Samuel Ellis Kinnick was the youngest of five sons born to Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd (Betsy Ann). He was born in 1848. At the age of twenty-four years he was married to Martha Ann Parmer in the first building of the Clarksburg Christian Church.

They and his sister, Aunt Sue Kinnick and John Packie Myers were married so near to the same date, the two brides wore the same wedding veil. This of course was before I was born, but my earliest memory of Uncle Ellis dates back to about 1881. At that time they lived in a small cottage on my

grandparents' farm, which was reached by a private lane, as it was not on a public highway. I remember quite well when my parents and all of us children spent one Sunday there, when I was past three years of age. There was a baby daughter, Maude, in our family and a baby daughter, Geneva, in Uncle Ellis' family, both born in 1880. I don't recall that they ever lived any place else in the old Clarksburg neighborhood.

In 1884, financial reverses came knocking at his door and he sought employment at Indianapolis, Ind., and secured it at the H. P. Wasson Dry Goods Store where he remained as a deliveryman until his retirement, caused by his advancing age.

They had two daughters. Pearl, the eldest, was born the same year as my sister, Lella, and Geneva, the younger, was two years younger than I, and we often visited them after they moved to Indianapolis.

In 1901, when I was compelled to be hospitalized in Indianapolis, Aunt Matt and Uncle Ellis opened their home to me after I left the hospital until I was recovered sufficiently to be taken to my home, a distance of fifteen miles south. This kindness I have never forgotten, especially because Aunt Matt never did have good health and was not able for the added responsibility.

Pearl, after her marriage, lived in Indianapolis many years. When Geneva married she and her husband went immediately on their honeymoon to Stockton, Kansas, where they lived until their deaths a few years ago.

Pearl is now living in California and is the last member of her immediate family.

After making their home in Indianapolis, Uncle Ellis and Aunt Matt became members of the Sixth Christian Church. Later they moved to a different part of the city and became members of the Third Christian Church where their funerals were conducted. They both were buried in the Greenwood Cemetery, at Greenwood, Ind.

2. Geneva Bell Kinnick⁶ (Samuel E.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Samuel Ellis Kinnick and Martha Ann Parmer, b Mar. 28, 1880, Rocklane, Ind.; d Mar. 10, 1942, at St. Anthony's Hospital, Hays, Kansas; m Nov. 6, 1909, at her home in Indianapolis, Orlan D. Long of Stockton, Kansas.

CHILD

1. A son born and died at the age of three months.

In 1884, she with her family moved to Indianapolis, Ind., from the Rocklane community, where she lived until she was four years of age. She was united in marriage to Orlan D. Long in the home of her parents before a large number of invited friends and relatives. They soon left for their future home in Stockton, Kansas, where she spent the rest of her life; she was public spirited and interested in everything that was for the good of her community. She worked in the Maris Department Store, the Chicago Lumber and Coal Company, and the Beyer's Store. She was also city librarian for some time, so that she had a large acquaintance, all of whom spoke very highly of her.

She united with the Christian Church when about 15 years old and was always true to her faith and the church, making it and her Sunday school class uppermost in her life. She was a faithful, loving wife and loyal friend and neighbor. Besides her loving husband she left one sister, Mrs. George Campbell, then of Fostoria, Calif.; other relatives and many friends to mourn her going. Funeral services were held Friday afternoon, Mar. 13, 1942, at 2:30, at the Smith Memorial Chapel with Rex A. Harman in charge of the services. Music was furnished by the mixed quartet accompanied by Joe Ballette. Interment was made in the Stockton Cemetery. (Except from her obituary.)

8. Joanna Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George², John², William¹) daughter of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b Feb. 16, 1851, at Clarksburg, Ind.; d Sept. 23, 1881, at her parents' home at Clarksburg, then Rocklane; m Rev. Walter Smith of Butler College.

CHILDREN

1. Virgil Benton Smith, b Feb. 1, 1876; d May 11, 1877, aged 1 yr., 3 mos. and 10 days.
2. Anna Belle Smith, b Nov. 12, 1877; d Mar. 5, 1881, aged 4 yrs. 3 mos. and 23 days.

Aunt Joanna and her two children are buried on my parents' lot in the Rocklane Cemetery, Rocklane, Ind. Her husband lived to be an old man but I do not know where he is buried.

Aunt Joanna was a beautiful young woman with a wealth of beautiful black hair always worn plain, and a milky complexion; tall and slender and very dignified. She attended the district school of the neighborhood and later taught in the district school and as I remember went to Butler College at Irvington, Ind., where she met her husband. She was an ideal person. How well I remember her grief at the time Anna Belle died, who was about two months older than I. Her last visit to our home on company with Uncle Walter, she was ill and had lost her voice, speaking in a whisper. She gave me Anna Belle's little square piano. She had tuberculosis from which she died not long after that, at thirty years of age. I do not have any details concerning her marriage, but I suppose it took place in the new church, for it was under construction in 1873, and was I understand, opened for services that year, and this wedding was about 1875.

9. Susan Elizabeth Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b Nov. 4, 1852, Clarksburg (now Rocklane), Ind.; d July 24, 1934, at her home with her youngest daughter, Rocklane, Ind.; m Feb. 5, 1873, John Packie Myers, b Feb. 8, 1851; d Nov. 30, 1895, son of George S. Myers and Jane Packie, who lived east of Rocklane.

CHILDREN

1. Exima Myers.
2. Elizabeth Jane Myers.

- Their wedding was solemnized at the Rocklane Christian Church by the pastor. The wedding program was played by her cousin, Nettie Edna Kinnick, then a music student of Franklin College.

1. John Arthur Wadsworth.

- My Tribute to Aunt Sue: It would indeed be impossible to praise too highly Aunt Susan Elizabeth Kinnick Myers. Her life was one of good works. Being the mother of two daughters she spent her time in loving devotion to them. Exima her eldest daughter, contracted tuberculosis shortly after her marriage and died at the age of 18 years, 11 months. Uncle John also had tuberculosis and died in 1895, at the age of 44 years. She nursed him through his long illness and faced the future with great courage and cheerfulness. Aunt Sue became a widow at 43 years of age. With a daughter aged 17 years, they were left to face life and make their living alone.

Disregarding her hardships she was a faithful, ardent member of the Rocklane Christian Church, always there until her strength began to wane. She had suffered in her young life a case of white swelling in one limb, which returned in her declining years. However, she lived to be 82 years of age. Her only daughter, Elizabeth Jane, was her constant companion and

nurse in her last illness. Aunt Sue was tall and slender in early life, had auburn hair, brown eyes and fair complexion. Her's and Uncle's wedding was the last in the old frame church, February 5, 1873, which was built in 1849. Her brother, Ellis, was married to Martha Parmer in the church, November 6, 1872, and since the two weddings took place so near each other the two brides arranged to wear the same wedding veil, as told to me by Aunt Sue.

10. Amelia Kinnick⁴ (Jabez G.³, George², John¹) daughter of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b Aug. 12, 1854, Clarksburg, Ind.; d May 12, 1878, aged 23 yrs., 9 mos., 2 days; m 187—, Albert Brooks of Whiteland, Ind., b d
No children.

This aunt I do not remember for she passed away while I was still a baby four months and nine days old. All I have to guide me as to her appearance is what Aunt Sue has told me, and a picture hanging in Cousin Lizzie's home, taken of the two sisters together when they were in their teens. Aunt Amelia had light hair and blue eyes, a true blonde, a stray in the family, for all the children in their family had either black or red hair, a Kinnick trait. I remember her husband as having sharp black eyes and curly black hair, a good looking young man, well proportioned and of medium size.

Their wedded life was very short for she also contracted tuberculosis, which caused her hasty death. After marriage they lived on what is known in the Clarksburg community as the Griffith farm.

11. Amanda Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b Mar. 22, 1856, Clarksburg, Ind.; d Feb. 2, 1942, Los Angeles, Calif.; m Apr. 27, 1881, in the new church at Clarksburg, Ind., William Murdock Myers, b Aug. 29, 1855; d Mar. 15, 1904, son of George S. Myers and Jane Packie.

CHILDREN

1. George William Myers.
2. Paul Mitchell Myers.
3. Jennie June Myers.

1. George William Myers⁶ (Amanda⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Amanda Kinnick and William Murdock Myers, b July 4, 1882, Rocklane, Ind.; d Aug. 26, 1934, Rocklane, Ind.; m Aug. 22, 1906, Edith Marie Kenner, b Oct. 10, 1885 at Huntington, Ind.; d

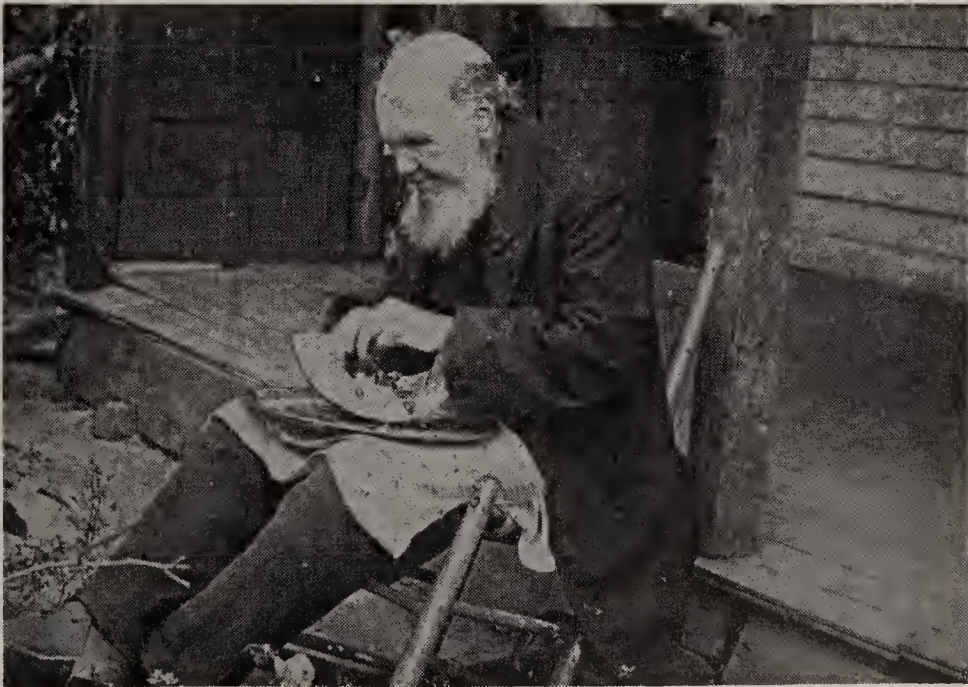
CHILDREN

1. Marian Avanelle Myers.
2. Harriet G. Myers.

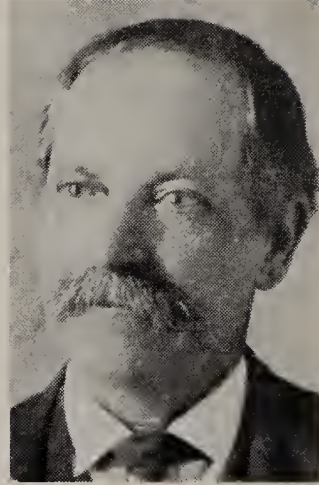
1. Marian Avanelle Myers, b June 28, 1908, at Fort Wayne, Ind.; m Robert Grove Ramsey, Sept. 3, 1939, b Sept. 28, 1908, Washington, Ind. Now living at 4511 Cape May Ave., San Diego, Calif.



Jane Todd Wilson, only full sister of Elizabeth Ann Todd



Solomon Grimes, nephew of Hannah Grimes, came in a covered wagon from North Carolina to Indiana in 1850



Sarah Annis Kinnick, Francis Marion Alexander



Luna Alexander Perham, Marion, Edgar,
Helen Jane Perham

CHILDREN

1. Judith Dawn Ramsey, b May 5, 1941, Indianapolis, Ind.
2. Kathleen Marie Ramsey, b Oct. 30, 1942, Indianapolis, Ind.
2. Harriet G. Myers, b June 19, 1911, South Bend, Ind.; m Aug. 22, 1931, Albert Meister, b May 5, 1908, deceased.

CHILD

1. Jerry Lee Meister, b July 9, 1934, Indianapolis, Ind.
2. Harriet G. Myers, m (2nd) George E. Madera, b Dec. 16, 1908, Honolulu, Hawaii.

CHILDREN

1. John David Madera, b Apr. 20, 1946, Indianapolis, Ind.
 2. Toni Sue Madera, b June 8, 1948, Indianapolis, Ind.
- Harriet and George now living at 17 S. Denny St., Indianapolis, Ind.
2. Paul Mitchell Myers⁷ (George W.⁶, Amanda⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Amanda Kinnick and William Murdock Myers, b Mar. 25, 1886, Rocklane, Ind.; d m Dec. 23, 1914, Virgie L. Taylor, of Rocklane, Ind.; b June 7, 1889.

CHILDREN

1. William N. Myers, b Dec. 25, 1915; m Jan. 18, 1941, Laura Belle Thompson, b May 21, 1922; daughter Jayne E., b Jan. 11, 1950.
2. Leona N. Myers, b Oct. 9, 1922; m James Horton of Waverly, Ind.
3. Robert E. Myers, b Feb. 27, 1926.

Paul Mitchell Myers was born in the Rocklane community and married Virgie L. Taylor, also a resident of Rocklane, where they lived after marriage many years. Several years ago the family moved to Bargersville, Ind., where they attended church and all three of their children attended and graduated from the Center Grove High School. During World War II, Paul and his daughter Leona were employed at Camp Atterbury. William N., the son, is in business at Rocklane.

3. Jennie June Myers⁶ (Amanda⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Amanda Kinnick and William Murdock Myers, b June 25, 1889, Rocklane, Ind; m Aug. 10, 1922, Don Carlos Vestal, at Rocklane, Ind. They reside at 450 W. 116th St., Los Angeles 36, Calif.

In the late 1920's or 1930, Jennie, Don and her mother, my Aunt Amanda, with whom they lived, on account of her rapidly failing health, decided to go west, seeking a warmer and more suitable climate.

Aunt Amanda and Uncle Will Myers had always lived around and in old Clarksburg (now Rocklane). But Uncle Will had been dead several years and Aunt Amanda was willing to make the change, hoping to benefit her health.

As I remember she was living at this time at the home of her parents, the old Kinnick homestead in the Dutch Colonial house, one of the first

houses built in that community. When her daughter Jennie married Don Vestal they made their home with her. So this change meant selling the old home place which was located across a large pasture lot north of the Village Cemetery. So they started west in an auto, stopping several places but finally settled and bought property in Los Angeles where Aunt Amanda lived several years and where she died and is buried.

Jennie and Don's address is 450 W. 116th Street, Los Angeles, Calif.

Aunt Amanda Kinnick Myers, the third from the youngest of thirteen children born to her parents, won the distinction of living to the most advanced age of them all and her parents also; being the last to pass away at the age of 85 years, 10 months and 12 days. Had she lived one month and 18 days longer she would have been 86 years of age on March 22, 1942.

She married William Murdock Myers, who lived east of old Clarksburg, Ind., in the new church still standing, during a protracted meeting. William was a younger brother of John Packie Myers, the husband of Aunt Sue, as she was affectionately called. It was a case of sisters marrying brothers. As there were only four years difference in age between the sisters, their relationship was very intimate, their children being double first cousins. Aunt Amanda's whole life was spent in this same community among her kinfolks until the last fifteen years of her life, when her health failed, making a change of climate necessary. They went to housekeeping on the Frank McRae place. Uncle Will kept store in Clarksburg for a while then they moved to his parents' homestead for several years; later they moved to Aunt Amanda's parents' homeplace and lived in the little house built after the death of her father. After her mother's death and also Uncle Will's death, she and her daughter Jennie and husband lived in the Kinnick homestead. When her health failed they all three went to California and located at Los Angeles where Jennie was a milliner and where Aunt Amanda spent her last days and is buried there.

In appearance she was below the medium in height, had red hair and clear complexion and brown eyes that became almost hazel colored during her advancing years. In manner she was retiring and modest, had a wonderful devotion for her family, friends and church, where she was a regular attendant. She, like all her seven sisters, partook of the characteristics of her mother to a wonderful degree.

Her husband, Uncle Will, was musically inclined and often led the singing in Sunday School and church. He was also a member of the Greenwood Band at one time. They lost one child early in life but had two sons and one daughter to live to be grown and married and had homes of their own. They were all educated in the grades and high school of Clark Township. Her eldest son George after his marriage lived elsewhere, but returned to Rocklane where he and his family were living when he met a tragic death by falling from a stepladder which resulted in a broken neck. His mother, under the care of her daughter Jennie, was too ill to return that long distance for the funeral which took place at the Rocklane Christian Church. His brother Paul was the only member of the immediate family living here

besides his wife and two daughters to attend the services, other than a host of cousins and friends which filled the church. His death was a great shock to his mother but she bore it with Christian fortitude. Thus by Aunt Amanda's death it took the only remaining member of that large family of her generation which have gone to their eternal rest and reward. Thus closes the record of a marriage which took place on December 14, 1834, in a log cabin in the back woods of Indiana, of the first settlers, covering a span of one hundred and eight years.

12. Mary Ida Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b Sept. 5, 1858, at Clarksburg, Ind.; d Feb. 22, 1886, aged 27 yrs., 5 mos., 11 days; m Nov. 29, 1883, Thanksgiving night, John C. Jones.

CHILD

1. Dessie Jones, b d Jan. 4(?), 1886.

Aunt Ida, as she was called, was the twelfth child to be born to her parents. At the time of her death I was only eight years old, but I well remember her appearance. She was tall and slender, had black hair and eyes, her cheeks were inclined to be full when she was in the bloom of health.

At the time of her wedding I was only five years of age, but I well remember that event. She was married in the Clarksburg Christian Church on Thanksgiving night, 1883, after which her parents gave a reception at their home for relatives and friends, both of which I attended. Being a very small child for my age I was carried by my father who was the bride's brother.

She wore a dark red, heavy silk, fitted dress, with cream lace at the neck and sleeves, with an ivory tucking comb in her dark hair which was worn high on her head. The groom was dressed in the conventional black suit; he also had black hair and wore a mustache which was the custom in those days. He was tall and had what one would call a striking appearance. As I remember they never went to housekeeping separately but lived with her parents and he farmed the land, because my Grandfather Jabez at that time was seventy-one years of age, too old to do the hard work required.

This is her obituary which follows:

JONES

Sister Ida M. Jones departed this life at the home of her parents near Rocklane, Ind., February 22, 1886, aged 27 years, 5 months, 17 days. The deceased was the twelfth-born, and the sixth to die, to the venerable Jabez and Betsy Kinnick.

At the tender age of fifteen, she chose the Redeemer as her Saviour, and was baptized by Elder W. R. Couch. Her life was beautiful, pure and peaceful, adorned with every Christian grace and virtue. On the evening of Thanksgiving Day, 1883, she was married to Brother John C. Jones, a young, estimable man of excellent promise.

To them was born a sweet little daughter, but like the fairest flower, blooming only to die. Dessie cheered the heart for a few months and died seven weeks before her mother.

Ida's sickness, sixteen months in duration, was borne with much patience and Christian resignation. Early in her affliction she clung to life with great tenacity and used the natural means of recovery with earnestness. But, as the disease progressed, love of life gave way to "desire to depart and be with Christ," which she felt to be far better.

Her husband and kindred have the sympathy of many friends to comfort them; but they fully realize that solid consolation comes only through the promises of Jesus who said: "I will never leave thee nor forsake thee." She chose Revelation 14:13 as expression of her last words to be spoken to the loved ones of earth.

"Sister, thou wast mild and lovely." Farewell till we meet thee in a better land.

S. R. Wilson.

13. Harriett Belle Kinnick⁵ (Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Jabez Graham Kinnick and Elizabeth Ann Todd, b July 10, 1860, Clarksburg, Ind.; d 1924, Rocklane, Ind.; m 1882, William S. Stevens, b 1856; d Mar., 1934, son of Solomon Stevens and Margaret Packie.

CHILDREN

1. Hattie Stevens, b 1883, d 1883.
2. Harry J. Stevens, b Sept. 9, 1885.
2. Harry J. Stevens⁶ (Harriett B.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Harriett Belle Kinnick and William S. Stevens, b Sept. 9, 1885, Rocklane, Ind.; m Oct. 19, 1910, Stecil McClain, b May 23, 1888, daughter of George McClain and Alice Holloway, at Rocklane, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Margaret Elizabeth Stevens⁶ (Harriet B.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) a public school teacher; m to Wilber Kettering on Rocklane Church lawn.
2. Rosemary Alice Stevens, b Feb. 14, 1915.
2. Rosemary Alice Stevens⁷ (Harry J.⁶, Harriett B.⁵, Jabez G.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Harry J. Stevens and Stecil McClain, b Feb. 14, 1915, at Rocklane, Ind.; m Carl Caplinger, son of ———

4 CHILDREN

Aunt Hattie (as she was called) was the youngest of thirteen children born to her parents at the beginning of the Civil War. She had black curly hair and brown eyes and clear complexion and was below the average in height and inclined to be stout. She had a very sunshiny disposition and could laugh at the least impulse. When young she was in for fun and played tricks on her elders. She made friends wherever she went. It was impossible

for her to be sober even in church; but a better hearted person never lived. She had rather a nice voice and loved to sing. She married the thirteenth child also of a son of a neighbor whose farm almost joined her parents'. William S. Stevens, the youngest of thirteen children of Solomon Stevens and Margaret Packie, upon whose farm they went to housekeeping where they lived their entire life. He was of light complexion, blonde hair, blue eyes and rather tall and well proportioned. They both went to the district school, and he acquired a good general education through reading widely, and became a teacher in the Clark Township at old district No. 3, during the 1880's where he taught for many years.

They both were active members of the Rocklane Christian Church during their entire lives. They were what you would call "well to do" for those days, inheriting his portion of the farm upon which they lived. Aunt Hattie up to a few years before her death seemed to be a woman of strength; they traveled a great deal, spending many winters in Florida. That was where she was when her illness took a malignant turn and her niece, Elizabeth Jane Myers Wadsworth being informed traveled there to assist Uncle Will in bringing her back home where she only lived a few months. I was not present at her funeral for we were then living on the Mississippi River at Alton, Ill. Neither do I remember her wedding which, I think, took place in the new church at Rocklane, Ind. They were both laid to rest in the mausoleum of the Greenlawn Cemetery of Franklin, Ind.

Their son and his wife live in the homestead with their eldest daughter, Margaret, who is a successful teacher in the Clark Township Consolidated School. The youngest daughter, Rosemary, and family also live on the same farm.

CENTENNIAL HYMN 1946

Composed June 12, 1945, by Mrs. Nettie Edna Kinnick Waggener

THOU HAST LED US

1.

Lead us, Oh! Father by Thy powerful Hand,
Lead us until before Thee we stand.
Thy love and spirit is our strength and stay,
Lead us, Oh Father very close each day.

Refrain

Thou hast led us through these Hundred years,
Thou has led us through our smiles and tears,
Now we thank Thee for Thy guiding hand,
We will serve Thee and before Thee stand.

2.

Thou didst lead one hundred years ago
Those pioneer souls who made this wilderness grow,
Barren and bleak, its rockstrewn hills became
Gardens and fields of richest golden grain.

Ref.

3.

For this Church that stands, a beacon light,
At these cross roads pointing to the right,
Long may she live to preach redeeming love,
Save souls and lead them to their home above.

Ref.

4.

Home, for us all, where we are loved the best,
Home through years of childhood's tenderness,
Home, when life is full of toil and care,
Home, 'till our Saviour calls, His heavenly home to share.

Ref.

CENTENNIAL HISTORY OF THE ROCKLANE CHURCH

About the year 1837, William Irwin began preaching in the Hurricane neighborhood from house to house trying to persuade the people to take the Bible as their only rule of faith and practice. About 1838 or 1839, he organized a church at the home of his brother, John, composed of the following members and their wives:

John Irwin, John Curry, Bird Green, William Crittenden, John Harbert, Joseph Dupree, Madison Dupree, and James Williams.

In 1845, Thomas Lockhart began preaching the same doctrine at the old Leatherwood schoolhouse on the farm of Charles G. Dungan. The small band gathered under Lockhart and those under Irwin decided to unite.

On the 4th day of April, 1846, they met at the home of John Harbert (Record taken from Church Clerk's Book—Note the difference as to time and place) and the two groups were united by Love H. Jameson under the following solemn pledge with the understanding that they would build a home near Clarksburg:

"We, the undersigned members of the Church of Christ, being fully impressed with the importance of being united under the 'Great Head of the Church,' do hereby enroll our names together, thus signifying that such union has taken place, to live together in the bond of Christian love and fellowship, giving ourselves to one another, and to the Lord."

CHARTER MEMBERS

Charles G. Dungan
John Irwin
David C. Mitchell
Joseph Irwin
Mose F. Clark
Joseph W. Dupree
Madison Dupree

Nancy Dungan
Malinda Irwin
Rosanna Mitchell

Mary Clark
Mary Dupree
Mary Dupree

John Eastburn
 Robert Ross
 Oliver Harbert
 Richard Harbert
 Steven Tinker
 John W. Curry
 James Tinker
 James Williams
 Silas Breeding
 Father Harbert
 Amos Williams
 John J. Dungan
 R. B. Green
 Thomas Parttock
 Samuel Walden
 Samuel Green
 John Harbert
 Thomas Hubble
 Daniel Moore
 Jacob Hanson
 John Green
 Hester A. Green

Rachel Eastburn
 Tobitha Ross
 Mary A. Harbert
 Mary A. Harbert
 Submit Tinker
 Carolyn Curry
 Parcus Harbert
 Judy Williams
 Mildred Breeding

Elizabeth Dungan
 Ruth Green
 Eleen Parottock
 Mary A. Parttock

Nancy Harbert
 Palma Hubble
 Rebecca Moore
 Elizabeth Hanson
 Sarah Green

Officers of the church were Charles G. Dungan and Joseph Dupree, Elders; Moses F. Clark and John J. Dungan, Deacons.

The first church building was erected on the site of the present church by Moses Clark who operated a sawmill in the community. Ground for this building was donated by John J. Dungan and was located about one-half mile west of Clarksburg, now known as "Rocklane." Before this group had a meeting house, they met in the homes of the members and in the Leatherwood schoolhouse, located about a mile north of the present church. This first church house was completed in 1849 and was so constructed to provide separate entrances for the men and women, since they were seated on opposite sides of the church. This building served as a meeting place until 1873. During the early years, Elder Love H. Jameson, Asa Hollingsworth, John Okane, and George Campbell served as ministers. In 1849 Elder Giles Holmes became pastor and served the greater part of the time until 1860. Giles Holmes was known as one of the local merchants of his day, manufacturing chairs which he sold at his residence.

History records of Johnson County show that the name "Clarksburg" was changed to "Rocklane" in 1867. It was not however, until 1914, that the minutes of the church were written in the name of the "Rocklane Christian Church."

In 1873 a new church was built at a cost of \$3,300. This building was built by William Hester, father of the late L. G. Hester, prominent Greenwood hardware merchant for several years prior to his retirement in 1942. In 1893 the vestibule of the church was added. This remodeling was done

by Jake Smith, assisted by Brother Sid Wright who was a member of the church and who now has his membership in the Greenwood Christian Church. Brother Wright tells the story of being held up by a fellow worker to nail the last shingle on the cupola.

* * *

A few miles north of the Hurricane community there is evidence of a glacial phenomena which caused that locality to be known as Rocklane. At some period of the world's history the great glaciers bearing down from the northland were melted in the vicinity of the north line of Johnson County and there dropped big boulders that had been carried to this section from up in what is now the Province of Ontario, Canada.

While fishing in a bay just off of Lake Huron a few summers ago, this writer looked down into the clear water and found the bottom of the bay covered with great boulders similar in appearance and formation to boulders that we have studied near Rocklane. We are confident now of the origin of the Rocklane boulders.

These Rocklane boulders may be described as traces of some gigantic natural force or movement. Predominating spirituality in a community may be described as traces of men. The laws of nature and the laws of humanity are strikingly similar.

We have lived long enough to know many of the generations, now passed to the beyond, that made Hurricane and other communities in Johnson County the fine neighborhoods they are today. We should never start a new day without lifting an humble prayer of thanks on high for the lives of those men and women who made Johnson County outstanding as a county of schools and churches.

Can anything be more cheerful than a survey of our blessings even in a time of stress such as we have been passing through?

An editorial from the Franklin Evening Star, January 13, 1933.

Written by W. W. Aikens, Editor.

* * *

There is much that is cheering in daily life if we but look for it.

Here is an item of news that comes to us from the Hurricane community, right here in Johnson County. The community church, under the leadership of the Rev. Joseph D. MacDonald, has completed its year's work with all debts paid and with a balance in the treasury.

While much credit is due this young pastor for arousing an interest in his church that brings about such a hopeful and cheerful report, credit is also due the good people of that community. It shows that even in times of storm and stress, they do not intend to permit the most important activity of their lives to fall by the wayside.

It seems in order to call for three cheers for the Hurricane community.

When we find an effect, if we but take up our reasoning at that point,

we can always find a cause. We have found an effect in this report from this rural church and those who have known the people of that community for a generation or more will have very little trouble in finding the cause.

The people of the Hurricane community for several generations have been God-fearing Christian people. They have believed that the work of the church is important enough to give it the greatest support of which they are capable. Three churches were built and supported there within a radius of a little more than a mile for many years. A few years ago the members of these three churches decided to bury their denominational differences and unite in one strong church. The Community Church is the result.

An editorial from the Franklin Evening Star, January 13, 1933.

Written by W. W. Aikens, Editor.

* * *

BRANCH

4. Nancy Smarr Kinnick⁴ (George,³ John², William¹) daughter of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes, b 1815, in N. C.; d 1892, aged 77 yrs., Johnson County, Ind.; m 183 , Joseph Allen in N. C., b 1811; d Apr. 12, 1882, age 71 yrs., Johnson County, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Martha Allen, b d by drowning in Sugar Creek when a young lady.
2. John Allen, died in infancy.
3. Child died in infancy.
4. Ellen Allen, b d m Frank Gross, son of Wm. Gross of N. C.
5. Viney Allen, b d of scarlet fever when a young girl.
6. George Washington Allen, b Oct. 27, 1838; d Mar., 1915; m Oct. 3, 1876, Martha A. Gross, b Apr., 1852; d Apr. 25, 1926.
7. William Anderson Allen, b Dec. 9, 1841; d Aug. 24, 1911; m Mary Dorinda Gross.
8. Sarah Ann Allen, b 1853; m Felix Shipp.
9. Nancy Allen, b d m Frank Samuels.
10. Margaret Isabell Allen, b d m Benjamin Morgan.

NANCY SMARR KINNICK ALLEN

As I review the record of my great Aunt Nancy I have come to the conclusion that she had more than her share of sorrow in the early part of her married life, which was spent in North Carolina, the state of her birth in 1815. In the absence of a record of her marriage to Joseph Allen of North Carolina, I conclude it must have taken place early in the 1830's and they continued to live there until some time after 1850. It is my understanding they did not come to Indiana with that great company of relatives in 1850, but some time after, between 1850 and 1853. Sarah Ann was born in Indiana.

Aunt Nancy was the mother of ten children, seven of whom were born in North Carolina, the three youngest daughters were born in Indiana

The eldest child, Martha Allen, had grown to be a young lady when they came to Indiana, and settled in the Sugar Creek community, where she met a very tragic death by drowning in Sugar Creek. That must have broken her mother's heart and caused such sorrow that followed her the rest of her life.

She had lost her second and third children who died in infancy and her fifth child, Viney, died of scarlet fever when just a young girl. Her fourth child, Ellen, married Frank Gross, son of William Gross of North Carolina, and no doubt continued to live in that state. Thus half of her older children were no longer living.

Two sons and three daughters of the younger children lived to maturity, married and had families.

Just when they moved from the Sugar Creek community I have no record, but I do know they were living on the same road in the North Carolina community, neighbor to her sister, Sarah Kinnick Sheek, on the farm now owned by Mr. and Mrs. Clifford Threlkeld, southeast of Greenwood, Indiana, two or three miles.

Her parents lived with their children after coming to Indiana. They spent much time at Aunt Nancy's. There is where they were when her mother, Hannah Grimes Kinnick, died in 1860. Undoubtedly Aunt Nancy had the care of her when tuberculosis made inroads on her health, which resulted in her death.

Her father George Kinnick, who was paralyzed for fifteen years, lived five years longer after Hannah's death and died in 1865.

So Aunt Nancy knew very little but sorrow and sickness up to that time, by making life more pleasant for those around her. If she had any happiness she must have found it in service for others. I do not remember Uncle Joseph Allen as I was only four years old when he died, but he was a farmer all his life. I do remember Aunt Nancy, for she lived ten years longer after his death. When she came to see her brother Jabez, who was my grandfather, at old Clarksburg, I remember she always wore a black sun-bonnet. She was tall and slender, having poor health and I understand died also with tuberculosis in 1892.

4. Ellen Allen⁵ (Nancy⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Nancy Kinnick and Joseph Allen, b d m Frank Gross, son of William Gross of North Carolina. Frank returned to North Carolina and became a Civil War soldier.
5. Viney Allen, b d of scarlet fever when a young girl.
6. George Washington Allen⁵ (Nancy⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Nancy Kinnick and Joseph Allen, b Oct. 27, 1838; d Mar., 1915; m Oct. 3, 1876, Martha A. Gross, b Apr. 9, 1852; d Apr. 25, 1926.

CHILDREN

1. Thomas Allen, b Sept. 30, 1877.
 2. Jacob Lorenzo Allen, b Jan. 16, 1879.
 3. Mary Dorinda Allen, b Jan. 21, 1881, d Aug., 1907.
 4. Joseph Elmert Allen, b Jan. 18, 1883; d Nov. 2, 1906.
 5. Nancy Angeline Allen, b May 11, 1886; d May 11, 1886.
 6. Ina Forest Allen, b Oct. 26, 1888.
 7. George Leroy Allen, b Oct. 1, 1891.
1. Thomas Allen⁶ (George W.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of George Washington Allen and Martha Gross, b Sept. 30, 1877; m Mar. 9, 1905, Mary Ammie McClain, b Oct. 30, 1884.

CHILDREN

1. David Santford Allen, b Jan. 20, 1906.
 2. Mary Mae Allen, b Aug. 17, 1907.
 3. George Calvin Allen, b Jan. 3, 1910; d Dec. 24, 1911.
 4. Arthur Huston Allen, b May 29, 1912; d Mar. 24, 1937.
 5. Charles Maurice Allen, b Dec. 27, 1914; d July 11, 1915.
 6. Thomas Junior Allen, b July 7, 1916; d July 7, 1916.
 7. Robert Clifton Allen, b Aug. 15, 1917; d July 1, 1918.
 8. Martha Ellen Allen, b Aug. 13, 1918; d Apr. 9, 1919.
 9. Clifford Wayne Allen, b Feb. 4, 1920; d Sept. 1, 1920.
1. David Santford Allen⁷ (Thomas⁶, George W.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Thomas Allen and Mary Ammie McClain, b Jan. 20, 1906; m Jan. 25, 1927, Zelma Mullinix, b d May 13, 1932.

CHILD

1. Meredith Dale Allen, b June 4, 1930. (Raised by his paternal grandparents.)
m (2) Olga Beck.
1. David Duane Allen b Dec., 1936.

CHILD

2. Mary May Allen⁷ (Thomas⁶, George W.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Thomas Allen and Ammie McClain, b Aug. 17, 1907; m Oct. 31, 1927, Charlie Lee Williams.
 1. Dorothy Williams.
 2. Harold Williams.
 3. Norma Williams.
 4. Robert Williams.

CHILDREN

(See following pages)

7. William Anderson Allen⁵ (Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Nancy Smarr Kinnick and Joseph Allen, b Dec. 9, 1841; d Aug. 24,

1911; m Feb. 6, 1862, Mary Dorinda Gross, b Oct. 10, 1843; d Feb. 5, 1919.

CHILDREN

1. Martha Jane Allen, m George Neville.
2. Harvey Elmore Allen, m Demie Copeland.
3. John Franklin Allen, m Mary Watson.
4. Mary Belle Allen, m Elihue McClain.
5. William Sanford Allen, m Maude McClelland.
6. Ida Emiline Allen, m David Webster.
7. James Marshall Allen, m Mary Wright.
8. George Alva Allen, m Lena Oakley.
9. Grafton Allen, m Elizabeth Pierce.
10. Laura May Allen, m Marshall Parker.

1. Martha Jane Allen⁶ (William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William Anderson Allen and Mary Dorinda Gross, b May 13, 1864; d May 6, 1937; m Feb. 20, 1895, George T. Neaville, b Apr. 25, 1867.

CHILDREN

1. Harry E. Neaville.
2. Edith Neaville.
1. Harry E. Neaville⁷ (Martha Jane⁶, Wm. A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Martha Jane Allen and George T. Neaville, b 1898, d in an auto wreck; m Hazel Nay.
2. Edith Neaville⁷ (Martha Jane⁶, Wm. A.⁵, Nancy⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Martha Jane Allen and George T. Neaville, b Apr. 5, 1909; m Estell Wilcox. Child: Oris Wilcox.
2. Harvey Elmore Allen⁶ (Wm. A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Anderson Allen and Mary Dorinda Gross, b Sept. 15, 1865; d Oct. 23, 1925; m Aug. 19, 1891, Dema Copeland, b June 8, 1873.

CHILDREN

1. John Virgil Allen, b Apr. 3, 1892; m July 14, 1923, Naomi Lentz.
2. Nellie Verna Allen, b Feb. 9, 1894; m Jan. 30, 1918, Lester McKenny.
3. Eva Dorinda Allen, b Feb. 3, 1896.
4. William Vernon Allen, b Feb. 24, 1900; m Mar. 17, 1924, Velta Chumley.
5. Dortha Clifton Allen, b Feb. 1, 1910.
6. Paul Edward Allen, b Feb. 20, 1920.
3. John Franklin Allen⁶ (Wm. A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Anderson Allen and Mary Dorinda Gross, b May 21, 1867; d Feb. 18, 1920; m Feb., 1899, Mary Watson.
4. Mary Belle Allen⁶ (William A.⁵, Nancy⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William Anderson Allen and Mary Dorinda Gross, b Oct.

12, 1868; d Aug. 7, 1952, Greenwood, Ind., at the home of her son Everett; funeral services at the J. C. Wilson Funeral Home; burial in Greenwood Cemetery; m Oct. 22, 1891, Elihue McClain, b Nov. 10, 1868; d Oct. 24, 1927, son of James Garrett McClain and Nancy Clem.

CHILDREN

1. Everett Leoral McClain.
2. James Arlie McClain.
1. Everett Leoral McClain⁷ (Mary Belle⁶, William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mary Belle Allen and Elihue McClain, b Mar. 18, 1891 or 2; m Hazel Myers, b Sept. 29, 1891, daughter of Josie Kinnick and Grant Myers, granddaughter of Dempsey and Mary Mock.

CHILDREN

1. Claude Arthur McClain.
2. Jay Myers McClain, World War II soldier, went to Japan after the war was over.
2. James Arlie McClain⁷ (Mary Belle⁶, William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mary Belle Allen and Elihue McClain, b Feb. 18, 1895 (2); m Beulah Remey of Columbus, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Remey Torrance McClain, b July 29, 1918; World War II soldier, he served in the first battle of the invasion of France and was wounded; altogether he served four years, lacking just a few days.

TRIBUTE TO MARY BELLE ALLEN McCLAIN

At the time I began to gather data on Aunt Nancy Kinnick Allen branch of the family all of her children had passed to their eternal reward. Mr. George W. Robison had given me a general account of the family but told me there was a granddaughter living that could give me as much information of the family as anyone, whom he called Belle McClain.

In company with Cousin Jasper Henry, I paid her a visit. I was greatly surprised to find that she knew me and all the family when we lived north of Whiteland, in my babyhood. She was ten years older than I, but I found her to be a very sweet, charming and interested second cousin, with a fund of knowledge of her grandmother's family and the type of person one wishes to know better. She must have been in size, manner and appearance, a duplicate of her grandmother, Nancy Kinnick Allen.

Her parents I never knew, although her father, a cousin of my father, who always referred to him as Bill Allen, lived until 1911, and her mother, Mary Dorinda Gross, lived until 1919. I should have known both of them but after my marriage I was living in other parts of Indiana and prior to that time was busy getting an education in school until 1899. It was my fate to not be acquainted with some of my relatives living in the Carolina neighborhood near the Glade Church where they attended services.

She had a sister, Ida Allen Webster, whom I never knew but attended her funeral in 1949, about a year ago; where I saw also the two remaining brothers, George Alva and Grafton Allen who both lived in or near Greenwood, Indiana.

George Alva's wife I knew in her girlhood. She was Lena Oakley and she kindly sent me her records. I expect to visit Grafton Allen in Greenwood soon and get his records.

But Cousin Belle McClain gave most of the data that is in this volume, who deserves honorable mention besides a heart full of gratitude and thanks from the author.

She is now in her 82nd year and I hope that she will be able to have many more years of life and that I will be able to have many more visits with her. At her advanced age she is housekeeper for her brother-in-law, Mr. George Neaville, whose home is in that same community.

4. Mary B. McClain, b Oct. 12, 1868, daughter of Everett L. McClain, d Aug. 8, 1953.
5. William Sanford Allen⁶ (William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Anderson Allen and Mary Dorinda Gross, b Apr. 3, 1870; m Maude McClelland.
6. Ida Emmaline Allen⁶ (William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William Anderson Allen and Mary Dorinda Gross; b Nov. 13, 1872; m David Webster; children is David Sanford Webster.
7. James Marshall Allen⁶ (William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Anderson Allen and Mary Dorinda Gross, b Dec. 27, 1873; m Mary Wright of Ky.
8. George Alva Allen⁶ (William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Anderson Allen and Mary Dorinda Gross, b Sept. 17, 1875; m June 11, 1902, Lena Belle Oakley.

CHILDREN

1. William Shade Allen, b Oct. 7, 1903.
 2. Edward Murl Allen, b Sept. 15, 1907.
 3. Mary Jane Allen, b Aug. 31, 1911.
 4. Theda Deloris Allen, b May 16, 1915.
 5. Charles Clifford Allen, b Nov. 5, 1918.
 6. Martha Ellen Allen, b May 13, 1920.
- Two daughters died in infancy.

(For marriages see next page)

Mr. and Mrs. George Alva Allen have always lived south of Greenwood in or near the Carolina neighborhood in Johnson County, Ind., where his grandparents, Joseph and Nancy Smarr Kinnick Allen settled after coming to Indiana from North Carolina.

9. Grafton Allen⁶ (William Anderson⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Anderson Allen and Mary Dorinda Gross, b Sept. 28, 1877; m Feb. 21, 1905, Elizabeth Pierce of Greenwood, Ind.
10. Laura May Allen⁶ (William Anderson⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William Anderson Allen and Mary Dorinda Gross, b Aug. 27, 1879; d Jan. 5, 1938, aged 59 yrs.; m Marshall Parker.
1. William Shade Allen⁷ (George A.⁶, William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of George Alva Allen and Lena Belle Oakley, b Oct. 7, 1903; m Lila Pierson, Oct. 7, 1932.

CHILD

1. Patricia Louise Allen, b Oct. 28, 1935.
2. Edward Murl Allen⁷ (George A.⁶, William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of George Alva Allen and Lena Belle Oakley, b Sept. 15, 1907; m an. 7, 1942, Ruth Williams.
3. Mary Jane Allen⁷ (George A.⁶, William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George Alva Allen and Lena Belle Oakley, b. Aug. 31, 1911; m Aug. 16, 1936, Paul Brown.

CHILDREN

1. Nancy Jo Brown, b Mar. 13, 1939.
2. Donna Sue Brown, b Apr. 6, 1941.
3. Jerry Lee Brown, b June 8, 1943.
4. Theda Deloris Allen⁷ (George A.⁶, William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George Alva Allen and Lena Belle Oakley, b May 16, 1915; unmarried.
5. Charles Clifford Allen⁷ (George A.⁶, William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of George Alva Allen and Lena Belle Oakley, b Nov. 5, 1918; m Jan. 6, 1946, Jessie Hathaway.

CHILDREN

1. Karen Sue Allen, b Nov. 7, 1946.
2. Janet Marie Allen, b Dec. 29, 1947.
6. Martha Ellen Allen⁷ (George A.⁶, William A.⁵, Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George Alva Allen and Lena Belle Oakley, b. May 13, 1920; m Aug. 17, 1941, Russell Stocker.

CHILDREN

1. William Russell Stocker, b Aug. 25, 1943.
2. Larry Allen Stocker, b June 7, 1948.
9. Nancy Allen⁵ (Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Nancy S. Kinnick and Joseph Allen, b about 1862; m about 1892, Frank

Samuels, who had six children by his marriage to Mary Smith who died about 1890. Children—Lena, William, Cordelia, Sarah, James and Rose.

CHILDREN

1. Pearl, b 1885; d 1897; Nancy's child.
 2. Clady, b 1893 or 94.
10. Margaret Isabell Allen⁵ (Nancy S.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Nancy Kinnick and Joseph Allen; m Benjamin Morgan.

CHILDREN

1. Child died in infancy.
2. Benjamin P. Morgan, b d m Walter b d.

BENJAMIN P. MORGAN, METHODIST MINISTER

The Rev. and Mrs. Bennie Morgan, of Indianapolis, are in Evangelistic work and have conducted revivals in many places in this locality including Greenwood Baptist Church, Smith's Valley Evangelical United Brethren Church, and the Pleasant Valley Church near Acton. He and Mrs. Morgan are also musicians and furnish special music in song at their services.

He was pastor of the Shelby Street Methodist Church in Indianapolis and conducted the Hour of Hope radio program over WISH each Sunday morning. Later he was pastor of the College Avenue Nazarene Church, Indianapolis.

They also conducted services at Walter's Chapel, four miles south of Franklin on U. S. highway 31.

8. Sarah Ann Allen⁵ (Nancy⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Nancy Kinnick and Joseph Allen, b 1853, in Indiana; m Felix Shipp, son of James Shipp, who was a cousin of Henry Shipp.

CHILDREN

1. Alonzo Shipp.
2. Mable Shipp.
3. Martha Ellen Shipp.

ELIJAH B. KINNICK FAMILY

5. Elijah B. Kinnick⁴ (George³, John², William¹) son of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes; b Aug. 13, 1817, on Wednesday; d Jan. 25, 1849, on Thursday, aged 31 yrs., 5 mos., 12 days; buried in the Clark Pioneer Cemetery; m Catharine

CHILDREN

1. William Noah Kinnick.
2. Sarah Elizabeth Kinnick, b May 11, 1847.

Elijah B. Kinnick and Catharine, his wife, both died very young in what is known as the Carolina neighborhood about 2½ miles southeast of Greenwood, Johnson County, Ind., where they lived near relatives; leaving these two young children orphans.



Nancy Alexander, Lemnel B. Tilson



Thelma Frances Tilson, Sarah Annis Tilson



Samuel Ellis Kinnick, Martha Ann
Parmer, Pearl Alice Kinnick, Geneva
Belle Kinnick



Elizabeth Ann Todd Kinnick, Samuel
Ellis Kinnick, Pearl Alice Kinnick
Williamson, Ralph Williamson
(Four generations)

1. William Noah Kinnick⁵ (Elijah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Elijah B. Kinnick and Catharine, b June 25, 1845, in Davie County, N. C.; d Feb. 15, 1914, near Needham, Johnson Co., Ind., aged 68 yrs., 7 mos., 2 days; buried in the Patterson-Magill Cemetery; m Jan. 15, 1868, Mildred Frances Patterson, b Mar. 11, 1848; buried in the Greenwood Cemetery, Greenwood, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Effie Jane Kinnick, b Aug. 29, 1869; d Feb. 22, 1887.
2. Jesse Robert Kinnick, b Sept. 7, 1871; d Oct. 29, 1946.
3. Edward Raleigh Kinnick, b Feb. 12, 1874; d July 23, 1874.
4. Elva May Kinnick, b June 4, 1876; d July 23, 1876.
5. Roscoe Conklin Kinnick, b Jan. 17, 1879; d Oct. 29, 1934.
6. Otis Beverly Kinnick, b Aug. 17, 1881; the only one living now, September, 1949 d.
2. Jesse Robert Kinnick, m Aug. 24, 1904, Belle Vest, b Feb. 29, 1876, d June 13, 1947.
5. Roscoe Conklin Kinnick, m (1) Sept. 20, 1900, Alice Boucher, b Jan. 22 m (2) June 29, 1915, Gertrude Streets.
 1. Child, Noah Robert Kinnick, b Dec. 31, 1904; d Oct. 9, 1923;
6. Otis Beverly Kinnick, m May 20, 1911, Iva Pearl Owens, daughter of William T. and Cordelia Patterson Owens.

CHILD

1. William Robert Kinnick, b Sept. 17, 1916; m Mar. 3, 1946, Frances Elizabeth Spaw.

CHILD

1. William Robert Kinnick II, b Aug. 18, 1946.

DEATH OF NOAH KINNICK

(As Published)

Noah Kinnick died Sunday afternoon at one-thirty o'clock at his home near Needham, following a stroke of paralysis, which he received two weeks ago. He was sixty-eight years of age, and besides his wife leaves three sons. They are Jesse, Roscoe and Otis Kinnick. An aunt, Mrs. Nellie Boner, who resides in the Glade neighborhood, also survives. For a number of years he had been a member of the New Pisgah Presbyterian Church at which place the funeral service will be held Tuesday morning at ten-thirty o'clock, conducted by Dr. B. W. Tyler. Burial will be made in the Magill-Patterson Cemetery.

OBITUARY

(As Published)

William Noah, the son of Elijah and Catharine Kinnick, was born in Davie County, North Carolina, June 25, 1845, and died after a brief illness of about two weeks at his home, Feb. 15, 1914, aged 68 years, seven months and twenty days.

He married Mildred Frances Patterson Jan. 15, 1868. To this union were born six children, three of whom are deceased.

At an early age Mr. Kinnick came with his parents to this state (Ind.)

He was left an orphan while yet a boy and from that time until his marriage he made his home with his aunt, Mrs. Nellie Boner.

About thirty-eight years ago he united with the New Pisgah Presbyterian Church.

He was loved and honored by a host of friends and relatives and will be sadly missed. His wife, three sons, Jesse R., Roscoe and Otis B., and one grandson, Noah Robert, together with other relatives mourn their loss.

In the home there is a vacant chair, a form is missed, a voice is heard no more. But words of counsel and deeds of kindness linger in our memory and we realize our loss is a gain to him who has fallen asleep.

BIBLE REGISTER OF MARRIAGES

Parents:

William Noah Kinnick m Mildred Frances Patterson, Jan. 15, 1868.

Children:

1. Effie Jane Kinnick died unmarried at 18 years of stomach poisoning.
2. Jesse Robert Kinnick m Aug. 24, 1904, Belle Best.
3. Edward Raleigh Kinnick d at five months of age.
4. Elva May Kinnick d at one month and 19 days of age.
5. Roscoe Conklin Kinnick m (1) Sept. 20, 1900, Alice Boucher; m (2) June 29, 1915, Gertrude Streets.
6. Otis Beverly Kinnick m May 20, 1911, Iva Pearl Owens, daughter of William T. and Cordelia Patterson Owens.

Grandchildren:

1. Noah Robert Kinnick d at the age of 19 years.
2. William Robert Kinnick m Mar. 3, 1946, Frances Elizabeth Spaw.

SOLDIER RECORD OF (2) JESSE ROBERT KINNICK

Jesse Robert Kinnick gave service in the Spanish-American War. Enlisted in the United States Volunteer 30th Infantry. Served as Corporal in Company D.

Jesse R. Kinnick, Former Member of Franklin Police Department Is Dead.

Jesse R. Kinnick, 75-year-old retired farmer and once a member of the Franklin Police Department, died in his sleep, apparently from heart seizure, some time after midnight Thursday morning, Oct. 29, 1946. He was found dead in bed by his wife.

Mr. Kinnick had not been in good health for several months, but he was not confined to his home. He had been in Franklin on business Wednesday. The family has been residing for the past thirteen years on Rural Route 4, east of here.

The body was removed to the Vandivier Funeral Home, where services will be conducted at 10 o'clock, Saturday morning. Interment will take place in the cemetery at Greenwood.

Mr. Kinnick was born Sept. 7, 1871, and had spent his entire life in Johnson County. He was the son of Noah and Mildred Patterson Kinnick. The greater part of his life had been spent in the Needham and Franklin communities.

Mr. Kinnick served on the Franklin Police Department for six years, from 1927 to 1933, after which time he moved to a farm east of here. He was a veteran of the Spanish-American War.

Surviving are the wife, Mrs. Belle Kinnick, and one brother, Otis B. Kinnick, of Franklin, Ind.

6. Sarah Kinnick⁴ (George³, John², William¹) daughter of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes, b June 4, 1820, in N. C.; d Mar. 12, 1889, in Ind.; m Dec. 5, 1839, in N. C., John Bryant Sheek, b Apr. 11, 1817, son of George Sheek and Margaret Call (Peggy).

CHILDREN

1. Jacob A. Sheek, b 1840; m Martha E. Church.
2. Sarah S. Sheek, b 1843; m William Daily Brunnermer.
3. Hannah J. Sheek, b 1845; d 1845
4. Margaret Ann Sheek, b 1848; d 1849.
5. Mary E. Sheek, b 1849; m John Peggs.
6. Penelope C. Sheek, b 1851; m John Richard Copeland.
7. George L. Sheek, b 1854; m Sarah Jane Wilson.
8. John T. Sheek, b 1857; d 1883.
9. William H. Sheek, b 1859; m Elzora Park.
10. Martha Isabelle Sheek, b 1861; m John W. Redman.
11. Daniel A. Sheek, b 1862; d 1862.
12. Alisha J. Sheek, b 1863; d 1863.

Henry Call m Mary ——— Call

1. Elizabeth Call.
2. John Call.
3. Anna Call Kinnick.
4. Margaret Call Sheek.
5. David Call.
6. Joseph Call.

- (3) Anna Call m John Adam Kinnick, Sr., Nov. 7, 1803.

CHILD

John Adam Kinnick, Jr., m Mary Emmaline Harris, June 21, 1851 (Uncle Jack).

- (4) Margaret Call m George Sheek.

CHILD

John Bryant Sheek m Dec. 5, 1839, Sarah Kinnick.

John Adam Kinnick, Jr., and John Bryant Sheek were first cousins through the Call family.

No definite data of the relationship which John Adam Kinnick, Sr., bears to our ancestor John Kinnick but have placed them as first cousins.

1. Jacob A. Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek, b. Nov. 9, 1840; d Sept. 14, 1916; m Sept. 30, 1874, Martha E. Church.

CHILDREN

1. Minnie Pearl Sheek, b 1875; m Joseph A. Whittaker.
 2. Carl Reat Sheek, b 1877; m Gussie McCaslin.
 3. Ivory Bryant Sheek, b 1879; d at nine months.
 4. Forest May Sheek, b 1881; m George De Motte.
 5. Sarah Salena Sheek, b 1882; d 1903.
 6. Emily Truda Sheek, b 1884; m Kern Yager.
 7. Ivory Jacob Sheek, b 1886; d 1910.
 8. Flossie Cecil Sheek, b 1887; m William Sharp.
 9. William Chelsea Sheek, b 1889; d at four months.
 10. Opal Elizabeth Sheek, b 1890; d at six months.
 11. Mary Martha Sheek, b 1892; m Pet Redding.
 12. John Levin Sheek, b 1894.
1. Minnie Pearl Sheek⁶ (Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Jacob A. Sheek and Martha E. Church, b Aug. 12, 1875; m Nov. 9, 1898, Joseph A. Whittaker.

CHILDREN

1. Susan Elizabeth Whittaker, b July 7, 1901; m Merle Edmonds.
2. Charlotte May Whittaker, b May 19, 1905; m Fred Bunch.
3. Josephine Belle Whittaker, b Dec., 1905; m Paul Duke.
4. Rosa Leota Whittaker, b Aug. 10, 1908; m Joseph McElroy.
5. Naomi Pearl Whittaker, b Sept. 14, 1912; m Arthur Brann.
6. Winiford Wendell Whittaker, b May 26, 1924.
1. Susan E. Whittaker⁷ (Minnie P.⁶, Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Minnie Pearl Sheek and Joseph A. Whittaker, b July 17, 1901; m Apr. 14, 1933, Merle Edmonds.
2. Charlotte May Whittaker⁷ (Minnie P.⁶, Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Minnie Pearl Sheek and Joseph A. Whittaker, b May 19, 1905; m Oct. 18, 1921, Fred Bunch.

CHILD

1. Elizabeth Jean Bunch, b Oct. 13, 1922.
3. Josephine Belle Whittaker⁷ (Minnie P.⁶, Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Minnie Pearl Sheek and Joseph A. Whittaker, b Dec. 19, 1905; m Sept. 10, 1930, Paul Duke.

4. Rosa Leota Whittaker⁷ (Minnie P.⁶, Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Minnie Pearl Sheek and Joseph A. Whittaker, b Aug. 10, 1908; m Joseph McEbroy.

CHILDREN

1. Herbert Joseph McEbroy, b May 15, 1931.
 2. Winiford Lee McEbroy, b Oct. 20, 1932.
 5. Naomi Pearl Whittaker⁷ (Minnie P.⁶, Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Minnie Pearl Sheek and Joseph A. Whittaker, b Sept. 14, 1912; m June 18, 1932, Arthur Brann
 6. Winiford Wendell Whittaker, b May 26, 1924 (no further record).
2. Carl Reat Sheek⁶ (Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Jacob A. Sheek and Martha E. Church, b Nov. 1, 1877; m Feb. 3, 1904, Gussie McCaslin.

CHILDREN

1. Chester Sheek.
2. Ruth E. Sheek, b June 4, 1906.
3. Aline E. Sheek.
1. Chester Sheek⁷ (Carl R.⁶, Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Carl Reat Sheek and Gussie McCaslin, b Mar. 20, 1905; m Sept. 15, 1926, Janie May Morris.

CHILDREN

1. Barbara Anne Sheek, b Apr. 20, 1927.
2. Austin Eugene Sheek, b Mar. 15, 1928.
3. Norma Aline Sheek, b Feb. 21, 1929.
4. Katherine eJan Sheek, b July 13, 1930.
2. Ruth E. Sheek.
3. Aline E. Sheek⁷ (Carl R.⁶, Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Carl Reat Sheek and Gussie McCaslin, b. Feb. 20, 1910; m Mar. 8, 1930, Norman Miller of Gary, Ind.
3. Died.
4. Forest May Sheek⁶ (Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Jacob A. Sheek and Martha E. Church, b Jan. 30, 1881; m Oct. 30, 1901, George DeMotte.
5. Died.
6. Emily Truda Sheek⁶ (Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Jacob A. Sheek and Martha E. Church, b May 30, 1884; m Sept. 21, 1904, Elzra L. Branner.

CHILDREN

1. Dorthy Leota Branner, b Aug. 10, 1905; m John Orr.
2. Forest Joseph Branner, b May 21, 1908; named changed by law to Forest Joseph Yager.
m (2) Kern Yager.

Children of Dorothy L. and John Orr: George Diase, b Mar. 2, 1925; Verne Alvin, b Nov. 23, 1926; Emma Fayne, b Nov. 27, 1928; Russell, b Oct. 4, 1930; Enos Franklin, b Aug. 20, 1932.

Child of Forest J. and Vila E. Yager: Forest Edward Yager, b June 18, 1930. Forest J. Yager m Vila Emily David June 12, 1927.

7. Died.

8. Flossie Cecil Sheek⁶ (Jacob A.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Jacob A. Sheek and Martha E. Church, b Oct. 15, 1887; m William Sharpe, June 28, 1905.

CHILDREN

1. Max G. Sharpe, b Apr. 20, 1906; m Apr. 4, 1928, Helen Casken.
 2. Thelma Jane Sharpe, b Jan. 16, 1908.
11. Mary Martha Sheek b Sept. 14, 1892; d Mar. 30, 1922; m Pet Redding.
12. John Levin Sheek, b Aug. 27, 1894.
Have no record of Nos. 7-11-12 leaving any descendants. Nos. 9 and 10 died in infancy.

2. Sarah S. Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek, b Feb. 2, 1843, in N. C.; d Dec. 6 or 7, 1902, in Ind.; m Dec. 6, 1876, in Ind., William Daily Brunnermer.

CHILD

1. Ada Leona Brunnermer.
1. Ada Leona Brunnermer (Sarah S., Sarah, George, John, William) daughter of Sarah S. Sheek and William Daily Brunnermer, b d Jan. 19, 1905; m Aug. 23, 1894, Thomas Harmon, b d Oct. 8, 1937.

CHILDREN

1. Alta Viola Harmon; m Earl Frances; live west of Greenwood, Ind.
 2. Mary Opal Harmon, at home.
 3. Earl Bryant Harmon; lived northwest of Whiteland, Ind.
 3. William Henry Harmon; lives at New Ross, Ind.
 5. Ralph Harmon, b Apr. 2, 1904; d Feb. 13, 1905.
3. Hannah J. Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek, b Mar. 21, 1845, in N. C.; d May 22, 1945, N. C.
4. Margaret Ann Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek, b June 11, 1848, in N. C.; d Sept. 9, 1849, in N. C.
5. Mary Elizabeth Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek, b June 25, 1849, in N. C.;

d May, 1929, in Ind.; m June, 1869, in Ind., John Peggs, d Dec. 17, 1900.

CHILDREN

1. Loren O. Peggs, b Sept. 26, 1871.
2. Bertha B. Peggs, b Jan. 16, 1874.
3. Ary A. Peggs, b Feb. 18, 1877.
4. Moneth M. Peggs, b Dec. 6, 1881.
5. Edyth Peggs.
1. Loren O. Peggs⁶ (Mary E.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mary Elizabeth Sheek and John Peggs, b Sept. 26, 1871; m Sept. 26, 1894, Mary Lena Hannah.

CHILDREN

1. William Peggs.
2. Elizabeth Peggs.
1. William Peggs⁷ (Loren O.⁶, Mary E.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Loren O. Peggs and Mary Lena Hannah; m Elizabeth J. Herron.
 1. John Junior Herron, b Feb. 10, 1921.
 2. Jeanne Anne Peggs, b Dec. 9, 19—
2. Bertha B. Peggs⁶ (Mary E.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Elizabeth Sheek and John Peggs, b Jan. 16, 1874; d Feb., 1932; m Dec. 4, 1893, Albert Shields.

CHILDREN

1. Harry Shields.
2. Gladys Shields.
3. Paul Shields.
4. Marguerite Shields.
3. Ary A. Peggs⁶ (Mary E.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mary Elizabeth Sheek and John Peggs, b Feb. 18, 1877; m Anna Dahan.

CHILDREN

1. Josephine Peggs.
2. Elmer Peggs.
3. Lawrence Peggs m Deloris; live at 111 Kenna Dr., Charleston, W. Va.
4. Monta Peggs⁶ (Mary E.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Elizabeth Sheek and John Peggs, b Dec. 6, 1881; m Aug. Garrie Gates.

CHILDREN

1. Gerald Gates.
2. Donald Gates.
3. Glen Gates.
5. Edyth Peggs⁶ (Mary E.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Elizabeth Sheek and John Peggs; m Apr. John Voelg.

CHILDREN

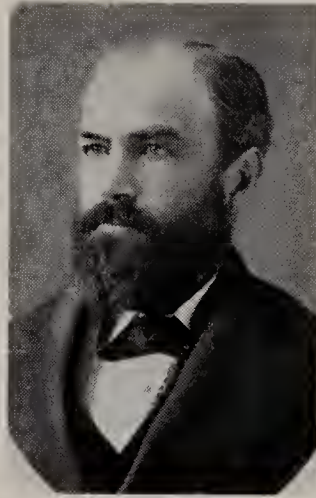
1. Lynn Voelg.
 2. Carl Voelg.
 3. Ebert Voelg.
6. Penelope Catherine Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek, b Dec. 29, 1851; d Dec. 10, 1903; m Apr. 11, 1872, John Richard Copeland.

CHILDREN

1. Dema Eldora Copeland, b June 8, 1873.
 2. Coda Myrtle Copeland, b Sept. 23, 1875.
 3. Dana Maud Copeland, b Jan. 12, 1878.
 4. Olma Tamzin Copeland, b Nov. 29, 1880.
1. Dema Eldora Copeland⁶ (Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Penelope Catherine Sheek and John Richard Copeland, b June 8, 1873; m Aug. 19, 1891, Harvey E. Allen, d Oct. 23, 1925.

CHILDREN

1. John Virgil Allen, b Apr. 3, 1892.
 2. Nellie Verna Allen, b Feb. 9, 1894.
 3. Eva Dorinda Allen, b Feb. 3, 1896.
 4. William Vernon Allen, b Feb. 24, 1900.
 5. Dortha Clifton Allen, b Feb. 1, 1910.
 6. Paul Edward Allen, b Feb. 20, 1920.
1. John Virgil Allen⁷ (Dema E.⁶, Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Dema Eldora Copeland and Harvey E. Allen, b Apr. 3, 1892; m July 14, 1923, Naomi Lentz; d Jan. 30, 1925.
2. Nellie Verna Allen⁷ (Dema E.⁶, Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Dema Eldora Copeland and Harvey E. Allen, b Feb. 9, 1894; m Jan. 30, 1918, Lester McKenney.
3. Eva Dorinda Allen⁷ (Dema E.⁶, Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Dema Eldora Copeland and Harvey Allen, b Feb. 3, 1896.
4. William Vernon Allen⁷ (Dema E.⁶, Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Dema Eldora Copeland and Harvey E. Allen, b Feb. 24, 1906; m Mar. 17, 1924, Velta Chumley.
1. EaVon Louise Allen, b Apr. 27, 1925.
 5. Dortha Clifton Allen, b Feb. 1, 1910.
 6. Paul Edward Allen, b Feb. 20, 1920.
2. Coda Myrtle Copeland⁶ (Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Penelope Catherine Sheek and John Richard Copeland, b Sept. 23, 1875; m Sept. 4, 1895, George A. McCarty.



Left to Right—Joanna Kinnick Smith, Rev. Walter S. Smith, Virgil Brenton Smith, Anna Belle Smith



Upper Left—Susan Elizabeth Kinnick Myers. *Upper Right*—John Packie Myers,, Exima Myers, Elizabeth Jane Myers. *Lower*—Elizabeth Jane Myers, Dr. Charles Wadsworth, John Arthur Wadsworth



Amelia Kinnick



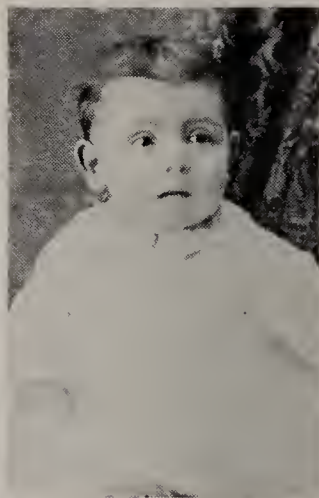
Albert Brooks



Amanda Kinnick



William Murdock Myers



Upper Left—Right, George William Myers, Left, Paul Mitchell Myers, Standing, Jennie June Myers. Upper Right—Jennie June Myers, Don Carlos Vestal. Center Left—Mary Ida Kinnick Jones, Center Right—Dessie Jones. Bottom—Harriett Belle Kinnick, William S. Stevens, Harry J. Stevens



Grandchildren of Nancy Kinnick and Joseph Allen; children of William Anderson Allen and Dorinda Gross, left to right: Laura Allen Parker, Ida Allen Webster, Marshall Allen, Mary Belle Allen McClain, Alva Allen, Martha Allen Neaville, Grafton Allen.



Edith Wilcox and son
Cris Wilcox



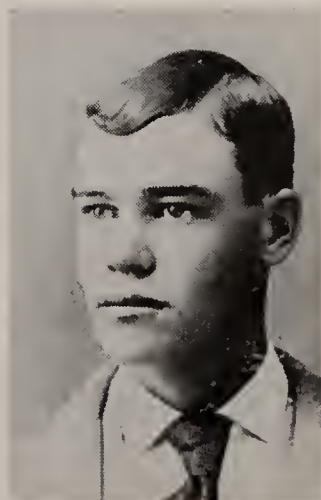
George T. Neville, Cris Wilcox,
Edith Wilcox



Mary Belle Allen McClain, Terry
Franklin McClain (great grandchild)
6 weeks old



Mary Belle Allen Mc-
Clain, Cris Wilcox
(Great Nephew)



Upper left—Elijah B. Kinnick's Family—Wife, Catherine Kinnick—Children, William Noah Kinnick, Sarah Elizabeth Kinnick. *Upper right*—Otis Beverly Kinnick, Roscoe Conklin Kinnick. *Center*—William Noah Kinnick, Mildred Frances Patterson. *Bottom*—Jesse Robert Kinnick, Effie June Kinnick, Roscoe Conklin Kinnick.



Sarah Kinnick, John Bryant Sheek



John T. Sheek

CHILDREN

1. John Basil McCarty, b July 12, 1893.
2. James Ara McCarty, b Apr. 30, 1898.
3. Ralph Theodore McCarty, b Mar. 1, 1905.
1. John Basil McCarty⁷ (Coda M.⁶, Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Coda Myrtle Copeland and George A. McCarty, b July 12, 1893; m Feb. 19, 1920, Florence Hughes.

CHILDREN

1. Marion Virginia McCarty, b Jan. 12, 1921.
2. Maurice Hughes McCarty, b Oct. 21, 1922.
3. Martha Jane McCarty, b July 12, 1924.
4. Richard Mark McCarty, b Sept. 13, 1926.
2. James Ara McCarty⁷ (Coda M.⁶, Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Coda Myrtle Copeland and George A. McCarty, b Apr. 30, 1898; m Aug. 19, 1925, June F. Snider.

CHILD

1. Jacqueline McCarty, b Mar. 25, 1927.
3. Ralph Theodore McCarty⁷ (Coda M.⁶, Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Coda Myrtle Copeland and George A. McCarty, b Mar. 1, 1905; m Feb. 6, 1930, Thelma Zinkan.

CHILD

1. Patricia Louise McCarty, b Jan. 6, 1931.
3. Dana Maud Copeland⁶ (Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Penelope Catherine Sheek and John Richard Copeland, b Jan. 12, 1878; m Sept. 4, 1895, Jasper Graham Henry, b Jan. 23, 1875.

CHILD

1. Thomas Merrill Henry, b Aug. 3, 1897.
1. Thomas Merril Henry⁷ (Dana M.⁶, Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Dana Maud Copeland and Jasper Henry, b Aug. 3, 1897; m June 22, 1928, Mable C. Shultz.

CHILDREN THEY ARE RAISING

1. Gale Maggrett.
2. Barbara Joan Maggrett.
4. Olma Tamzin Copeland⁶ (Penelope C.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Penelope Catherine Sheek and John Richard Copeland, b Nov. 29, 1880; m Charles Hicks.

CHILDREN

1. Nellie A. Hicks, b June 1, 1904.
2. Joseph Irl Hicks, b Jan. 17, 1907.

1. Nellie A. Hicks (Olma T., Penelope C., Sarah, George, John, William) daughter of Olma Tamzin Copeland and Charles Hicks, b June 1, 1904; m Mar., 1926, Jedareth Miller.

CHILDREN

1. Charles Hubert Miller, b Feb. 9, 1927.
 2. Gertrude Faye Miller, b Nov. 4, 1928.
7. George L. Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George², John², William¹) son of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek, b Aug. 22, 1854; d Nov. 13, 1909 (Nov. 27, 1907); m Dec. 15, 1880, Sarah Jane Wilson.

CHILDREN

1. Gracie May Sheek, b Apr. 25, 1882.
 2. George Wilson Sheek, b Sept. 5, 1883.
 3. Queen Bessie Sheek, b Mar. 21, 1885.
 4. Nellie Sheek, b Sept. 12, 1886.
 5. Victor Noble Sheek, b Jan. 6, 1888.
 6. John Addison Sheek, b May 10, 1890.
 7. Frances Louise Sheek, b Nov. 12, 1891.
 8. and 9. Harley and Charley Sheek, b Aug. 29, 1893 (twins).
 10. Martyn Bryan Sheek, b July 4, 1895.
1. Gracie May Sheek⁶ (George L.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George L. Sheek and Sarah Jane Wilson, b Apr. 25, 1882; m (1) June 4, 1903, Frank Norrington.

CHILDREN

1. Franklin Norrington, died.
 2. Bessie Norrington, died.
 3. Kenneth Norrington m Ruth Robert (Ruth Rowe).
 4. Doratha Norrington.
 5. Wilbur Norrington m Mildred Hubbard.
 6. Helen Norrington, died.
- m (2) Charles Shields.
- m (3) Oliver De Camp.
2. George Wilson Sheek⁶ (George L.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of George L. Sheek and Sarah Jane Wilson, b Sept. 5, 1883; m Jan. 14, 1909, Lyda Jennings.

CHILDREN

1. George Wilson Sheek, Jr.
 2. Eudora Gene Sheek.
3. Queen Bessie Sheek⁶ (George L.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George L. Sheek and Sarah Jane Wilson, b Mar. 31, 1885; m (1) Sidney Shore, died; m (2) William E. Kennen.

4. Nellie Sheek⁶ (George L.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George L. Sheek and Sarah Jane Wilson, b Sept. 12, 1886; m Feb. 12, 1908, W. Clifton Threlkeld.

CHILDREN

1. Frances Eleanor Threlkeld.
2. William Edwin Threlkeld.
5. Victor Noble Sheek⁶ (George L.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of George L. Sheek and Sarah Jane Wilson), b Jan. 6, 1888; m Carrie King Williams.

CHILDREN

1. Charles Sheek.
2. Robert Newel Sheek.
3. Virginia Irene Sheek.
4. Infant born.
6. John Addison Sheek, b May 10, 1890; d Oct. 11, 1951, in Presbyterian Hospital, Chicago, Ill.
7. Frances Louise Sheek⁶ (George L.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of George L. Sheek and Sarah Jane Wilson, b Nov. 22, 1891; m Apr. 24, 1912, Aura H. Tinkle.

CHILDREN

1. Howard Tinkle.
2. Warren Tinkle.
3. Marjorie Nelle Tinkle.
4. Conrad Tinkle.
8. and 9. Harley and Charley Sheek, b Aug. 29, 1893; d in infancy.
10. Martyn Bryan Sheek, b July 4, 1895.
8. John T. Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek, b Mar. 4, 1857; d Sept., 1863; unmarried.

MY VISIT AT MRS. KENNEN'S HOME IN NORTH CAROLINA

There are two people who were Hoosier born of my generation and were cousins of mine once removed, who by chance or circumstance decided to make their permanent home in the Old North State adopted by their great grandparents and where their grandparents were born before moving to Indiana.

Back in the early 1900's there was a young man who lived north of Farmington in Yadkin County, N. C., who was attending a state teachers' meeting in Indianapolis, Ind., where he met Miss Queen Bessie Sheek who was also a teacher, born south of Greenwood about two and one-half miles in Johnson County, Ind.

This young man's name was Sidney Shore, who was a nephew of a well-to-do physician whose estate was south of Farmington. Having no children this physician, Dr. Wiseman, deeded his estate to Sidney Shore

who held the reversion-deed many years. Originally this estate consisted of 500 acres but through illness, reverses and old age 400 of the original 500 acres were sold.

Dr. Wiseman was a prominent physician and he and his wife, Mrs. Senia Douthit Wiseman were influential people in the community and interested in other cultural things besides his profession. Their first house built on this site was destroyed by fire but they by careful planning and management, in 1870, built a very large and beautiful southern colonial house. They were both interested in landscaping; in fact that was one of their hobbies. The Doctor was interested in planting boxwood which now have grown into trees planted on either side of the front lawn which is called an avenue. Miss Senia, as Mrs. Wiseman was called, had her own boxwood circles and diamond-shaped beds bordered by flowering plants as well as along the path leading back to the summer house; an air of refinement was plainly visible from the public highway leading south from Farmington towards Mocksville. When the 400 acres were sold it took some of the boxwood landscaping which was very regrettable. After the death of Mrs. Senia Douthit Wiseman, later the Dr. Wiseman married Miss Ellen Conrad of the old Pilot Knob homestead near Lewisville, and they continued living in the Wiseman homestead for many years.

Dr. Wiseman passed on about the turn of the century and Mrs. Ellen Conrad Wiseman continued living there until her death in 1918.

As Sidney Shore lived only a few months after his marriage to Queen Bess Sheek, left his interest in the old homestead to his bride, who some years later became Mrs. Kennen and after Mrs. Wiseman's death became the mistress of this interesting place. It was Sidney Shore who first brought his bride to the old North State. Prior to 1918, Queen Bess Shore married William E. Kennen, and after the death of Mrs. Wiseman became the owner of this interesting two-story frame southern mansion and named it Kennen Krest.

During all these 75 or 80 years there has never been a child born in this house, but Mrs. Kennen's niece, a charming ten-year-old girl, Dortha Norrington of Indiana came to live in this home as one of the household until her marriage to A. C. Skinner of Corpus Christi, Texas. This leaves Mrs. Kennen alone in this large house, but not for long, for she has the teachers of the Consolidated School, where she herself is employed, occupying several rooms. So her home is filled with young life with culture, and southern hospitality still reigns in the old home.

When I made a trip to North Carolina in October, 1947, I was graciously entertained in this old southern home which is an attractive landmark, symmetrical in proportion, situated on a grassy knoll back from the highway which runs along in front of the Farmington Consolidated School nearby, where she has been teaching many years. This site was formerly occupied by the Farmington Academy.

Kennen Krest has six rooms that are 15x18 feet, with 10 and 11-foot

ceiling. Each room has its fireplace crowned with beautiful hand-made mantles. There was a large fireplace in the basement.

Queen Bess has many antiques in furniture; two pieces in her dining room are a walnut drop-leaf table and a corner cupboard that were made by Queen Bess' great grandfather, George W. Sheek, whose old three-story brick house is still standing in what is known as the "Bend of the River" in Davie County which we visited; it was made by slave labor. There is also a lovely old English blanket chest with secret drawer which antique experts say was made prior to 1778. This chest stands in the front hallway.

She has many pieces of pewter, brass, silver, as well as Dresden China-ware.

I spent one week-end with Queen Bess in this wonderful atmosphere, and had a most enjoyable time meeting her friends and dining on southern fried chicken meals prepared by a colored cook. One high spot of my visit with her was when I was invited into the parlor to play on her grand piano and hear her recite a reading for which I played the accompaniment 55 years ago.

Midnight found us reviewing the scenes of former years when sheer exhaustion drove us to bed.

Her brother, George Wilson Sheek and wife Lyda Jennings, formerly of Greenwood, Ind., and family live at Winston-Salem, N. C., and have a good business and have built a new home in which they are now living, but I didn't get to visit them.

9. William H. Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Kinnick and ohn Bryant Sheek, b July 16, 1859, still living Nov., 1946, two miles southeast of Greenwood, Ind.; m Aug. 8, 1880, Elzora Park.

CHILDREN

1. Leta Dell Sheek, b June 10, 1881.
2. Cordelia Bryant Sheek, b Apr. 26, 1883.
3. Roy Clifford Sheek, b Sept. 13, 1887.
4. Edith Emmoline Sheek, b May 17, 1889.

1. Leta Dell Sheek⁶ (Wm. H.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William H. Sheek and Elzora Park, b June 10, 1881; m (1) July 12, 1901, Guy E. Tracy.

CHILD

1. Irene Elizabeth Tracy, b July 2, 1902; m July 8, 1918, Ralph Owens.

CHILDREN

1. Betty Lou Owens, b Nov. 25, 1921.
 2. Robert Phillip Owens, b July 19, 1926.
- m (2) Mar. 4, 1920, Carl D. Kinnick; lived at Morristown, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. William Russell Kinnick, b Oct. 14, 1921.
 2. Arbetta Lorene Kinnick, b Feb. 9, 1923.
2. Cordelia Bryant Sheek⁶ (Wm. H.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William H. Sheek and Elzora Park, b Apr. 26, 1883; m (1) Feb. 28, 1900, Albert Oakley, d Oct. 11, 1901.
m (2) Nov. 23, 1908, Walter Bay, died in Franklin, Ind., 1948 or 49.

CHILD

1. Leroy Clifford Bay, b Jan. 21, 1910; m Mary Wollums.

CHILDREN

1. Lucas Marshall Bay, b Apr. 16, 1930.
 2. Richard Wollums Bay, b May 1, 1931.
2. Clara Emmoline Bay, b Apr. 10, 1911; m July 6, 1929, Archie Paris.

CHILDREN

1. John Robert Paris, b July 8, 1930.
 2. William Edward Paris, b Dec. 13, 1931.
 3. Caroline May Paris, b May 20, 1934.
3. Roy Clifford Sheek⁶ (Wm. H.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William H. Sheek and Elzora Park, b Sept. 13, 1887; m Oct. 6, 1908, Anna Mary Holliday. Live in Franklin, Ind. He is a coal dealer.

CHILDREN

1. Clifford William Sheek, b Aug. 18, 1910; m Oct. 3, 1931, Marcella Ratliff.
 2. Marjorie Minerva Sheek, b July 21, 1914.
 3. Elizabeth Elzora Sheek, b Sept. 1, 1915; m Sept. 20, 1936, Wilbur Guthrie.
 4. Anna Jean Sheek, b Mar. 15, 1920.
 5. Sallie Belle Sheek, b Sept. 10, 1925.
4. Edith Emmoline Sheek⁶ (Wm. H.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William H. Sheek and Elzora Park, b May 17, 1889; m Sept. 2, 1908, Earl Luper.

CHILD

1. Helen Louise Luper, b Sept. 18, 1915; m June 27, 1937, Dr. Martin Roschelle, a dentist of Indianapolis.

CHILD

1. Melvin Leo Roschelle, b Mar. 19, 1943.
This family live on her father's farm, which was originally her grandparents' farm in the Carolina neighborhood southeast of Greenwood Indiana.

WILLIAM H. SHEEK FETED ON BIRTHDAY

68-YEAR-OLD TIE IS PRESENTED ON 90TH BIRTHDAY

The tie worn by William H. Sheek, of Morristown, who celebrated his 90th birthday Saturday (July 16, 1949) with a trip to Franklin, has an interesting history and is a treasured memento. The cravat was worn on his wedding day, August 8, 1880, when his mother tied it for him.

In 1930, Mr. Sheek wore the tie on his golden wedding anniversary, and it was placed around his neck by his wife. The same tie was worn on his 90th birthday, and it was tied by his son, Roy C. Sheek of Franklin.

After having his picture taken here Saturday, Mr. Sheek presented the tie to his great grandson, Billy Sheek, the only great grandchild to bear the family name.

DRIVES OWN CAR

Despite his years, William H. Sheek drove his car from Morristown where he resides with Mr. and Mrs. Carl Kinnick. He drove back to Morristown on Saturday, and attended the Greenwood M. E. Church Sunday morning, where he gave his usual birthday offering. After attending the services he returned to Franklin where he attended the family reunion in Pioneer Park. Mr. Sheek carved his birthday cake which was presented to him at that time.

DEATH OF WILLIAM H. SHEEK, AGE 90 YEARS

September 29, 1949

It once again becomes my sad duty to make the last entry in the family history of one whom I have followed, lo! these many years whose life has suddenly come to a tragic end.

On Thursday afternoon September 29, 1949, while returning from Franklin to his daughter's home near Morristown, Ind., while crossing a railroad, his death occurred.

Friday morning, September 30, while listening to the 8 o'clock news broadcast over WIBC by Gorden Graham, from Indianapolis, I heard these words: "William Sheek, 90 years old, was killed at a railroad crossing yesterday afternoon near Morristown, Indiana."

He being my second cousin, naturally I was greatly shocked. I at once phoned to the home of his son, Roy Sheek, who lives at Franklin. Mrs. Sheek answered the call and said, "It is true, he was killed instantly and the auto was demolished."

He had attended The Farmer's Sale at the Sale Barn of Jackson Street, and also at the home of his son Roy, and had offered his car for sale, but the deal was not closed, but the party was to contact him the next morning. The next morning never came for him.

Having spent his entire life in Johnson County he was widely known, especially among the farmers. And for the past few years many articles and

pictures of him have appeared both in the Franklin Evening Star and the Greenwood News.

For data of "The Kinnick Family" early history, I have consulted him many times and as my history is gradually nearly completion, I do now and shall miss him greatly in the future, for the ranks of the older generation are thinning to such an extent that I can only think of about five people still living that would be able to give me much information of those early years in our immediate branch.

In his advanced age, his interest in affairs and activities in them was remarkable. He was a man with a fine Christian character, loyal to his Christ, church, family and friends. A man of clean habits, standing for the right to the end. What a heritage to leave to his family!

Following will be the account of his death, funeral and excerpts of the events in his life for the past two years as published in the two papers mentioned before.

FUNERAL SERVICES

His body was taken in charge by the J. C. Wilson Undertaking Funeral Home at Greenwood, Indiana, where it remained until the hour of the funeral, on Saturday, October 1, at 2:30 p. m., which was held at the Methodist Church where he was a member, in charge of Rev. Hargitt, his former pastor, living now in Indianapolis. He was assisted by the Rev. J. Kenneth Forbes, the present pastor. Music was furnished by a male quartette of his own choosing, consisting of ———, Clifford Threlkeld, Jabez T. Kinnick, Floyd Sheek, all relatives.

Casket bearers were Clifford Sheek, Russell Kinnick, LeRoy Bay, Samuel Tinkle, Martin Roschelle and Wilbur Guthrie, grandsons.

All funeral arrangements he had made long before his death. Burial was in Greenwood Cemetery. His wife, Mrs. Elzora Park Sheek, preceded him in death in May, 1931. He is survived by three daughters and one son: Mrs. Leta Kinnick of Morristown; Mrs. Cordelia Bay of Franklin; Mrs. Edith Luper of Greenwood; Roy C. Sheek of Franklin.

Others surviving are a sister, Mrs. Belle Redmond, of near Greenwood, the last living member of the family; also ten grandchildren, twenty-five great grandchildren, and four great-great grandchildren.

FIVE GENERATIONS

In June, 1947, there was a picture taken at a family gathering of five generations of his family, including Mr. William H. Sheek, aged 88 years; his daughter, Mrs. Leta Kinnick, aged 66 years; her daughter, Mrs. Irena Owens, aged 45 years; her daughter, Mrs. Betty Lou Dennis, aged 25 years, and her son, David Eugene Dennis, aged 3 months.

OPEN HOUSE AT MRS. LUPER'S

On July 16th (Friday) Open House was held at the Earl Luper residence honoring her father's 89th birthday. He was born on this farm, of



Jacob A. Sheek, Martha I. Sheek, George L. Sheek, Mary E. Sheek, Penelope C. Sheek,
William H. Sheek, Sarah S. Sheek



Penelope C. Sheek, Dana E. Copeland, Coda M. Copeland, Deme M. Copeland,
Olma T. Copeland



George L. Sheek, Sarah Jane Wilson Family at Queen Bessie's marriage to Sidney Shore



Martha Isabelle Sheek, John W. Redmond, Harold Sheek Redmond, Treva Redmond Harbert, Hazel Redmond Henry, Meta Redmond Henry, Edna Redmond Williams

which he had tended some part, all his life. He had two hobbies, raising watermelons and muskmelons; and attending the County Community Sale.

It was this same summer (1948) while he was working in his garden that a representative of the Greenwood News went out to his home and took his picture with his hoe in his hands and gave him a lengthy write-up as a news feature, telling many interesting events in his life.

His parents were John Bryant Sheek and Sarah Kinnick, who were born and married in North Carolina and came to Indiana in 1850, with three children, having lost two daughters by death previous to their journey. He had three older brothers and there was much hard work to do on the farm when his father died in 1872, at the age of 55. William was then 13 years of age. He said, "I began to lay out corn rows when 8 years old and the horse knew more about it than I did." So these boys had the responsibility of earning a living for their widowed mother and a large family. That is why he was so industrious.

At the age of 21, he was married to Miss Elzora Park, August 8, 1880, by the Rev. Jesse Miller, pastor of the Old Glade Methodist Church, in the home of Mr. and Mrs. Dailey Brunnemer of near Whiteland.

He says he only had one fight with boys in his life and didn't get angry. He didn't smoke, had only one drink in his life. At 89, he looked 20 years younger 'because I didn't let my age get me down.'

10. Martha Isabelle Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek, b June 1, 1861; m Aug. 27, 1885, John W. Redmond.

CHILDREN

1. Metta Redmond, b Oct. 13, 1886.
 2. Edna Redmond, Dec. 13, 1889.
 3. Hazel Redmond, b July 5, 1893.
 4. Treva Redmond, b Feb. 25, 1895.
 5. Harold Redmond, b May 29, 1901.
1. Metta Redmond⁶ (Martha I.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Martha Isabelle Sheek and John W. Redmond, b Oct. 13, 1886; d Apr. 24, 1928; m May 29, 1912, Leroy Henry.

CHILDREN

1. Helen Henry, b Dec. 27, 1913.
 2. Daughters, b Sept. 6, 1915.
 3. Mary Henry, b Mar. 22, 1918.
2. Edna Redmond⁶ (Martha I.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Martha Isabelle Sheek and John W. Redmond, b Dec. 13, 1889; d Dec. 15, 1910; m Dec. 15, 1909, Harry Williams.
 3. Hazel Redmond⁶ (Martha I.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter

ter of Martha Isabelle Sheek and John W. Redmond, b July 5, 1893; m Nov. 6, 1912, Wayne Henry.

CHILDREN

1. Margaret Henry, b Sept. 6, 1913.
 2. Louise Henry, b Feb. 6, 1915.
 3. Roland Henry, b Oct. 1, 1922.
 4. Kenneth Henry, b May 14, 1926.
4. Treva Redmond⁶ (Martha I.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Martha Isabelle Sheek and John W. Redmond, b Feb. 25, 1895; m July 28, 1914, Jesse Harbert.

CHILDREN

1. Donald Russell Harbert, b July 17, 1915; m Feb. 16, 1938, Lynn Dickinson.

CHILDREN

1. Barbara Ann Harbert, b Oct. 24, 1939.
 2. Rebecca Sue Harbert, b Nov. 1, 1942.
 3. Donald William Harbert, b July 11, 1947.
 2. Dorothea May Harbert, b Nov. 25, 1921; m June 20, 1943, Lloyd Ellwood Walker.
5. Harold Sheek Redmond⁶ (Martha I.⁵, Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Martha Isabelle Sheek and John W. Redmond, b May 29, 1901; d Sept. 26, 1944; m Aug. 29, 1924, Lorene Young.

CHILDREN

1. Melvin Redmond, b Oct. 25, 1925.
2. Neil Redmond, b Aug. 16, 1928.

MARTHA ISABELLE SHEEK REDMOND

The tenth child of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek was born June 1, 1861; married August 20, 1885, to John W. Redmond, and is the mother of five children.

June 1, 1951, she will be 90 years of age and is in very delicate health. She celebrated her 85th birthday five years ago at her home southeast of Greenwood in the Carolina neighborhood. Her daughter, Treva, who married Jesse Harbert, are living with her and have been for several years. Another daughter, Mrs. Hazel Henry, lives south of Franklin; three children are deceased. She has ten grandchildren and eight great grandchildren.

Mrs. Redmond is the last living member of her family. Her brother, William H. Sheek, met a tragic death by a train hitting his auto at a railroad crossing east of Franklin. He was 90 years of age July 16, 1949. So Aunt Belle, as she is called by her friends as well as her nieces and nephews, is the "last leaf on the twig." She is the eldest living granddaughter of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes. She has reached this advanced age in spite of ill health which she has had for several years.

She has been a widow since 1933, at the death of her husband, eighteen long years ago.

Mr. John W. Redmond was a native of Kentucky but came to Johnson County, Indiana, and was a farmer all his life and owned a good sized farm in the Carolina community where they passed all their married life and where he died.

Aunt Belle's picture appeared in the Franklin Evening Star, May 31, 1946, announcing her 85th birthday celebration with a family dinner in her honor. She was a member of the Glade Methodist Church until it was closed several years ago, when she put her membership in the Greenwood Methodist Church.

May she pass the sunset of life in perfect peace.

MARTHA I. REDMOND DIES AT RESIDENCE

Rites Were Conducted at Greenwood Church

On December 29th death came to Mrs. Martha Isabelle Redmond, age 91, at 8 o'clock Monday morning in her home two and one-half miles south-east of Greenwood.

In failing health for the past year, Mrs. Redmond fell at her home 16 weeks ago and suffered a broken hip. She was admitted to the Johnson County Memorial Hospital but due to her advanced age the hip was never set.

Funeral services are to be conducted in the Greenwood Methodist church Wednesday afternoon at 2 o'clock. The Rev. A. W. Stoneburner, pastor of the Whiteland Methodist church was in charge of the services and assisted by the Rev. Kenneth Forbes, pastor of the Greenwood Methodist church. Burial was in the Greenwood cemetery.

The body was taken from the J. C. Wilson mortuary to the late residence where friends called after 2 o'clock Tuesday afternoon. They were invited to attend the rites.

BORN IN COUNTY

Mrs. Redmond was born near the farm where she died on June 1, 1861, and her parents were John and Sarah Kinnick Sheek, natives of North Carolina.

She became the bride of John Redmond on Aug. 27, 1885 and they were the parents of five children. Three preceded the mother in death. Mr. Redmond died several years ago. They began housekeeping on the farm where she died.

Spending her entire life in the same community where she was born, Mrs. Redmond received her education in the township school near her home.

In her youth Mrs. Redmond united with the old Glade Methodist church and was the oldest member of the Glade Aid Society.

Surviving are two daughters, Mrs. Wayne Henry, of Franklin; and Mrs.

Jesse Harbert, of Greenwood. Also ten grandchildren and 15 great-grandchildren remain.

11. Daniel A. Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek, b May 17, 1862; d June 19, 1862.
12. Alisha J. Sheek⁵ (Sarah⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryan Sheek, b May 15, 1863; d July 23, 1863.
7. Washington Kinnick⁴ (George³, John², William¹) son of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes, b 1825, in North Carolina.

Washington Kinnick seems to be just like "Old Soldiers," to have "just faded away."

I have tried in vain to find any record of him or his family. It is known he came to Indiana from North Carolina. It is also known that he went to Iowa, probably about the time that his eldest brother, John Kinnick, went to that state. I remember of my father speaking of his Uncle Wash, as he was called; also a granddaughter of John Kinnick's, Mrs. E. Nelle Pirtle Meier of Des Moines, Iowa, remembers of her mother speaking of her "Uncle Wash," and she has done all in her power to find some land or marriage records, besides searching in old cemeteries near Bloomfield, Iowa, for a stone bearing his name.

George Robinson thought he was married but did not know to whom.

The opinion of the family is that he settled near Bloomfield, Iowa; from there on he is lost so far as any record is concerned.

So with this meager account that he was born and lived and grew to maturity and married, I shall have to leave this record for someone who reads this narrative, to solve.

8. Dempsey C. Kinnick⁴ (George³, John², William¹) son of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes, b Mar. 20, 1828, in N. C. (Davie Co.); d Nov. 21, 1912, Johnson Co., Ind.; m Cynthia Revis, Johnson Co., Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Sarah E. Kinnick, b Nov. 17, 1853; d Jan. 5, 1945, aged 91.
2. Frances A. Kinnick, b Feb. 19, 1855.
m (2) Mary J. Mock, b Apr. 29, 1840.

CHILDREN

3. John Martin Kinnick, b Jan. 6, 1858.
4. Hannah Jane Kinnick, b June 4, 1861.
5. Eliza A. Kinnick, b Jan. 6, 1862.
6. Mary Susan Kinnick, b Nov. 25, 1864.
7. Margaret Isabell Kinnick, b Sept. 25, 1865.
8. Emma Caroline Kinnick, b Feb. 28, 1868.
9. Laura Alice Kinnick, b Oct. 3, 1870.

10. Minnie Josephine Kinnick, b Apr. 16, 1872.
 11. Penelope Elnora Kinnick, b Sept. 25, 1875.
 12. Cora Lee Kinnick, b Feb. 26, 1877.
 13. Freddie Albert Kinnick, b Nov. 6, 1880.
 14. Dempsey Carl Kinnick, b May 11, 1886.
1. Sarah E. Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Cynthia Revis, b Nov. 17, 1853; d Jan. 5, 1945, aged 91 years, Greenwood, Ind., in the 2nd Mt. Pleasant community; m (1) Glass; m (2) Doc. Brown, d 1936, Muncie, Ind.

CHILDREN (?)

2. Frances A. Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Cynthia Revis, b Feb. 19, 1855; d 18

OBITUARY OF SARAH E. KINNICK BROWN

Greenwood Woman Ill for Past Two Years Dies Friday, December 29, 1944

Mrs. Sarah E. Brown, aged 91, widow of the late Doc Brown, died at 9:30 p. m. Friday night at the home of her sister, Mrs. Emma Lyons, 701 East Main Street, Greenwood, Indiana. She had been ill for the past two years and in a critical condition for several weeks.

Mrs. Brown was born November 17, 1853, in the second Mt. Pleasant neighborhood, Johnson County, Indiana; the daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick, native of North Carolina, and Cynthia Davis, native of Virginia, who were pioneer residents of Johnson County. She lived practically all of her life in and near Greenwood. She was a member of Old Glade Methodist Church uniting when still a girl. She was living in Muncie, Indiana, at the time of the death of her husband, Doc Brown, in 1936. Four sisters and two brothers survive: Mrs. Emma Lyons, Mrs. Mary McClelland, Mrs. Josie Wheeler, of Greenwood, and Mrs. Cora Wright of Muncie; Fred Kinnick of Whiteland and Carl Kinnick of Morristown, Indiana.

Funeral services were conducted at two o'clock Monday p. m., January 1, 1945, in the J. C. Wilson funeral home by Rev. Veolada Kerr, wife of the Methodist pastor. Burial in Greenwood Cemetery.

CHILDREN BY THE SECOND MARRIAGE

3. John Martin Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b Jan. 6, 1858, in Indiana; d May 7, 1925; m Dec. 5, 1878, Nancy Jane Brown, b June 6, 1858, in Indiana; d July 4.

CHILDREN

1. Zelma Pearl Kinnick.
2. Elmon Dempsey Kinnick.
3. Omer Robert Kinnick.
4. Edith May Kinnick.
5. Joseph Kinnick.

1. Zelma Pearl Kinnick⁶ (John Martin⁵, Dempsey⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John Martin Kinnick and Nancy Jane Brown, b Nov. 6, 1879, Ind.; d Sept., 1946, Whiteland, Ind.; m Oct. 18, 1903, Allen Perkins, b Hancock Co., Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Morris Wendell Perkins, b Dec. 21, 1904; d Feb. 19, 1923.
2. Winfred Merrill Perkins, b Sept. 10, 1906; d Sept. 30, 1912.
3. Beulah A. Perkins, b Jan. 23, 1909.
3. Beulah A. Perkins⁷ (Zelma Pearl⁶, John Martin⁵, Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Zelma Pearl Kinnick and Allen Perkins, b Jan. 23, 1909; m Apr. 6, 1937, Irvin Corrie, b June 12, 1912; d Mar. 8, 1942.

CHILDREN

1. David Arnold Corrie, b Jan. 1, 1938; d Feb. 14, 1939.
2. Marshall Dean Corrie, b May 21, 1939.
3. Martha Jane Corrie, b Aug. 2, 1941.
3. Beulah A. Perkins Corrie (Zelma Pearl⁶, John Martin⁵, Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Zelma Pearl Kinnick and Allen Perkins m (2) Henry Gragg.

CHILDREN

1. William Henry Gragg.
2. Kay Lynn Gragg.
2. Elmon Dempsey Kinnick⁶ (John M.⁵, Dempsey E.⁴, Greoge³, John², William¹) son of John Martin Kinnick and Mary Jane Brown, b Aug. 17, 1881, near Whiteland, Ind., d Oct. 27, 1951, Indianapolis, Ind.; m Estella Swift.

CHILDREN

1. Gladys Kinnick, m Leo Petro, Franklin, Ind., m (2) Edna Sarver, b d Dec. 1, 1947.

CHILDREN

1. Frances Kinnick, m Everal Downing, Indianapolis, Ind.
2. Irene Kinnick, m Harold Walters, Franklin, Ind.
3. Elizabeth Kinnick, m Earl Graham, Whiteland, Ind.
4. Margaret Kinnick, m Walter Matkins, Indianapolis, Ind.
5. Lillian Kinnick, m Webb Canary, Franklin, Ind.
6. Thelma Kinnick, m Foster Jensen, Indianapolis, Ind.

GRAND CHILDREN

1. Betty Jane Petro, m Norman Smith.
2. Patricia Matkins.
3. Jerry William Matkins.
4. Kenneth Matkins.
5. Phillip Walters.

6. Rebecca Walters.
7. William Canary.
8. Eugene Canary.
9. Larry Canary.
10. Bonita Downing.
11. Teressa Downing.

3. Omer R. Kinnick⁶ (John M.⁵, Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John Martin Kinnick and Mary Jane Brown, b Nov. 29, 1833; m Dec. 20, 1906, Mary Leona Zimmerman.

CHILDREN

1. William Byron Kinnick, b January 27, 1908; m Whiteland, Ind., R. R. T, Aug. 9, 1920, Harriett Louise Dragoo.

CHILDREN

1. Barbara Jane Kinnick, b March 4, 1934.
2. Linda Louise Kinnick, b August 5, 1947.
2. Mary Alice Kinnick, b Sept. 7, 1911; m July 3, 1941, William D. Tipps, no children. Their address, 530 Mission Ave., San Rafael, California.
3. Vera Margaret Kinnick, b January 17, 1920; m April 13, 1935, Gerald O. Prather. Their address, 203 S. 9th St., Beech Grove, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Sylvia A. Prather, b Feb. 25, 1936.
2. Marylyn J. Prather, b July 10, 1937.
3. Janet Sue Prather, b August 24, 1940.

4. Joseph W. Kinnick⁶ (John M.⁵, Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of John Martin Kinnick and Mary Jane Brown, b July 20, 1886, d January 28, 1887.

5. Edith Mae Kinnick⁶ (John Martin⁵, Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of John Martin Kinnick and Mary Jane Brown, b Sept. 20, 1894; m July 18, 1914, Otis Tearman, b March 2, 1883. Address Whiteland, Ind., R. F. D.

CHILDREN

1. Bessie May Tearman, b May 12, 1915; m July 30, 1948, Ervin Klostermeyer, no children.
2. John Otis Tearman, b July 4, 1916; m June 26, 1942, Frances Wheeler.

CHILDREN

1. Sandra Sue Tearman, deceased.
2. Kenneth Eugene Tearman.
3. John Robert Tearman.
4. Steven Earl Tearman.

3. Wilma Louise Tearman, b Feb. 10, 1919; m June 12, 1943, Wallas Basham.

CHILDREN

1. Brenda Joyce Basham.
4. Charles Tearman, b Sept. 24, 1921; m Katherine Demaree, daughter of Geo. and Caroline Demaree, b March 27, 1925.

CHILDREN

1. Caroline Sue, b Sept. 29, 1944 (oldest grandchild).
 2. John Raymond Tearman, b March 12, 1946.
 3. George Edwin Tearman, b Jan. 1, 1948.
- Charles E. Tearman is the Town Marshal of Whiteland, Ind.
5. Mary Kathryn Tearman, b April 11, 1924; m Oct. 22, 1943, Oral Bensheimer.

CHILDREN

1. James Dale Bensheimer.
2. Marilyn Kay Bensheimer.
3. Larry Wayne Bensheimer.
6. Robert Dale Tearman, b April 8, 1926; m January 21, 1949, Margaret Brubaker.

CHILDREN

1. Shannon Elaine Brubaker.
2. Robert Lacey Brubaker.
7. Margaret Joan Tearman, b Dec. 18, 1933; m Aug. 24, 1948, Jack L. Spicer.

CHILDREN

1. Jack Leland Spicer.
2. Jan David Spicer.
8. Phyllis Jeanette Tearman, b Dec. 11, 1935 (all born in Indiana).

CHILDREN

4. Hannah Jane Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹). daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b June 4, 1861; m Jenkins. Lived at London, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Emony Peary Jenkins; m Rolla Barber. Child: Raymond Barber, Greenwood, Ind.
2. Bertha Jenkins, m James Howe.
3. Belle Jenkins, m Frank Weaver. Children: Dorothy Weaver, Virgil Weaver.
4. Dora Jenkins, m Wesley Hoffert (3 girls and 1 son).
5. Jessie Jenkins, m Charles Richey. Children: Charlotte, Pauline, Donald.
6. Lessie Jenkins, m Driscoll, Fairland, Ind.
7. Grafton Jenkins; lives in Iowa.

5. Eliza A. Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b Jan. 6, 1862; d Oct. 28, 1873; aged 11 yrs., 9 mos., 21 days.
6. Mary Susan Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b Nov. 25, 1864; m Mar. 25, 1888, James H. McClelland, b May 30, 1868; d Jan. 4, 1938.

CHILD

1. Bessie May McClelland, b Jan. 31, 1899; d Nov. 11, 1921.
7. Margaret Isabell Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b Sept. 25, 1865; m Thomas Sefton.

CHILDREN

1. Merrill Sefton, m Loyal Crane.
2. Elsie Sefton, d at 18 mos.
8. Emma Caroline Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b Feb. 28, 1868; m Dec. 23, 1888, Thomas Isaac Lyons, b Oct. 1, 1863; d May 20, 1940.

CHILDREN

1. Charles Homer Lyons.
2. Clara Alma Lyons.
3. Victor A. Lyons.
1. Charles Homer Lyons⁶ (Emma C.⁵, Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Emma Caroline Kinnick and Thomas Isaac Lyons, b Oct. 10, 1889; m Cleo Averett.

CHILDREN

1. William Thomas Lyons, b July 21, 1912.
2. Deloris Alma Lyons, b June 9, 1914.
3. Virginia G. Lyons, b Oct. 28, 1916.
4. Marian Frances Lyons, b Aug. 20, 1920.
5. Homer Lyons, Jr., b Nov. 21, 1925.
6. Paul Arnold Lyons, b Sept. 11, 1928.
7. Bobby J. Lyons, b Dec. 13, 1930.
2. Clara Alma Lyons⁶ (Emma C.⁵, Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Emma Caroline Kinnick and Thomas Isaac Lyons, b June 26, 1901; m Nov. 24, 1930, Roy Henry, b Jan. 26, 1891; d 1952.
3. Victor A. Lyons⁶ (Emma C.⁵, Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Emma Caroline Kinnick and Thomas Isaac Lyons, b Jan. 21, 1902; m Garnett Alexander, daughter of Joseph Alexander and Nancy Stevens.
9. Laura Alice Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daugh-

ter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b Oct. 3, 1870, dead; m Curtis Harbert.

CHILDREN

1. Maud Harbert, died young.
 2. Cecil Harbert, m Ray Whitaker. Child: Herbert Whitaker m Jean Shaffer. Children: Mike Whitaker, Son Whitaker.
 3. Claude Harbert, m Fern Kemp (Claude is dead). Children: Marjorie Harbert, m Herbert Chillea; Curtis Harbert.
 4. Gladys Harbert Harbert, died in infancy.
10. Minnie Josephine Kinnick⁵, (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b Apr. 16, 1872; m Grant Myers.

CHILDREN

1. Charles Roy Myers, b Mar. 30, 1889.
 2. Hazel Myers, b Sept. 29, 1891.
 3. Harry Orville Myers, Apr. 11, 1893.
1. Charles Roy Myers⁶ (Minnie J.⁵, Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Minnie Josephine Kinnick and Grant Myers, b Mar. 30, 1899; m Oct. 26, 1910, Dora Trisler.

CHILDREN

1. Cleo Alice Myers, b May 12, 1912; m Marshall Immell.
 2. Fay Lucille Myers, b July 12, 1916; m Gilmore Adams.
 3. Ruby Myers, b Apr. 26, 1918; m Harold Rainey.
 4. Mary Catherine Myers, b July 24, 1921; m Wayne Kunert.
 5. Wayne Myers, b Aug. 14, 1924; m Maxine Thompson.
 6. Betty Joe Myers, b Aug. 31, 1927; m John Limp.
 7. Bonnie Francis Myers, b Aug. 28, 1931.
2. Hazel Myers⁶ (Minnie J.⁵, Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Minnie Josephine Kinnick and Grant Myers, b Sept. 29, 1891; m Everett McClain.

CHILDREN

1. Claude Arthur McClain.
 2. Jay Myers McClain.
3. Harry Orville Myers⁶ (Minnie J.⁵, Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Minnie Josephine Kinnick and Grant Myers, b Apr. 11, 1893; m Oct. 28, 1914, Hattie Lou Gossman, b July 8, 1894.

CHILDREN

1. Myrel Grant Myers, b Aug. Aug. 29, 1916.
2. Edith Garnett Myers, b Jan. 27, 1917; m Hawley.
3. Freda May Myers, b Sept. 23, 1918; m Leo Purdy.
4. Lealoned Clay Myers, b July 5, 1921; d 1939.
5. Walter Ray Myers, b Jan. 25, 1922; m Aug. 15, 1943, Dorothy Dake.

6. Arlen Eugene Myers, b Jan. 23, 1924; m Apr., 1924, Pauline Tartar.
7. Emma Lee Myers, b Apr. 21, 1934; m Edmond Durcan, d July 4, 1947.
8. Wilma Colleen Myers, b Aug. 24, 1930; m May 17, 1947, Clarence Lee Williams.
9. Nathan William Myers, b Aug. 23, 1937.

By her second marriage to Mr. John Wheeler, Minnie Josephine Kinnick still owned the farm known as the Old Uncle Billie Peggs homestead, located on the Bluff Road between Greenwood and Rocklane, Johnson County, Ind.

11. Penelope Elnora Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b Sept. 25, 1875; m James Bright.

CHILDREN

- | | |
|-------------------------------------|------------|
| 1. Esther. | 3. William |
| 2. Ralph | 4. Arthur |
| 5. Edith Bright, died at 18 months. | |

12. Cora Lee Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b Feb. 26, 1877; m Clarence Chambers; m (2) Claude Wright, Muncie, Ind., R.R. 2.

CHILD

1. Lillie Chambers, died at 2 yrs.

13. Freddie Albert Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b Nov. 6, 1880; m Alice Jean Batten.

CHILD

1. Frederick Murl Kinnick b m d

CHILD

1. Denny Batten Kinnick.

14. Dempsey Carl Kinnick⁵ (Dempsey C.⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock, b May 11, 1886; m Mar. 4, 1920, Leta Dell Sheek Tracy, b June 10, 1881.

CHILDREN

1. William Russell Kinnick, b Oct. 14, 1921; m

CHILDREN

- 1.
- 2.
2. Arvetta Lorene Kinnick, b Feb. 9, 1923; m Samuel Tinkle.

CHILDREN

1. Tinkle.
2. Tinkle.
3. Tinkle.
4. Tinkle.

(Copy)

OBITUARY OF DEMPSEY C. KINNICK, 1912

FATHER OF FOURTEEN IS DEAD

Indiana Pioneer Dies at Home Near Greenwood, Indiana

Dempsey C. Kinnick, 84 years old, a well known farmer of Johnson County, died Friday at his home, four miles south of Greenwood. His parents, himself and other relatives came to the neighborhood of Greenwood from North Carolina just before the Civil War. This trip was made overland in five wagons and the party consisted of thirty-one persons.

Mr. Kinnick was twice married and the father of fourteen children, of whom the following survive him: Mrs. Josie Myers, and Fred and Carl Kinnick of Greenwood; John Martin Kinnick and Mrs. Mary McClelland of Whiteland; and Mrs. Cora Chambers of Muncie, and Mrs. Jane Jenkins of London, Indiana, and Emma Caroline Kinnick Lyons, Greenwood, Indiana.

The funeral was held at two o'clock this afternoon at the Greenwood Christian Church. He was buried in the Greenwood Cemetery.

9. William Kinnick⁴ (George³, John², William¹) son of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes, b Oct. 5, 1830; d July 6, 1912; m Apr. 1, 1858, Martha Jane Faulconer, b Sept. 9, 1841; d June 9, 1919.

CHILDREN

1. George Washington Kinnick, b Feb. 2, 1859.
2. John Robinson Kinnick, b Aug. 6, 1860.
3. Sarah Ellen Kinnick, b Apr. 14, 1862.
4. William Thomas Kinnick, b Mar. 6, 1864.
5. Henry Austin Kinnick, b Apr. 1, 1866.
6. Mary Alice Kinnick, b Oct. 30, 1868.
7. Elizabeth Jane Kinnick, b Dec. 9, 1870.
8. London Loetta Kinnick, b Mar. 24, 1873.
9. Charles Albert Kinnick, b July 11, 1876.
10. Elmon Edward Kinnick, b Dec. 11, 1878.
11. Frank Elsworth Kinnick, b Apr. 10, 1880.
12. Harry Wilbur Kinnick, b May 11, 1883.

1. George Washington Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer, b Feb. 2, 1859; d Feb. 13, 1922; m 1889, Belle Mathews, d 1933.

CHILDREN

1. Dolly Kinnick.
2. Joseph Kinnick.
2. John Robinson Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer, b Aug. 5, 1860, d Aug., 1904; m Susie Redmond.

CHILDREN

- | | |
|--------------------|-------------------|
| 1. Gertie Kinnick | 5. Earl Kinnick |
| 2. Roy Kinnick | 6. Dessie Kinnick |
| 3. William Kinnick | 7. Virgil Kinnick |
| 4. Ira Kinnick | 8. Maudie Kinnick |
3. Sarah Ellen Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer, b Apr. 14, 1862; d Dec. 30, 1886; m Ulysses McCaslin.

CHILD

1. William Walter McCaslin, b Dec. 15, 1886. His mother died when he was two weeks old, and he was raised by his grandmother Kinnick.
4. William Thomas Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer, b Mar. 6, 1864; d Sept. 23, 1866, at two years of age.
5. Henry Austin Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer, b Apr. 1, 1866; d Oct. 31, 1936.
6. Mary Alice Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer, b Oct. 30, 1868; m Mar. 27, 1889, Frank Myers, b Jan. 16, 1868; d Jan. 3, 1951.

CHILDREN

1. Ennis Alexander Myers, b May 31, 1892; m Lila Gusman, b Aug. 25, 1892.
2. Charles Raymond Myers, b Oct. 21, 1895, m Ada Sefton, daughter of John and Minnie McClain Sefton.
3. Opal Oleatha Myers, b Aug. 5, 1903, m Clarence McClain, Apr. 14, 1926, son of Willie McClain.
1. Ennis Alexander Myers⁶ (Mary A.⁵, William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mary Alice Kinnick and Frank Myers, b May 31, 1892; m Aug. 25, 1913, Lila Gossman, b Aug. 25, 1892.

CHILD

1. Iola Louise Myers, b Oct. 17, 1915; m Aug., 1933, Iliff Smith.

CHILDREN

1. Donnie Frank Smith, b May 5, 1934.
2. Lyle William Smith, b Jan. 6, 1936.
2. Charles Ennis Myers, b Nov., 1919; d Jan., 1927.
3. Joan Arvetta Myers, b July 12, 1926; m Sept. 15, 1945, Robert Wood.
4. Marland Jack Myers, b Sept. 10, 1928.

2. Charles Raymond Myers⁶ (Mary A.⁵, William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mary Alice Kinnick and Frank Myers, b Oct. 21, 1895; m Ada Sefton, daughter of John and Minnie McClain Sefton. Child Frank Ray Myers, b Feb. 2, 1919; m 1946, Doris Cantrell.
3. Opal Oleatha Myers⁶ (Mary A.⁵, William⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Alice Kinnick and Frank Myers, b Aug. 6, 1903; m Apr. 14, 1926, Clarence McClain, son of Willie McClain.

Frank J. Myers, husband of Mary Alice Kinnick Myers, died at his home on the Johnson-Marion County line road Wednesday, January 3, 1951, at 6:30 p. m. Funeral services were held Saturday afternoon, January 6th at the Robert W. Sterling Mortuary in Indianapolis and the burial was in the Washington Park Cemetery. He is survived by his wife, Mrs. Mary Myers; two sons, Ennis Myers and Ray Myers; a daughter, Mrs. Opal McClain; a brother Ennis Myers, and a sister, Mrs. Ruby LeMasters of Greenwood.

7. Elizabeth Jane Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer, b Dec. 9, 1870; d Mar. 4, 1874, with a fever.
8. London Loetta Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of William and Martha Jane Faulconer, b Mar. 24, 1873, d Aug. 1, 1944; m Apr., 1892, Joseph E. Pollard.

CHILD

1. Myoma Kinnick Pollard, b May 22, 1893; m Eugene Hay.
9. Charles Albert Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer, b July 11, 1876, d Sept. 26, 1943; m Blanche Eliza Burgess, daughter of Smallwood Thompson and Pauline Hoefghen.

CHILDREN

1. Harold Kinnick, b 1898; d June 1898.
2. Clarence Royce Kinnick.
3. Glenn Wayne Kinnick.
4. Vera Violo Kinnick.
2. Clarence Royce Kinnick⁶ (Charles A.⁵, William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Charles Albert Kinnick and Blanche Eliza Burgess, b June 17, 1899; m Aug. 7, 1921, Audrey Cooper, b Dec. 14, 1902.

CHILDREN

1. Janice Elaine Kinnick, b May 26, 1922.
2. Lova May Kinnick, b Feb. 5, 1928, m
m (2) Nov. 18, 1935, Margaret McCulloch, b Dec. 22, 1903.
3. Glenn Wayne Kinnick⁶ (Charles A.⁵, William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Charles Albert Kinnick and Blanche Eliza Burgess, b Nov. 7, 1902; m Esther Alice Lawrence, b Oct. 6, 1903.

CHILDREN

1. Lucille May Kinnick, b May 3, 1924; m Jan. 7, 1947, Lee Smedaker.
 2. Phyllis Jeanine Kinnick, b Sept. 30, 1928.
 3. Richard Glenn Kinnick, b Jan. 7, 1930.
 4. Donna Joann Kinnick, b Mar. 24, 1931.
 5. Beverly Ann Kinnick, b Dec. 19, 1937.
4. Vera Viola Kinnick⁶ (Charles A.⁵, William⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Charles Albert Kinnick and Blanche Eliza Burgess, b June 13, 1913; m Milford Taylor.

CHILD

1. Gordon Taylor, b Mar., 1941.
10. Elmon Edward Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer, b Dec. 11, 1878; d June 30, 1879.
11. Frank Ellsworth Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer, b Apr. 10, 1880; m (1) Laura Beavan, she died of tuberculosis.

CHILDREN

1. Stanley Kinnick.
 2. Emmett Kinnick, died at 1½ years of age.
- m (2) Vernie Lynch.

CHILD

3. Gale Kinnick.
12. Harry Wilbur Kinnick⁵ (William⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer, b May 11, 1883; d Feb. 5, 1927; m Cecil Dorsey.

CHILDREN

1. Daughter, stillborn.
 2. Helen Kinnick, m Donald Bailey, Lawrence, Ind.
 3. Ruth Kinnick; died; Barth Ave., Indianapolis, Ind.
 4. Marguerite Kinnick; m lives with Clyde and Ruth Lambert, Tabor St., Indianapolis, Ind.
10. Penelope Kinnick⁴ (George³, John², William¹) daughter of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes, b Feb. 18, 1833, in Davie County, N. C., d Apr. 20, 1923, Johnson Co., Ind., aged 90 yrs., 2 mos. 2 days; m Mar. 1, 1850, in N. C., to Henry Boner, b 1818, d 1892.

CHILDREN

1. Sarah Elizabeth Boner, m John Thomas Speas.
2. Hannah Jane Boner, m William Fisher.
3. Joseph Wesley Boner, m Clara Hendrickson; m (2) Lina Jenkins.
4. George H. Boner, m Rachel Sefton; m (2) Nettie Waters.

5. Mary Savanna Boner, m David Edwin Daub.
6. William Boner, m Birdella McClain.
7. Earlie Boner, m (1) Ada Trout; m (2) Della Shipp.
8. Ivy Boner, m James Bright.

1. Sarah Elizabeth Boner⁵ (Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Penelope Kinnick and Henry Boner, b Jan. 8, 1853, d Mar. 24, 1932; m John Thomas Speas, b Mar. 30, 1848, d May 23, 1911; m Nov. 7, 1871.

CHILDREN

1. Minnie May Speas, m George Fendley.
 2. Artie Ollie Speas, m Thomas Harmon.
 3. Rachel Penelope Speas, m Floyd Sheek.
 4. A son, b June 5, 1881, d June 5, 1881.
 5. Flora E. Speas.
 6. Edith Grove Speas, m Roy Devore.
 7. John Samuel Speas, m Verna Admire.
1. Minnie May Speas⁶ (Sarah E.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Elizabeth Boner and John Thomas Speas, b Aug. 14, 1872; m Mar. 28, 1899, George Fendley; no children.
 2. Artie Ollie Speas⁶ (Sarah E.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Elizabeth Boner and John Thomas Speas, b Aug. 23, 1874; d Oct. 8, 1937; m Jan. 23, 1907, Thomas Harmon, d Oct. 8, 1937. Both were killed in an automobile accident.

CHILDREN

1. Helen Marie Harmon, b Mar. 29, 1911, m Leon Cisco, June 24, 1934.

CHILDREN

1. Marilyn Marie Cisco, b Aug. 6, 1937.
2. David Leon Cisco, b Dec. 9, 1938.
3. John Thomas Cisco, b May 31, 1940.
2. John Thomas Harmon, b Jan. 11, 1909; m Aug. 10, 1933, Eva Taylor.

CHILD

1. Phyliss Ann Harmon, b May 21, 1934.
3. Nellie Speas Harmon, b Apr. 12, 1913; m Aug. 24, 1936, Thos. Carson.

CHILD

1. Anna Carson, b Aug. 22, 1938.
4. Donald Harmon, b Aug. 18, 1916; m Donald Edwin Harmon.
3. Rachel Penelope Speas⁶ (Sarah E.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Elizabeth Boner and John Thomas Speas, b Aug. 24, m 1877; m Feb. 21, 1894, Floyd Sheek, b July 19, 1867, d Jan. 29, 1950.



Dempsey C. Kinnick, Mary J. Mock Family



William Kinnick, Harry Kinnick, son, and horse



Widow Martha Jane Faulconer Kinnick's Home
Eugene Hay, Mayoma Pollard Hay, Etta Kinnick Pollard, Joseph E. Pollard

CHILDREN

1. Ralph Waldo Sheek, b Jan. 3, 1895; d Mar. 24, 1951; m Sept. 24, 1917, Ruby Billingsly.

CHILDREN

1. Richard Sheek, b June 28, 1927.
2. Jeanette Sheek, b Dec. 5, 1929.
3. Phillip Sheek, b Nov. 27, 1932.
2. Florence Cleo Sheek, b Oct. 10, 1896; m Dec. 9, 1916, Fred Woodcock.

CHILDREN

1. Louise Woodcock, b Feb. 10, 1918; m John Sellers. Child Thomas Eddy Sellers, b July 1, 1943.
2. Jeane Woodcock, b Apr. 5, 1920, m Harold Tohmas.

CHILDREN

1. Stephen H. Thomas, b Jan. 28, 1942.
2. Stanley J. Thomas, b Feb. 14, 1943.
3. Fred Woodcock, Jr., b June 18, 1922; m Jennie Raferty, May 20, 1944.
4. Robert Lee Woodcock, b Oct. 6, 1925.
3. Fred Woodcock, Jr., b June 18, 1922; m Jennie Raferty, May 20, 1944.
4. Robert Lee Woodcock, b Oct. 6, 1925.
5. Flora E. Speas⁵ (Sarah E.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Elizabeth Boner and John Thomas Speas, b Nov. 1, 1882.

Miss Flora Speas, who entered the profession of a public school teacher when quite young and continued until rather recently when she was eligible for retirement and finally did retire, is worthy of recognition. Her entire life was spent in teaching children of the primary grades. She taught in Franklin, Indiana, schools for about thirty years and has earned a rest for her labors. I haven't her scholastic record.

So many of our family were teachers because of their ability and the opportunity that profession offered in the 1880's and the 1890's.

POPULAR PAYNE SCHOOL TEACHER ENDS 30 YEARS SERVICE IN SAME CLASS ROOM

Written by Mrs. Fisher

School ended Thursday, May 27, 1948, for Miss Flora Speas, as well as for city elementary school children. After teaching in Payne School for the past 30 years, Miss Speas has announced that she is retiring.

Miss Speas has been one of the school's most popular teachers since she came to Franklin from Greenwood in 1918. Prior to that she taught in Whiteland.

She attended Valparaiso and Butler Universities and Indiana State Teachers College, Terre Haute. She has also taken work in Franklin and Earlham Colleges. She attended summer sessions in Chautauqua, N. Y., and Asheville, North Carolina.

Deeply interested in young children, Miss Speas has continued teaching second grade students since she accepted the position in the Franklin school system. For a short time when pupils began school at mid-year, Miss Speas taught 2A and 3B groups, but since the change in the system, she has taught only second grade students, and held her classes in the same room since her advent at Payne School. She has never been absent from her Payne School classroom. One day's absence occurred when she was teaching in Whiteland.

Active and alert to educational trends, Miss Speas has continued studying to keep abreast with modern trends in education. In 1930, she traveled extensively in Europe and plans to return there in a few years. The summer of 1948, she visited Mexico, and her future plans include extensive travel in the United States and Europe.

Her kindly and pleasant manner has endeared her to her students.

Miss Speas lives with her sister and brother-in-law, Mr. and Mrs. Roy Devore, on an 80-acre farm northeast of Whiteland.

6. Edith Grove Speas⁶ (Sarah E.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Sarah Elizabeth Boner and John Thomas Speas, b May 11, 1888; m Dec. 20, 1911, Roy Devore.

CHILDREN

1. Vera Mae Devore, b May 30, 1914; m John Pitts.

CHILDREN

1. Mark Oliver Pitts.
2. Lynn Devore Pitts.
2. Russell Leroy Devore, b Sept. 13, 1921; m Jane Kerlin, Apr. 16, 1944.

CHILD

1. Donald Lee Devore.

7. John Samuel Speas⁶ (Sarah E.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Elizabeth Boner and John Thomas Speas, b July 23, 1890; m Dec. 17, 1913, Verna Admire.

CHILDREN

1. Robert Calvin Speas, b Oct. 30, 1914; m Sept. 9, 1937, Betty Green.

CHILDREN

1. Virginia Lee Speas, b Sept. 17, 1940.
2. Robert Calvin Speas, Jr., b Oct. 7, 1943.
2. Doris Speas, b July 12, 1917; m June 17, 1939, Ralph Brewer.

CHILDREN

1. Gyll Diane Brewer, b Jan. 12, 1943.
3. Grace Maxine Speas, b Dec. 2, 1919.
4. Evelyn Speas, b Apr. 2, 1924; m June 27, 1942, Harold Amick.

CHILD

1. Nancy Lynne Amick, b Sept. 25, 1943.
5. Elizabeth Speas, b Aug. 9, 1928.

Edith Grove Speas (6) was the youngest daughter in Aunt Sarah's family and I had the pleasure, in the spring of 1903, of having her as my piano pupil, which was the last class I taught before my marriage.

When she became a young lady she married Roy Devore whom I knew as a first grade pupil in District No. 1 in Clark Township, Johnson County, Indiana. I never will forget his plump little pink cheeks as he entered the schoolroom on a cold winter morning. I hope he keeps that same appearance all his life.

Sammy (7), as he was called, I never knew nor any of his family. He died two or three years ago and left his wife and five orphan children.

NINETIETH BIRTHDAY OF AUNT PENELOPE (NELLIE) BONER
CELEBRATED

Mr. and Mrs. Wm. Fisher attended the dinner prepared Sunday in honor of Mrs. Boner's 90th birthday, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Sarah Speas, in the Glade neighborhood. Mrs. Boner had been in good health for everyone of her years until a few weeks ago when she fell, fracturing her hip. She has since been confined to her bed. Her hearing, sight and memory are remarkably good for her age. Her children with their husbands and wives were present: Mr. and Mrs. Joseph Boner of Greenwood; Mr. and Mrs. George Boner, Mr. and Mrs. Earl Boner, Mr. and Mrs. Edward Doub, Mrs. Sarah Speas, Mrs. Iva Bright of near Greenwood, and Mr. and Mrs. Wm. Fisher of Needham.

Aunt Nellie (as she is known) received several presents from her children. Also the neighbors remembered her with fine candy, fruit and flowers. She enjoyed the day, telling the children how her early life was spent, and the many changes she has seen. She was born February 18, 1833, in Davie County, N. C. Her parents were George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes. She was married March 1, 1850, to Henry Boner. To them were born eight children; the ones named are the living. William died a few years ago. She and her husband came in company with her parents, also John Sheek and family, John George Barlow and family, Eph (Ephraim) Billiter and family, in the spring of 1850 (error, it was in the fall of 1850), from the old home in North Carolina to Johnson County. Thirty-six in number came in two large covered wagons and four spring wagons. They were four weeks on the road. As wild game was very plentiful it was no trouble to stop and soon prepare dinner. Very often they could

kill fifteen squirrels a day. The first night after landing in Johnson County was spent at the home of Mr. and Mrs. Jabez Graham Kinnick. He had also come from North Carolina about twenty-five years before and being their brother was glad to welcome that many in their home.

The Monday following, Mrs. Boner with her husband rode horseback to the home of Mr. Boner's brother, Lewis Boner of Putnam County. Returning they soon settled in a log cabin near her present home. Mr. Boner by occupation was a farmer and by their thrift and good management he acquired additional land until they found themselves owners of a comfortable home and farm.

Mr. Boner died some thirty years ago. Mrs. Boner can tell very interesting stories of pioneer days. How they would shear the sheep in the spring and prepare the wool for clothing. Meantime the flax was prepared and the old spinning wheel sat out on the back porch where the towels, tablecloths, shirts, pillow-slips and sheets were for many years made of flax. Tow linen was used for straw ticks and pantaloons. We can find hundreds of lovely girls of today frilled and frizzled and painted and powdered, but none more charming than we all can picture Aunt Nellie as a girl of old in her calico dress and bare feet surrounded by morning glories and touch-me-nots, turning the wheel and banging the loom, turning rolls into thread and thread into cloth.

*God and contentment and love and pray,
These are the skeins she has wove every day.*

DEATH OF MRS. PENELOPE KINNICK BONER

Another good-by has been given here.

Another welcome home has been given on the other shore.

After a lingering illness for many months, Mrs. Nellie Boner died April 20, 1923, at the age of ninety years, two months and two days. She was born February 18, 1833, in North Carolina.

She was married to Henry Boner in the year of 1850, and she and her husband came to the Glade neighborhood in the year 1851, where she spent the rest of her life. She won and kept the love and esteem of all that knew her.

To them were born eight children, one son, William, and the husband died several years ago. The children living are: Joseph, George, Earlie, Mrs. Sarah E. Speas, Mrs. Mary S. Doub, Mrs. Iva Bright of Greenwood, and Mrs. Jane Fisher of Needham. She also leaves thirty grandchildren, sixty-five great grandchildren and three great-great grandchildren.

The funeral services were held at the Glade Church, where she held membership for over sixty years, by the Rev. Murr of Shelbyville and the Rev. Montgomery, pastor of the church; burial at Greenwood.

The above copied from Miss Bessie Brogdon's family book of newspaper clippings.

FUNERAL SERVICES FOR MRS. SARAH SPEAS SET FOR SATURDAY

Funeral services for Mrs. Sarah E. Speas, widely known resident of the Glade neighborhood, will be held Saturday afternoon at two o'clock at the Greenwood Methodist Church. Rev. H. C. Clippinger, pastor, will be in charge. Burial will be in the Greenwood Cemetery.

Mrs. Speas died Thursday morning, at 2:00 o'clock, of pneumonia. She had been ill only a few days. Her passing was a distinct shock to her family and friends.

The deceased woman was born on January 8, 1853, and was 79 years old at the time of her death. She lived her entire life in the Glade community which is southeast of Greenwood.

She was the daughter of Henry and Penelope Kinnick Boner. She was married to John Thomas Speas and they were the parents of six children, all of whom survive. They are: Mrs. George Fendley, Mrs. Thomas Harmon, Miss Flora Speas, Mrs. Roy Devore, John Samuel Speas, all of Glade community, and two sisters, Mrs. Ed D. Doub and Mrs. James Bright, and two brothers, George and Earlie Boner also survive.

Mr. Speas died in 1911. Mrs. Speas was a member of the Glade M. E. Church all of her life, and after discontinuance of services there she transferred her membership to the Greenwood Methodist Church. Known as a kind and loving mother, and a devoted Christian, the deceased woman had a countless number of friends in all parts of the county who will mourn her passing.

* * *

Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Harmon came to their tragic death Friday night at 6:30 o'clock at the Stop 11, a short distance south of Southport on Road 31.

Mr. Harmon was born December 6, 1863, in the Honey Creek neighborhood, Johnson County, Indiana, a son of John Henry Harmon. He was married to Miss Ada Brunnemer, who died January 19, 1905. She was the daughter of Dailey Brunnemer and Sarah S. Sheek. Four children survive this marriage: Mrs. Earl Frances, west of Greenwood; Earl Harmon, northwest of Whiteland; William Harmon, of New Ross, and Opal Harmon, at home.

In 1907, Thomas Harmon married Miss Artie Speas who was born August 23, 1863, in Pleasant Township, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John T. Speas. It was this Mr. and Mrs. Harmon who met their tragic death.

CHILDREN

1. John Harmon, Southport, Ind.
2. Mrs. Helen (Leon) Cisco, Indianapolis.
3. Mrs. Nellie (Thomas) Carson, Greenwood.
4. Donald Harmon, at home.

GRANDCHILDREN

1. Charles Thomas Harmon.

2. Alice Leona Harmon.
3. Mary Catherine Harmon.
4. Frank Harmon.
5. Helen Elizabeth Harmon.
6. Fred Harmon.
7. William Earl Francis.
8. Robert Dale Francis.
9. Phyllis Ann Harmon.
10. Marilyn Marie Cisco.

* * *

Ralph Waldo Sheek, who was the son of Rachel Penelope Speas and Floyd Sheek, was another one of the family who spent his whole life in the educational field and was a teacher over a period of thirty years.

He was graduated from the Greenwood High School, 1913; from Franklin College, 1917; Indiana State Teachers College, 1922. He received his master's degree from Columbia University, 1929, and did graduate work at Butler University and Northwestern University. He started teaching in the Clark Township schools where he spent two years, then was principal at Center Grove for four years, then at North Salem for two years and at Plainfield for five years. He came to Franklin from Plainfield in 1933, to become superintendent of the city schools which position he held until 1950.

On March 15, 1951, he suffered a heart attack at Harrisburg, Illinois, and was brought to his home in Franklin, later taken to the Memorial Hospital of this city, where he died Saturday, March 24, 1951, at the age of 56 years.

His funeral was conducted at the Tabernacle Christian Church, Monday afternoon, March 26, 1951, Franklin, Indiana, and burial was at Greenwood, Indiana.

2. Hannah Jane Boner⁵ (Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Penelope Kinnick and Henry Boner, b Oct. 30, 1854; d 1926; m Oct. 30, 1874, William M. Fisher, b Oct. 30, 1849; d 1942.

CHILDREN

1. Ola B. Fisher, b May 17, 1878; d 1932; m Feb. 25, 1899, Minnie Fisher.
2. Erie R. Fisher, b Dec. 26, 1887; m Apr. 8, 1908, Hazel M. Barnhizer.
1. Ola B. Fisher⁶ (Hannah Jane⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Hannah Jane Boner and William M. Fisher, b May 17, 1878; d Jan. 21, 1932; m Feb. 25, 1899, Minnie Fisher.

CHILDREN

1. Ruby Fisher, b July 26, 1900; m Feb. 17, 1922, William Poe.
2. Ralph Fisher, b May 30, 1903; m Apr. 20, 1929, Marguerite Lowe.
3. Ruth Fisher, b May 30, 1903; m July 18, 1932, Manning Houseworth.

4. Earl Fisher, b May 9, 1911; m Feb. 24, 1934, Aletha Pitman.
5. Morris Fisher, b May 17, 1914; m May 20, 1939, Twilah Patton.
6. Merle Fisher, b May 17, 1914; m Sept. 18, 1940, Vera Hardesty.
2. Ralph Fisher⁷ (Ola B.⁶, H. Jane⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Ola B. Fisher and Minnie Fisher, b May 30, 1903; m Apr. 20, 1929, Marguerite Lowe.

CHILDREN

1. Robert Fisher, b July 19, 1931.
2. Richard Fisher, b Jan. 26, 1933.
6. Merle Fisher⁷ (Ola B.⁶, H. Jane⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Ola B. Fisher and Minnie Fisher, b May 17, 1914; m Sept. 18, 1940, Vera Hardesty.

CHILD

1. Carolyn Fisher, b Nov. 25, 1944.
2. Erie R. Fisher⁶ (Hannah Jane⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Hannah Jane Boner and William M. Fisher, b Dec. 26, 1887; m Apr. 8, 1908, Hazel H. Barnhizer.

CHILD

Dorthy Marie Fisher, b Oct. 6, 1909; m May 5, 1941, Harold P. Murphy.

3. Joseph Wesley Boner⁵ (Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Penelope Kinnick and Henry Boner, b Dec. 12, 1856; d July 4, 1927; m (1) Clara Jane Hendrickson, Nov. 22, 1879, b May 9, 1861; d Feb. 2, 1910.

CHILDREN

1. Nona Pearl Boner, b Sept., 1880; d July, 1944.
2. Frona Mary Boner, b Aug. 9, 1882.
3. Verna Boner, b 1884; d 1934.
4. Henry Jacob Boner, b Aug. 13, 1886; d Feb. 1, 1945.
5. Joseph Oliver Oral Boner, b Mar., 1890.
6. Nellie Jane Boner, b Jan., 1896.
7. Ernest E. Boner, b 1898; died three weeks later.
8. Willie E. Boner, b 1899; died three weeks later.
9. Frances Boner, b Aug., 1901.
1. Nona Pearl Boner⁶ (Joseph W.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Joseph Wesley Boner and Clara Jane Hendrickson, b Sept., 1880; d July, 1944; m Nov. 1901, John F. Judkins, b 1874.

CHILDREN

1. Orval Judkins, b Aug., 1904; m Nov., 1930, Cora Peterson.

CHILD

1. Carol Jean Judkins, b Sept., 1931.
2. Leroy Judkins, b Aug., 1910; m Mattie Pearl Williams.

CHILDREN

1. William Lee Judkins, b 1941.
2. Joanna Sue Judkins, b Jan., 1944.
2. Frona Mary Boner⁶ (Joseph W.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Joseph Wesley Boner and Clara Jane Hendrickson, b Aug. 9, 1882; m Feb. 21, 1906, Clarence Emmett Griffith, b Aug. 8, 1881.

CHILDREN

1. William Wesley Griffith, b Nov. 10, 1906.
2. Clara Jane Griffith, b Jan. 15, 1908.
3. Emmett Oliver Griffith, b July 3, 1911.
4. Freda Alice Griffith, b Dec. 16, 1912; d Sept. 13, 1913.
5. Harold Robert Griffith, b May 15, 1914.
6. Eva Evangeline Griffith, b July 22, 1916.
7. Sarah May Griffith, b Mar. 26, 1919.
1. William W. Griffith, m Apr., 1937, Vera May Evans, b Feb., 1914.

CHILDREN

1. William Clarence Griffith, b Apr., 1940.
2. Richard Wesley Griffith, b Aug., 1941.
3. Judith Ann Griffith, b Apr., 1943.
2. Clara Jane Griffith, b Jan. 15, 1908; m Jan. 15, 1945, Wm. Harvey Kinnick, b Nov. 26, 1888.
3. Emmett O. Griffith, m July 3, 1937, Ruth Evans, b Sept., 1916.

CHILDREN

1. Catherine Louise Griffith, b Aug., 1937.
2. Robert Lee Griffith, b Apr., 1945 (adopted).
4. Freda Alice Griffith, d Sept. 13, 1913.
5. Harold Robert Griffith, m Nov., 1939, Gladys Logan, b Aug., 1916.

CHILDREN

1. Gale Edward Griffith, Mar., 1940.
2. Roberta Lee Griffith, Mar., 1940; died at the age of one day.
3. Sharron Dian Griffith.
6. Eva Evangeline Griffith, m Nov., 1939, Paul Huffman, b Oct., 1914.

CHILDREN

1. Paul Lyndon Huffman, b July, 1940.
2. Jennifer Jyll Huffman, b Sept., 1945.
7. Sarah May Griffith, m Mar., 1939, Charles Fredrick Windhorst, b Feb., 1918. Child: Charles Edward Windhorst, b April 1940, d June, 1940.
3. Verna Boner⁶ (Joseph W.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Joseph W. Boner and Clara Jane Hendrickson, b 1884; d 1934; m (1) Jacob L. Watson, b Oct., 1879; d Apr., 1903.



London Loretta Kinnick Pollard, Joseph E. Pollard, Nyoma Kinnick Pollard



London Loretta Kinnick Pollard, William Walter McCaslin, Mary Alice Kinnick Myers,
Charles Albert Kinnick



Opal Oleatha Myers



Raymond Myers,
Ennis Myers



Charles Albert Kinnick, Blanche
Eliza Burgeso (Wedding picture)



Family—George Boner, Sarah Boner Spaes, Ivy Boner Bright, Earlie Boner, Penelope Kinnick Boner, Mary Samantha Boner Doub, Hannah Jane Boner Fisher, Joseph Boner



Joseph Wesley Boner, Clara Jane Hendrick Family—Norma Pearl Boner, Frona Mary Boner, Henry Jacob Boner, Joseph Oliver Boner, Verna Boner, Nellie Jane Boner, Joseph Wesley Boner, Frances Boner, Clara Jane Hendricks Boner



Top Row, Left to Right—Penelope Kinnick, Henry Boner and Harley Theodore Doub.



Bottom Row, Left to Right—Sarah Elizabeth Boner, John Thomas Speas and Ivy Myrtle Boner Bright

CHILDREN

1. Ernest Watson.
m (2) Larkin Chumley.
 2. Lee Chumley, m Eirlee Vehorn, daughter of Henry.
 3. Velda Chumley, m Vernon Allen.
 4. Ruth Chumley, m Clarence Carson.
 5. Joseph Chumley, m Dorothy May Huntsman.
4. Henry Jacob Boner⁶ (Joseph W.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Joseph Wesley Boner and Clara Jane Hendrickson, b Aug. 13, 1886; d Feb. 1, 1945; m 1906, Gertrude Alice Kinnear, b 1886.

CHILDREN

1. Lavern Boner, b June, 1909; m Martha —————

CHILDREN

1. Janet Boner.
2. Bobbie Boner.
2. Arthur Boner, b Nov., 1913; m Ruth Martin.
3. Kenneth Boner, b July, 1916; m Harriett Deer.

CHILDREN

1. Larry.
 2. Kirt.
 4. Glenna Boner, b Feb., 1920; m John Van Pelt; they were divorced. Children: 1. Johnnie Van Pelt, 2. Oran Lee Van Pelt. m (2)
 5. Harvey Boner, b Jan., 1923; m Patricia Elliot. Child: Allan Harvey Boner.
5. Joseph Oliver O. Boner⁶ (Joseph W.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Joseph Wesley Boner and Clara Jane Hendrickson, b Mar., 1890; m Aug., 1911, Ruth Augusta Wilson, b Nov., 1890.

CHILDREN

1. Wilma Elizabeth Boner, b May, 1912; m Feb., 1929, Fred Sciscoe, b Feb., 1907.

CHILDREN

1. Fred Oliver Sciscoe, b Sept., 1929.
2. Ruth Ann Sciscoe, b July, 1931.
3. David Lee Sciscoe, b Aug., 1938.
4. Stephan Michael Sciscoe, b Nov., 1945.
2. Ruby Agnes Boner, b Dec., 1918.
Child: Richard Keith Boner, Sept., 1932.
m 1940, Homer Knoy.
m (2) Jan., 1946, Clayton Anderson.
3. Ruth Oma Boner, b May, 1914; d Sept., 1916.
4. Doris Arlene Boner, b Jan., 1917; m May, 1937, Howard Russell Wolf, b Nov., 1909.

CHILDREN

1. Howard Russell Wolf II, b May, 1938.
2. Doris Rebecca Wolf, b July, 1940.
5. John Oliver Boner, b Oct., 1919; m Nov., 1938, Norma Jane Johnson, b Dec., 1919, twin.

CHILDREN

1. Johanna Sue Boner, b May, 1941.
2. Joyce Annette Boner, b Dec., 1945.
6. Jean Othello Boner, b Oct., 1919, twin; m May, 1938, Hugh Marion Newhouse, b July, 1918.

CHILDREN

1. Patsy Josette Newhouse, b Apr., 1939.
2. Terrell Dee Newhouse, b Dec., 1944.
7. Joseph Oral Boner, b Jan., 1930.
6. Nellie Jane Boner⁶ (Joseph W.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Joseph W. Boner and Clara Jane Hendrickson, b Jan., 1896; m Oct. 13, 1913, Blaine Kinnear; b Jan. 1890.

CHILD

1. Elsie Lavada Kinnear, b July, 1920; m June, 1944, Willard Lee Steagall, b Oct., 1917.
9. Frances Boner⁶ (Joseph W.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Joseph W. Boner and Clara Jane Hendrickson, b Aug., 1901; m Nov., 1922, Elmer Copeland.

CHILDREN

1. Elmer Eugene Copeland, b July, 1927.
2. Dale Edward Copeland, b Dec., 1928.
3. James Ethan Copeland, b Sept., 1930.
4. Laura Jane Copeland, b June, 1934.
4. George H. Boner⁵ (Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Penelope Kinnick and Henry Boner, b 1859; d 1937; m (1) Rachel Sefton; died a few years later.

CHILDREN

1. Maude Boner.
2. Delta Boner.
- m (2) Nettie Short Waters.
3. George D. Boner.
4. Gladys Boner, m Thompson.
5. Mary Samantha Boner⁵ (Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Penelope Kinnick and Henry Boner, b May 15, 1861; d Mar. 7, 1933; m Mar. 10, 1886, David Edwin Doub, b Sept. 16, 1855; d Sept. 18, 1933.

CHILDREN

1. Arnold Victor Doub, b Mar. 27, 1888.
 2. Virgil Edwin Doub, b Mar. 31, 1890.
 3. Harry Woodford Doub, b Feb. 7, 1894.
 4. Harley Theodore Doub, b Sept. 13, 1895.
 5. Francis Boner Doub, b Oct. 28, 1897.
1. Arnold Victor Doub⁶ (Mary S.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mary Samantha Boner and David Edwin Doub, b Mar. 27, 1888, Greenwood, Ind.; m Aug. 25, 1910, Mary K. Weeder, b Oct. 9, 1891, Greenfield, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Myra Kathryn Doub, b Sept. 6, 1911, Greenwood, Ind.
 2. Dorothy Leone Doub, b Nov. 6, 1913, Brazil, Ind.
1. Myra Kathryn Doub⁷ (Arnold V.⁶, Mary S.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Arnold Victor Doub and Mary K. Weeder, b Sept. 6, 1911, Greenwood, Ind.; m Nov. 25, 1937, Thanksgiving Day, Windfield C. Hinman, b Feb. 27, 1911, Clovis, New Mexico.

CHILDREN

1. Robert Windfield Hinman, b May 3, 1939.
 2. Kathryn Ann Hinman, b Jan. 8, 1942.
2. Dorothy Leone Doub⁸ (Arnold V.⁶, Mary S.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of Arnold Victor Doub and Mary K. Weeder, b Nov. 6, 1913, Brazil, Ind.; m June 22, 1937, Thomas Jasper Mattingly at Detroit, Mich.

CHILDREN

1. Mary Gayle Mattingly, b Oct. 21, 1938, Coshocton, Ohio.
2. Betsy Lou Mattingly, b Dec. 28, 1940, Coshocton, Ohio.

Arnold V. Doub has a Ph.B. degree, 1909, from Franklin College, Ind., an M.A. degree, 1936, from Wayne University.

In 1948, he was a teacher of mathematics in Cass Technical High School in Detroit, Mich.

Katherine, the eldest daughter, has an A.B. degree, 1932, from Franklin College and lives at Franklin, Mich.

Dorothy, the second daughter, has an A.B. degree, 1937, from Transylvania College; lives at Pittsburgh 21, Pennsylvania.

WAR RECORDS OF KATHERINE AND DOROTHY'S HUSBANDS

Windfield C. Hinman was a soldier in World War II. He was in the Coast Guard Artillery; was technical adviser preparation Radar Manuals; on headquarters staff of 15th Army with rank of Captain at the end of the war.

Thomas J. Mattingly was a Chaplain in the U. S. Army, World War II, 1942-46. Was a Major on retiring.

He spent one year of military service in India.

So it seems this family has contributed their share for patriotism as well as for scholarship in the educational field and merit honorable mention for their many achievements.

2. Virgil Edwin Doub⁶ (Mary S.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mary Samantha Boner and David Edwin Doub, b Mar. 31, 1890; m May 28, 1913, Elva E. Sefton, b May 22, 1896.

CHILDREN

1. John E. Doub, b Sept. 23, 1915; m Dec. 23, 1933, Elizabeth Woods.

CHILDREN

1. Nancy Caryl Doub, died when less than one year old.
2. Tommy E. Doub, b Nov. 2, 1935.
3. Robert A. Doub, died at four months of age.
4. Brenda Ellen Doub, b Feb. 11, 1944.
2. Edith I. Doub, b Oct. 4, 1917; m 1937, Elbert E. Lancaster.

CHILD

1. Billy Lancaster, b Mar. 12, 1938.
3. Virgil Nelson Doub, b Nov. 28, 1921; m Jane Robbins, Sept. 20, 1940.

CHILD

1. Toni Nelson Doub, b Apr. 15, 1942.
4. Sarah Jane Doub, b Mar. 4, 1924; m Dec. 20, 1942, Robert Phillips.
5. Clarence M. Doub, b May 28, 1925.

3. Harry Woodford Doub⁶ (Mary S.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mary Samantha Boner and David Edwin Doub, b Feb. 7, 1894; m Martha Bagby, b Feb., 1893.

CHILDREN

1. Donald James Doub, b July 8, 1924.
2. Ruth Ann Doub, b May 29, 1930.

4. Harley Theodore Doub⁶ (Mary S.⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mary Samantha Boner and David Edwin Doub, b Sept. 13, 1895; m June 20, 1922, Ruth M. Bell.

CHILDREN

1. Margaret Geneva Doub, b Apr. 1, 1923.
2. Carol Virginia Doub, b Mar. 27, 1925.

5. Francis Boner Doub⁶ (Mary Samantha⁵, Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Mary Samantha Boner and David Edwin Doub, b Oct. 28, 1897; m 1920, Frances Lang.

CHILD

1. David Edward Doub, b Sept. 5, 1927.

Of all the five sons of Mary Samantha Boner and David Edwin Doub I am better acquainted with Harry Woodford Doub and Harley Theodore Doub than any of the others, as they and their wives have visited us in our home and these contacts have been the means of not only getting acquainted but also giving us so much information which has been preserved in this book.

When we held Open House in honor of our Iowa relatives, Prof. and Mrs. Frederick J. Meier of Des Moines, who were our guests in 1947, Harry and his wife, Mrs. Mary Martha Bagby Doub were present. He is a farmer and she is employed in an office in Greenwood, Indiana. They have a son and daughter who have distinguished themselves in their chosen field of work.

As for Harley and wife, Mrs. Ruth M. Bell Doub, both attended Franklin College; in fact they were students in my husband's classes while he was teaching in summer school at Franklin College.

Harley Theodore Doub was born near Greenwood, Johnson County, Indiana, is now living in Indianapolis. He graduated from Franklin College in 1916, and spent a few months at the University of Chicago, before entering his present position at Eli Lilly's drug firm in 1917. He thinks he was the first Franklin College graduate employed by the company. He had originally intended to teach high school chemistry and mathematics, but his older brother and a college professor succeeded in changing his plans to a career in chemistry. He has worked as a chemist at Eli Lilly's for 33 years.

He is the chemist in charge of the examination of almost all purchased materials except botanicals, which are used in the plant. Under his jurisdiction are chemicals, oils, miscellaneous glands and other ingredients, and he is in charge of the final disposition of these items. His responsibilities are heavy and his work requires strenuous mental activity and constant alertness. Harley is noted for his fine, even temperament and his dependability. He is very thorough in his work and never gets emotionally upset. He smiles and says, "I take things as they come and make the most of them," and this phrase seems to be his motto. He is affectionately regarded by his associates and is highly esteemed, not only in the scientific control laboratories but in the entire plant, as both a man and a chemist. His modesty is well known.

Mrs. Doub, an Indianapolis girl whose name was Ruth Bell, came to work at Lilly's after her graduation from high school. The department in which she worked was the analytical department. She left the company to go to Franklin College, where she met Harley Doub. There romance did not begin, however, until Harley had come to Indianapolis to work at Lilly's, in of course, the analytical department. They married June 20, 1922, and are the parents of two daughters, Margaret and Carol. Margaret worked at Lilly's during the past four summers and is now teaching after having grad-

uated from Franklin College. Carol was a junior at the University of Kentucky in 1946.

This scholastic account of Mr. and Mrs. Harley Doub's family appeared in the Alma Mater of Franklin College, April, 1946.

At this time I want to express my thanks to Harley for the two copies of the Kinnick and Boner family records assembled with the aid of George W. Robison by the committee of which he was chairman, written August 8, 1938. Following are the committee names: Harley Doub, Earlie Boner, William Fisher.

* * *

6. William Boner⁵ (Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Penelope Kinnick and Henry Boner, b 1863; d 1915; m Birdella McClain.

CHILDREN

1. Burley Boner.
2. Basil Boner.

Both sons married and have children.

William Boner left Indiana as a young man and lived in the State of Washington.

7. Earlie Boner⁵ (Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) son of Penelope Kinnick and Henry Boner, b 1870; d 194 ; m (1) Ada Trout; d 1930.

CHILDREN

1. Alta Boner, m Bright.
 2. Alma Boner, m Brann.
 3. Ora Boner, m Jones.
- m (2) 1932, Dela Shipp.

8. Ivy Myrtle Boner⁵ (Penelope⁴, George³, John², William¹) daughter of of Penelope Kinnick and Henry Boner, b June 2, 1877; m July 9, 1908, James Bright, b Feb. 16, 1879; d Feb. 15, 1939.

CHILD

1. Baxter Bright, b June 12, 1909; m Mar. 10, 1934, Eunice Shaffer. He is a truck-man and lives at Greenwood, Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Shirley Bright, b Sept. 12, 1935.
2. Barbara Bright, b Mar. 14, 1941.

After Mr. James Bright's death Ivy continued living in his home keeping house for his son Willim Bright who married Ruth Bills and on October 12, 1950, he died leaving his wife and step-mother alone. They are living together and have rented the farm which is located southwest of Greenwood on R.F.D. No. 2.

Ivy Myrtle Bright is the last child of Penelope Kinnick and Henry Boner living, April, 1951. She was the youngest daughter and eighth child born to this union. After Uncle Henry's death she continued to live with Aunt Penelope until 1908, when she became the wife of James Bright.

After a few years she and her husband went to live with his son William, where she lives at the present time.

"THE LAST LEAF ON THE TWIG"

At the present time, April 14, 1951, I wish to mention by name the few grandchildren still living of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes, who were born to their ten children. All of the grandchildren have passed on of their five older children, but of their five younger children there are a few remaining in advanced years.

1. Martha Isabelle Sheek Redmond, age 90, January 1, 1951, daughter of Sarah Kinnick and John Bryant Sheek. The only one of her family living.
2. Mary Susan Kinnick McClelland, age 87, November 25, 1951; daughter Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock.
3. Emma Caroline Kinnick Lyons, age 83, February 28, 1951, daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock.
4. Minnie Josephine Kinnick Wheeler, age 79, April 16, 1951, daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock.
5. Cora Lee Kinnick Wright, age 74, February 26, 1951, daughter of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock.
6. Freddie Albert Kinnick, age 71, November 6, 1951, son of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock.
7. Dempsey Carl Kinnick, age 65, May 11, 1951, son of Dempsey C. Kinnick and Mary J. Mock.
8. Mary Alice Kinnick Myers, age 83, October 31, 1951, daughter of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer. The only one living of her family.
9. Ivy Myrtle Boner Bright, age 74, June 2, 1951, youngest daughter of Penelope Kinnick and Henry Boner, the only one of her family living.

THE KINNICK FAMILY

Compiled by Boner Committee

The history of the Kinnick family is similar to that of many other families that settled in North America during the eighteenth century. The origin of the Kinnick family was in Holland in central Europe. Just when they came to America is not certainly known. The first Kinnick, or family of Kinnicks, which ever the case may be, settled in Maryland, an English colony, before the Revolutionary war. From Maryland they moved to North Carolina some time during or soon after the American Revolution.

John Kinnick settled in Rowan County, N. C., which was later divided and the part he lived in is now called Davie County. Any legal records of John will be found in Salisbury, the county seat of Rowan County. John Kinnick was the father of seven children, four sons, George, William, David and James; and three daughters, Susan, Catherine and Polly. All of these sons and daughters moved to Indiana except David and Polly.

George married Hannah Grimes.

William married Sally Ross (nee Clark) widow of Richard Ross.

James married Margaret Ecles.

Susan married John Harris.

Katherine married John Eastburn.

Polly married William Atchison.

David R. was not married.

Which Kinnick first came to Indiana is not certainly known but William Kinnick, son of John, came from North Carolina as a single man and was married May 5th, here in 1829 to Sally Ross, a young widow who lived near Rocklane. It is believed that he was the first one, although his nephew, Jabez Graham Kinnick, made a trip back to North Carolina in 1833, and Jabez may have come to Indiana as early as 1828 as a lad of sixteen. James Kinnick and his family moved to Indiana in 1831.

All of the first Kinnick families settled east of Greenwood near Rocklane in the northern part of Johnson County. They sent word back to North Carolina of the wonderful opportunities in the new state and in the next twenty-five years nearly all of the N. C. Kinnicks moved to Indiana. The largest group came in 1850.

CHILDREN OF JOHN KINNICK

George Kinnick (1784-1865) was born in Rowan County, North Carolina, and married Hannah Grimes (1788-1860). They lived near Clemmons, North Carolina, until their children were all grown. There were ten children that lived to maturity, Johanna, John, Jabez Graham, Nancy, Elijah, Sarah, Washington, Dempsey, William and Penelope. One daughter died in infancy.

As their children became old enough to make their own way most of them came to Indiana. The second son, Jabez, was one of the first Kinnicks to come to Indiana. In 1850, George and Hannah with a company of 30 to 40 relatives and friends, left North Carolina for Indiana. In this group were two daughters, Sarah Sheek and Penelope Boner, also a son, Dempsey. Others were John Barlow and family and Eff Billeter and family. They came in two covered wagons and four spring wagons, requiring four weeks for the journey. They ate nuts, squirrels, other wild game, and obtained vegetables from farmers along the road. They crossed the mountains at Cumberland Gap. At one place the road crossed a railroad and Dempsey was sent ahead to see if a train was coming. Trains were new and horses scared easily, but Dempsey was so thrilled by seeing his first train that he forgot all about warning the drivers. The horses were frightened but did no serious damage.

George Kinnick was paralyzed before they started and during the journey was unable to leave his cot in one of the wagons. Late one night they found the farm house where Jabez lived. Not wishing to disturb the family, they camped in a lot near the house till the next morning. What a commotion there was when it became light and one of Jabez's boys looked out an upstairs window and saw so much company. What a reunion! Imagine thirty or forty unexpected guests for breakfast.

George and Hannah did not have a separate home in Indiana but lived with their children. Hannah died in 1860 and George in 1865. They are buried in Nolin Cemetery near Rocklane. Below are the children.

Johanna Kinnick m George Barlow.

John Kinnick m Sarah Mock. ?

Jabez G. Kinnick m Betsy Ann Todd.

Nancy Kinnick m Joseph Allen.

Elijah Kinnick m Catherine

Sarah Kinnick m John B. Sheek.

Washington Kinnick m

Dempsey Kinnick m Cynthia Revis. (2) Mary Mock.

William Kinnick m Martha Jane Faulconer.

Penelope Kinnick m Henry Boner.

William Kinnick was born in Rowan County, North Carolina, and came to Indiana as a single man. It is thought that he was the first Kinnick to settle in Indiana. In 1829 he married Sally Ross, a young widow in the Rocklane neighborhood, whose maiden name was Clark. They lived northwest of Rocklane and had three sons, John T., Richard and William, Jr., and three daughters, Ann Barngrover, Kate Mitchener and Susan Curtis.

James Kinnick was born in Rowan County, North Carolina in 1795 and married Margaret Ecles in 1817. To this union eight children were born: Eliza, Minerva, William, Perlina, Henry, Emily, Mary and James, Jr. They moved to Indiana in 1831. In the fall of 1833 James and his nephew, Jabez Kinnick, made a business trip back to North Carolina. This journey was made on foot each way. One night, November 15th, the stars fell so profusely that they became alarmed for their safety. Just think of such a trip being made on foot when they followed rough trails hewn out through the wilderness and swamps. Contrast that with making the trip in a day or two as we do today.

James, Sr., died in 1834 and Margaret, his wife in 1843, leaving a family of children most of them not out of their teens, to fight the battles of life in what was at that time a wilderness. But they all lived to manhood and womanhood, were married and heads of families save one, Henry, who, unfortunately was injured by being thrown from a horse which ultimately caused his death in 1850.

George Robison, a grandson of James, is today (1938) at the age of 88, the oldest living person of Kinnick descent. It is due very largely to his excellent memory and fine records that this history is possible. He died Saturday, 1 p. m., January 23, 1943.

Catherine Kinnick was born in North Carolina, married John Eastburn. They lived near Rocklane. Their children, John, William, George, Joshua, Eliza, Sarah and Angeline.

Susan Kinnick was born in North Carolina, married a man named Harris and lived in Rocklane community. Their children: Gas, Nathan, Mary Emmeline Kinnick, Louisa Jones, and Alsa Gross.

Polly Kinnick married a man named William Atchison. They never lived in Indiana.

CHILDREN OF GEORGE AND HANNAH KINNICK

All of their children were born in Davie County, North Carolina. Johanna Kinnick, born 1807, married George or John Barlew. Apparently they lived in North Carolina for some years, then moved to Morgan County, Indiana. Six children, Rebecca Mock, John, Kaz (Caswell), George, Sarah Ann Billeter, and Jane Church.

John Kinnick, born 1809, married Sarah Ellen Mock. Nine children: Mary Clark, Margaret Eastburn, Elijah, Hannah Smart, William, George, John, Sarah and Caroline. John came to Indiana, stayed a few years, then moved to Iowa in 1850. (He and his family came back to Indiana about 1858 and stayed during the Civil War. John moved back to Iowa after the war.

Jabez Graham Kinnick, born 1812, came to Indiana as a lad perhaps as early as 1825. He married Elizabeth Ann Todd and they lived near Rocklane. Thirteen children, Hannah Jane Henry, John R., William H., George W., James Thomas, Sarah Alexander, Ellis, Johanna Smith, Susan Myers, Armelia Brooks, Amanda Myers, Mary Ida Jones and Harriet Stevens. Amanda only one living (1938). Died February 2, 1942.

Nancy Kinnick, born 1815, married Joseph Allen and came to Indiana in 1851. They lived on a farm southeast of Greenwood now owned by a Mr. and Mrs. Cliff Threlkeld. Children: Martha, George, William, Nancy, Samuels, Vina, Ell Gross, Maggie Morgan and Ann Shipp.

Elijah Kinnick, born 1817. Two children, Noah and Sarah.

Sarah Kinnick, born 1820; married John B. Sheek and came to Indiana in 1850. They lived on a farm southeast of Greenwood now owned by a son, William Sheek. Sarah died in 1889. Eight children, Jacob, Sarah Brunner, Mollie Peggs, Nellie Copeland, George, John, William and Belle Redmond. John died as a young man; the others married and had children.

Washington Kinnick, born 1825. Have very little information about him. Elijah was the father of Noah.

Dempsey Kinnick, 1828-1912, came to Indiana in 1851. His first wife was Cynthia Revis. Two girls, Sallie Glass Brown and Frances Glass. His second wife was Mary Mock. They lived on a farm southeast of Greenwood. Twelve children: Nora Bright, John Martin, Jane Jenkins, Eliza, Mary

McClellan, Margaret Sefton, Emma Lyons, Josie Myers Wheeler, Fred, Laura Harbert, Cora Chambers and Carl. Eliza died when a girl, the others married.

William Kinnick, 1830-1912, came to Indiana at the age of about 22 years. He married Martha Jane Faulconer, a native of Bedford, Ky., who had lived with a brother near Greenwood. William and Martha lived near Greenwood, and to them were born twelve children: George W., John R., Sarah McCaslin, Henry A., Mary Myers, Etta Pollard, Charles, Frank and Harry. William, Lizabeth and Elmon died when small. Aunt Martha died in 1919.

Penelope Kinnick, or Nellie as she was usually called, was born in North Carolina, Davie County, February 18, 1833, and married March 7, 1849, to Henry Boner. They came to Indiana in 1850 with a large company of relatives and lived for a short time on the Bluff road east of Greenwood, then moved to a farm southeast of Greenwood in the Glade neighborhood. They lived there until Henry's death in 1892, then Nellie and daughter Ivy lived on an adjoining farm until 1908 when Ivy married Jim Bright. Nellie then gave up her separate home and lived with her children. She died at the age of 90 years, April 20, 1923. Eight children, Sarah Speas, Jane Fisher, Joseph, George H., Mary Doub, William, Earlie and Ivy Bright. All were married, Ivy one child, and the others two or more.

The Kinnicks listed below served in the Union Army during the Civil War:

William Henry Kinnick, 5th Indiana Cavalry.

Jim Tom Kinnick, 70th Indiana, Col. Harrison's Regt.

James W. Kinnick, 5th Indiana Cavalry.

Ellis Kinnick, enlisted late in war.

Two sons of John Kinnick, who went to Iowa.

Written August 8, 1938, by Penelope Kinnick Boner family, Harley Doub, Earlie Boner, William Fisher.

THE BONER FAMILY

Our Boner ancestors came from Germany and settled in Pennsylvania. From there three brothers went to North Carolina. One settled in Salem, one ten miles from Salem, and the other, our direct ancestor, entered land on the Yadkin river four miles from Clemmons. This land has been handed down from generation to generation and has never been out of the family. In 1932 it belonged to Henry T. Boner, who attended our reunion that year, but he has since died, and the land now belongs to his widow and children.

Our knowledge of these early ancestors is rather meager, but the Boner that first lived near the Yadkin river had a son named William, who in turn had a son named Joseph. Joseph Boner married Sarah Hummel, of Pennsylvania Dutch extraction, and at the time of their marriage she could not speak English. Joseph's second marriage was to Annie Carver.

Joseph was the father of eight children:

Nancy Boner married Jacob George.

Elizabeth Boner married William Elrod.

Samuel Boner, no family record.
William Boner, married.
Jonathan Boner, unmarried.
Joseph W. Boner, married.
John Lewis Boner married Elizabeth Silvey.
Henry Boner married Penelope Kinnick.

John Lewis Boner came to Indiana before 1851 and lived in Putnam County at Ladoga. Eight of his children lived to maturity and all of these were married except Roscoe. All lived in Putnam County. However, Alice in a few years moved to Johnson County and lived near Greenwood, then in Greenwood, and later in Indianapolis.

Children of John Lewis Boner and Elizabeth:

Martha Jane Boner m Isaac Allgood.
Silas Wright Boner m Belle Coffman.
Ann Malinda Boner m John W. Grantham.
Sarah Ellen Boner m Will Modlin.
John Wesley Boner m Mary Kathryn
Elizabeth F. Boner m John Echeson.
Juretta Alice Boner m George Roberts.
Perry Roscoe Boner, unmarried.

Marg Samantha died when five years old, and the twins, Emma Caroline and Emily Catherine died when a few months old.

Henry Boner was born in 1818 in Davidson County, North Carolina, near Clemmons. In 1849 he married Penelope Kinnick and in 1850 they came to Indiana with a company of 30 to 40 relatives. They stopped with the rest of the travelers at Jabez Kinnick's, a brother of Penelope, and then went on to Ladoga to visit John Lewis Boner. They soon returned to Johnson County and began housekeeping in Indiana on the Bluff road east of Greenwood. After a short time they moved into the Glade neighborhood southeast of Greenwood, bought a farm, and lived there until Henry's death in 1892. Penelope and her daughter Ivy then lived on an adjoining farm for several years and when Ivy married James Bright, Penelope lived with her children. She died in 1923, age 90 years, and was buried by the side of Henry in Greenwood Cemetery.

Children of Henry and Penelope Boner:

Sarah Boner m John T. Speas.
Jane Boner m William Fisher.
Joseph Boner m (1) Clara Hendrickson; (2) Lina Jenkins.
George Boner m (1) Rachel Sefton; (2) Nettie Waters.
Mary Boner m David Edwin Doub.
William Boner m Birdella McClain.
Earlie Boner m (1) Ada Trout; (2) Della Shipp.
Ivy Boner m James Bright.

Sarah Boner, 1853-1932, married John T. Speas, a native of Forsyth County, North Carolina. They lived on a farm on the Madison road (now

U.S. 31) for several years, then in the Glade neighborhood. Six children: Minnie Fendley, Artie Harmon, Nellie Sheek, Flora, Edith Devore and Samuel. All married except Flora. Artie died in an auto accident in 1937.

Jane Boner, 1854-1926, married William Fisher. They lived on a farm near Needham. Jane was buried at Second Mt. Pleasant. William is still active at the age of 88. Two sons, Ola, 1881-1932, and Erie, each one married.

Joseph Boner, 1856-1927, married Clara Hendrickson. They lived on a farm near the Boner home place. Seven children lived to maturity, married and have children of their own: Nona Judkins, Verna Watson Chumley, Frona Griffith, Henry, Oliver, Nellie Kinnear, and Frances Copeland. Verna died about three years ago. Joe's first wife died about 1909, and he later married Lina Jenkins and lived in Greenwood.

George Boner, 1859-1937, married Rachel Sefton, who died a few years later leaving two girls, Maud and Delta. George then married Nettie Short Waters, and two children of this union lived to maturity and were married, George D. Boner and Gladys Thompson. Nettie lives at Greenwood. Maud and Delta were married, but Maud died about thirty years ago.

Mary Boner, 1861-1933, married David Edwin Doub, a native of Forsyth County, North Carolina. They lived west of Greenwood a few years then on the Boner home place for 38 years until they died in 1933. Five sons: Arnold, Virgil, Harry, Harley and Francis. All are married.

William Boner, 1863-1915, married Birdella McClain and to this union were born two sons, Burley and Basil, who are both married and have children. William left Indiana as a young man and lived in the State of Washington.

Earlie Boner, born 1870, married Ada Trout. They lived on a farm southeast of Greenwood. Three daughters: Alta Bright, Alma Brann, and Ora Jones. Ada died in 1930, and in 1932 Earlie married Della Shipp. They now live in Greenwood.

Ivy Boner, born 1877, lived with her mother until 1908, when she became the second wife of Jim Bright. One son, Baxter. Ivy and Jim now live with William Bright on a farm northwest of Whiteland.

Written August 8, 1938: Harley Doub, Earlie Boner, William Fisher.

THE GRIMES FAMILY

Mrs. H. Farr Waggener

Much to my regret, there is not much known of my great grandmother's family who was Hannah Grimes. I am still trying to locate my grandparent's Bible, who were Jabez Graham and Betsy Ann Todd Kinnick, hoping to find records of Hannah's parents, but so far I have been unsuccessful.

In 1850. there were two people came from North Carolina to Indiana with that great covered wagon caravan who were from the Grimes family, Hannah Grimes Kinnick and her nephew Solomon Grimes, a young unmarried man.

He seemingly had a quest for land and went on farther north into the State of Minnesota and entered three hundred acres of Government land, where now is located the city of St. Paul. After some time he became very ill with what was then called spotted fever, and now probably called meningitis. During that illness he lost the sight of both eyes. He spent much money with doctors, trying to recover his sight. An operation was performed on one eye trying to save it but it was unsuccessful. What the doctors didn't get for their service the lawyer did get in fees for trying to save his land which caused the loss of all his three hundred acres of land. So he came back blind and penniless to his relatives in Indiana where he lived the remainder of his life, with his cousins and second cousins, the Kinnicks, Sheeks, Boners and Barlow descendants.

He was born in 1825, in North Carolina, and died in 1913, at the age of 88 years, at the home of Mrs. Sarah Speas in the Carolina community in Indiana.

The funeral was conducted at her home and burial was in the Greenwood Cemetery, Greenwood, Indiana.

So far I do not know the names of his parents nor the parents of Hannah Grimes Kinnick.

In October of 1947, I made a trip to North Carolina specifically to clear that missing link and all other data pertaining to the Kinnick and Grimes family.

My headquarters were in the Zinzendorf Hotel in the block adjoining the Courthouse Square at Winston-Salem, North Carolina, where I first went for land records. The officials were very gracious and courteous in assisting me.

Needless to say I fell into good hands. I found the name of *Etchison*, a man who had recently bought a lot in Winston-Salem and built a building in which he had established a modern machine shop. I lost no time in following their directions to this location where I found his son Orrell Etchison and made arrangements to contact his father, John Orrell Etchison, Sunday afternoon. He came to my hotel in company with his three daughters and one son to take me to see his aunt, Mrs. Susan Furchess Etchison Eaton, who was an elderly woman living with her daughter, Mrs. Louise Eaton Utley, at Cana, North Carolina. They knew Jacob Grimes and Noah Grimes who lived two miles north in the Pino community. Mrs. Utley was doing research work in the Etchison and Eaton families.

Since Polly Kinnick, the youngest daughter of John Kinnick and Ann married William Etchison, she graciously took on the task of tracing these two persons' lineage for me, besides the Kinnick and Grimes families and has uncovered so much early data for me. While in North Carolina, I found the Grimes family was very numerous and were large land owners. Besides their wealth I found many of that family who served in the Revolutionary War and held high official rank. I found the above information at Salisbury, Rowan County, N. C.

Most Grimes names were of Biblical origin, such as Andrew, Benjamin, Elisha, Josiah, Solomon and John, showing a religious trend on the part of the parents, which followed down through later generations.

Mrs. Utley has been working faithfully for three years and recently has found a history of Pitt County, N. C., in which is a history of the Grimes family leading back to Colonial days which is very illuminating.

STEPS OF THE GRIMES FAMILY FROM THE PITTS COUNTY, N. C., HISTORY

Copied by Mrs. Louise E. Utley

Major Benjamin May was a native of Scotland and born in 1736; came to North Carolina and settled near Farmville, N. C., Pitt Co., and was "Saddler to the County and Province" in 1767, and was a member of the Committee of Safety 1774. Died 1809.

Major May was married three times and left a large family. His first wife was Mary Tyson, daughter of Cornelius Tyson, an early settler and very large landowner. They had three sons:

Benjamin, Jr., married May or Penelope Grimes or perhaps both.

William married Susan Forbes.

James married Harriett Williams.

Major May and Mary Tyson also had several daughters.

No children by other wives.

General Bryan Grimes was born on the Grimesland farm Nov. 2, 1828.

About 1760, Demsie Grimes, a son of William Grimes of Norfolk County, Va., came to N. C., married Penelope Coffield, of Beotie (Beo-tee) and settled in Edgecomb Co. on Fishing Creek.

Not long thereafter he bought much land on Tar River in Pitt Co. and moved to it, calling it Avon.

William Grimes the only son of Demsie Grimes, married Ann Bryan, daughter of Colonel Joseph Bryan and granddaughter of John Porter, the first great leader of the people in the Colony of North Carolina.

In 1786, he bought much land lower down the river and named it Grimesland. His son Bryan Grimes married twice, his first wife being Nancy Grist, daughter of Gen. Richard Grist, and granddaughter of Col. John Grimes of Craven County. One of their sons, Bryan Grimes, is the subject of this sketch.

When he graduated from the University of North Carolina or soon after, his father gave him Grimesland and he became a planter, and traveled in Europe.

The following are some of his appointments:

He was a member of the State Convention.

Appointed by Gov. Ellis as Major of the Fourth Regiment.

Was also offered Major of the Second or Lieut. Colonel of the Eighth.

Lieut. Colonel, May 5.

Colonel, June 19, 1862.
 Brigadier General, June 5th.
 Went home on a sick furlough.
 Major General, Feb., 1865.
 Died 1880 at Grimesland farm.

General Grimes was twice married: (1) Elizabeth Davis, daughter of Thomas Davis of Franklin County. (2) Charlottle Bryan, daughter of John Bryan, Raleigh, N. C. They had eight children.

On August 14, 1880, he went to Washington, N. C., with a twelve year old Fenner Bryan. While returning he was ambushed as he was crossing Bear Creek causing his death. He was buried at Grimesland.

One William Parker was arrested and after some delay, tried and acquitted. In a few years Parker was heard to boast about killing General Grimes; then one morning in May, 1888, when the bridge tender went down to open the draw for a boat to pass he was found hanging from the draw of the bridge.

In 1900, J. Bryan Grimes was elected Secretary of State.

I am not sure what relation he was to General Grimes. I was in Raleigh when he died and went up to the Capitol to see the body as I was only two blocks away. It was the first time I had ever seen a body with a Military Guard of Honor. I suppose that was what it was called. I remember the beautiful flowers.

Mrs. Louise E. Utley,
 Six Acres, Cana, N. C.

John Grimes—1840 census.
 Philip Percy Grimes—1830 census.
George Kinnick—1830 census.
John Kinnick—1830 census.
 Dempsey Grimes—Pitt County Coroner.
 Dempsey Grimes—Commissioner of the Peace, Edgecombe County.
 Abraham Grimes—Coroner Posquotawh County.

Absolom Grimes—One of the first elders named in the records of the "Emanuel Church," three and a half miles south of Thomasville, Davidson County, built in 1814. Grimes named as one of the first families (also spelled Grimms).

Nancy Kinnick.
 Henry Kinnick, May 16, 1817.

George Kinnick on jury for court Mocksville, Davie County, 1837-1839.
Grimes Marriage Bonds

Benj. Grimes—Fanny Anderson, Sept. 6, 1826.
 Deny Grimes—Scenia Parks, Sept. 13, 1826.
 George W. Grimes—Peany Brinke, Feb. 4, 1819.
 Jabers Grimes—Nancy Barlow, Nov. 7, 1821.

Jonas Grimes—Polly Sink, Nov. 29, 1821.
 Matthias Grimes—Eve Day, June 6, 1818.
 Nancy Grimes—Bauffet Benson.

Marriage Bonds of Davie and Rowan Counties

By Mrs. H. Farr Waggener

Jacob Grimes—Rachel E. Hunter, Aug. 4, 1853, Davie Co.
 I. E. Grimes—Sarah A. Earon, Jan. 28, 1862, Davie Co.
 Catherine Grimes—William Walton, June 24, 1837, Rowan Co.
 Jane Grimes—Ranson Burnes, July 22, 1851, Rowan Co.
 Polly Grimes—Michael Miers, Feb. 16, 1818, Rowan Co.
 Sally Grimes—Andrew Byerly, April 25, 1819, Rowan Co.

* * *

Copy of letter by Junius Grimes

Junius D. Grimes
 Bryan Grimes
 Junius D. Grimes, Jr.

LAW OFFICES
 of
 GRIMES and GRIMES
 Washington, North Carolina

June 24, 1950.

Mrs. H. Farr Waggener
 82 Wilson Street
 Franklin, Indiana.
 My dear Madam:

I acknowledge receipt of your letter of June 12th, relative to the family background of the Grimes Family in Pitt County, North Carolina. I think it best to start from the beginning.

1. The earliest record of my side of the Grimes family that I know anything about is William Grimes, whose will is dated the 14th of December, 1756, and was recorded at the General Court, 1757 in book 1, page 13 of Norfolk County, Virginia. It makes bequests to his sons, Willis Grimes, William Grimes, *Demsie* Grimes, John Grimes and to his widow, Ann Grimes. The will of Ann Grimes was dated April 14, 1795, and designates her as a widow but does say whose she is. She makes a bequest to her daughter, Ann Best; of negroes named Hannah, Diana, and Dorkis and names William Best as her Executor. She makes a bequest to her granddaughter, Ann Hollowell. I don't know whose widow she was, but I am inclined to think she was the widow of the above named William Grimes.

2. Demsie Grimes emigrated from Virginia some time prior to 1760 and like all Virginians he was proud of the fact that he was a Virginian, as manifested by the fact that his tombstone at Avon has on it only these words:
 "Demsie Grimes, an emigrant from Virginia."

Demsie married Penelope Coffield of Fishing Creek, Edgecombe County, North Carolina, on June 24, 1760, and had issue as follows:

(a) William, who married Ann Bryan; (b) Elizabeth, who married Reading Grist; (c) Penelope, who married Bynum, of Pitt County; (d) Sarah, who was born February 1, 1776, and I don't know as to whether she was ever married or not; (e) Mary, who married Benjamin May of Pitt County.

Demsie and Penelope are buried at Avon which was their home plantation in Pitt County, North Carolina, and contained something over 5,000 acres. Demsie was a signer of the Pitt County Declaration of Rights and member of the Safety Committee in Pitt County. My information is that Penelope Coffield's family came from Nansemond County, Virginia.

3. William Grimes, son of Demsie and Penelope, was born March 29, 1761; died in 1797. He married Ann Bryan of Swift Creek. They had children as follows: John, Penelope Coffield, Bryan, Sarah, Willie and Ann. William and Ann lived at Avon where they are buried. He was a Vestryman and member of the First Episcopal Convention in North Carolina. He was a member of the General Assembly.

4. Bryan Grimes was born at Avon July 13, 1793, and died on the Steamer Louisiana, March 17, 1860. He married Nancy Grist August 18, 1815, daughter of James Richard Grist of Washington County, Georgia. She died March 2, 1829. They had issue as follows:

(a) Zilphin died while a child; (b) Ann died while a child; (c) Susan married J. G. B. Myers; (d) William married Elizabeth Henrehan; (e) Junius Augustus died as a child; f) Bryan, born November 2, 1828.

After her death, he married Lucy Olivia Blount on June 16, 1831. She was born April 8, 1799, and died June 29, 1854, and had issue as follows: Mary Blount, John Gray Blount, Ann, Willie, Olivia and Nancy.

5. Bryan Grimes, born November 2, 1828. He married first, Betty Davis and by that marriage had one one child who reached maturity, namely: Betty Grimes Mordecai, wife of Samuel Fox Mordecai, who was professor at law at Wake Forest College and later Dean of the Law School at Duke University. He married second, my mother, Charlotte Emily Bryan, daughter of John H. Bryan of Raleigh. She was born January 27, 1840, and died December 10, 1920. They were married in 1863 and had eight children to reach maturity, namely:

(a) Alston Grimes; (b) J. Bryan Grimes; (c) Charlotte B. Grimes, who married Alferd Williams of Raleigh; (d) Mary Bryan Grimes, who married, first, Elmer E. Smith of Chattanooga, Tennessee, and many years after his death married James Gorden Hackett of North Wilksboro (she and Mr. Hackett are still living); (e) Susan Penelope Grimes, who died unmarried; (f) William Demsie Grimes, who married Willie Skinner of Oxford, North Carolina (he died about 1932 and his widow still lives in

Washington, North Carolina); (g) Junius D. Grimes, the writer of this letter; (h) Theodora Bryan Grimes, who married Wiley C. Rodman of Washington, North Carolina, both of whom are now dead. In addition to the above named, father and mother had children which died before maturity as follows: Bryan Grimes died in infancy; George Grimes died in infancy.

My father, Bryan Grimes, was graduated at the State University and lived the life of a typical southern planter and after the death of his first wife was traveling in Europe until shortly before the state seceded. He came home and ran for position in the Secession Legislature and was elected and became a member of the Secession Convention of North Carolina in 1860, and voted for the Secession Resolution and after the passage of the Secession Resolution he resigned and tendered his services to the Confederate Army and was appointed Major of the Fourth North Carolina Regiment, and was a member of the Army of Northern Virginia from that time until General Lee surrendered at Appomattox about 1865.

He took part in almost all of the major battles of that Army. He was promoted from time to time and held rank as Lieutenant Colonel, Colonel, Brigadier General, Major General and was Major General of the Second Corps of the Army of Northern Virginia, and as such surrendered with General Lee at Appomattox. He planned and led the last charge at Appomattox. After the war he returned home and lived with his wife and children until his death August 14, 1880. His son, J. Bryan Grimes, one of my elder brothers, was elected as Secretary of State of North Carolina in November, 1900, and was re-elected continuously thereafter, and was serving as such at his death in 1920.

This gives you a summary of my family tree as far back as I know it. If there is any other information that you wish that is not covered by this, I will be glad to furnish it.

I notice that you spell the name "Dempsie." In our branch of the family, we always spell it "Demsie." From the information your letter gives, I am morally sure that we have the same common ancestors. I am sorry that I cannot tell you anything about the branch of the family that lived in Davie County; nor do I find the name "Hannah" in any of the records of the family. There is a family by the name Grimes that lives in Salisbury, Rowan County, North Carolina. One of the members of this family moved to Winston-Salem and was a very prominent physician until his health forced him to retire. Another member of the family is a well-to-do mill man. I never have attempted to find out if they are a branch of the same family.

I hope this letter gives you the information that you desire.

Yours sincerely,

Junius D. Grimes.

JDG:pb

THE GRIMES FAMILY (Continued)

Since writing a sketch of the Grimes family, I have located a member

of the family, The Hon. James D. Grimes, of the law firm of Grimes and Grimes, living at Washington, Beaufort County, North Carolina.

I wrote to him and have received a very informing letter concerning his branch of the family as far back as he knew to one William Grimes, whose will is dated December 14, 1756.

After giving him all the information I had of our ancestor Hannah Grimes and he giving me all the data he had which was so generously given, we both think we are of the same family. I am placing his letter in full, as it is so illuminating, in this record.

After this discovery I also made another one, which I found in our own State Library in the Genealogical Room at Indianapolis, Ind. I was told in a letter by Mrs. Louise J. Utley of Cana, N. C., that there was a recent Grimes Family Book published in 1946. I at once made a special trip and found the book, written by William Grimes, dedicated to Emma Elizabeth Grimes, who had compiled early records, who had two sisters, Mary A. Grimes and Ella A. Eustis. The record goes back to the first Grimes to enter Virginia.

REV. CHARLES GRIMES—1st of Name in Virginia

1st Generation:

b in Kent, England, 1612. Entered Pembroke College 1631. In York Co., Va. 1644. M——— County records destroyed.

2nd Generation:

1. Sarah Grimes, m Robert Taliafero, 1626-1687.
2. John Grymes, b Gloucester Co. 1660; d at Grimesby; m Alice Townley; d 1710; daughter of Lawrence Townley and Sarah Warner Townley; d Middlesex Co., Va., Aug. 28, 1709.

3rd Generation:

1. John Grymes, b at Grimesby, Mid. Co., Va., 1691; d Nov. 2, 1748; m Lucy Ludwell, Dec. 27, 1715, of Greenspring, Va., b 1698; d Mar. 3, 1749.
2. Ann never married; d Dec. 17, 1735.
3. Charles, b 1697; d before Dec. 1, 1753; m Frances Jennings, b Apr. 26, 1734, daughter of Lucy. She was "Lowland Beauty" who married Harry Lee and became the mother of "Light Horse Harry," father of Robert E. Lee.

4th Generation: Benjamine Grymes and Elizabeth Fitzhugh.

5th Generation: Benjamin Grymes and Priscilla Rootes.

6th Generation: Benjamin Grymes and Molly Grymes.

(2) Benjamin Grymes and Priscilla Rhodes.

7th Generation:

Jonathan Grymes, d 1797; m Sarah King of Maryland. She married (2)

John William; had one daughter Rebecca. Above Jonathan Grymes served under Washington. Lived not far from the Potomac River.

CHILDREN

1. George Grymes.
2. Elenor Grymes.
3. Elizabeth Grymes.
4. Benjamin Grymes.

Family moved to Prince Wm. Co., then Ross Co.

8th Generation:

George Grymes, b Jan. 14, 1790, in Va.; d Feb. 6, 1869, Clay Co., Ind., aged 79 yrs.; m Elizabeth Grimes, b July 29, 1796, in Loudoun Co., Va.; d Feb. 25, 1873, aged 76 yrs.

It is from George and Elizabeth Grymes that many of the family living in Clay Co., Ind., east of Terre Haute and surrounding counties are descended. Brazil is the county seat of Clay Co. However, our Grimes ancestors came from North Carolina in 1850 to Indiana so our connecting link lies hidden in North Carolina.

III

THE SUSANNAH KINNICK BRANCH

III. THE SUSANNAH KINNICK BRANCH

1786

WILLIAM KINNICK, SR., AND SARAH KINNICK,
of
Bryantown, Charles County, Maryland, First Found in U.S.A., 1775

CHILDREN

- | | |
|------------------------|--------------------|
| 1. Ann Kinnick. | 5. Richard Kinnick |
| 2. Elizabeth Kinnick. | 6. Joseph Kinnick |
| 3. Milly Kinnick | 7. Joshua Kinnick |
| 4. <i>John Kinnick</i> | 8. Jasper Kinnick |

John Kinnick married Ann

1. David Kinnick, b 1782.
2. George Kinnick, b 1784.
3. Susannah Kinnick, b 1786.
4. William Kinnick, b 1793.
5. James Kinnick, b 1795.
6. Catherine Kinnick, b 1798.
7. Polly Kinnick, b 1800.

THE SUSANNAH KINNICK BRANCH

3. Susannah Kinnick³ (John², William¹) daughter of John Kinnick and Ann Kinnick, b Nov. 27, 1786, in Maryland; m about 1810, John Harris in North Carolina; d Apr. 21, 1857, age 70 yrs., 4 mos., 24 days, in Johnson Co., Ind., at Clarksburg.

CHILDREN

1. Alsa Harris, b Oct. 21, 1811; m Jacob Gross, N. C.; d Nov. 5, 1867.
2. Casswell Harris, b N. C.
3. Nathan Harris, b N. C.
4. Mary Emmeline Harris, b July 18, 1822, N. C.; m June 21, 1851, John Adam Kinnick, Jr. Ind.
5. Louisa D. Harris, b May 26, 1828; d Apr. 21, 1900; m Apr. 3, 1851, E. Canon Jones, d Nov. 4, 1851.

Henry Call m Mary Call.

CHILDREN

- | | |
|----------------------|------------------------|
| 1. Elizabeth Call | 4. Margaret Call Sheek |
| 2. John Call | 5. David Call |
| 3. Anna Call Kinnick | 6. Joseph Call |

3. Anna Call m John Adam Kinnick, Sr., Nov. 7, 1803.

CHILD

1. John Adam Kinnick, Jr., m Mary Emmeline Harris, June 21, 1851 (Uncle Jack).
4. Margaret Call m George Sheek.

CHILD

1. John Bryant Sheek m Sarah Kinnick, Dec. 5, 1839, daughter of George and Hannah Grimes Kinnick.

John Adam Kinnick, Jr., and John Bryant Sheek were first cousins through the Call family.

No definite data of the relationships which John Adam Kinnick, Sr., bears to our ancestor John Kinnick, but have placed them as first cousins.

In a list of old taxables I found the name of John Harris owning 40 acres in Rowan County, N. C., at Salisbury. I presume he was the husband of Susannah Kinnick and the father of Mary Emmeline Harris Kinnick.

1. Alsa Harris⁴ (Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Susan Kinnick and John Harris, b Oct. 21, 1811, in N. C.; d May 19, 1868, Johnson Co., Ind.; m Jcaob Gross, b Nov. 1, 1814, d Mar. 26, 1900.

CHILDREN

1. Barbara B. Gross, m Junis Allen.
 2. Lemuel Coston Gross, m Elizabeth Whitaker.
 3. David Sanford Gross, m Mary E. Fisher.
 4. Mary Dorinda Gross, m William Allen.
 5. Martha A. Gross, m George Allen.
 6. Milton D. Gross, m Ella Johnson.
1. Barbara B. Gross⁵ (Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Alsa Harris and Jacob Gross; m Junis Allen.

CHILDREN

1. Mary (Molly) Allen, m Thomas Trout, son of Joseph Trout.
 2. Frank Allen, m Julia West.
 3. William Allen; living in Bellingham, Wash.
1. Mary (Molly) Allen⁶ (Barbara B.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Barbara B. Gross and Junis Allen; m Thomas Trout, son of Joseph Trout.

CHILD

1. Ottis Trout; m Jessie Sanders.

CHILD

1. Donald Trout.

SUSANNAH KINNICK HARRIS

Aunt Susannah Kinnick, who married John Harris in North Carolina, where he died, came with her family of five children who were young people, to Indiana in 1850. Only Alsa, the eldest, was married to Jacob Gross.

However, some of the sweethearts of her daughters came along and were married a short time after. It took great courage for a widow to bear such responsibility of so many young lives during their migration from North Carolina to Indiana and get settled in a new home. But as I look into her face in the picture enclosed, I can see she had the qualities of courage and faith to mother her family. Having one married daughter and a son-in-law must have been a great help.

Susannah was born November 27, 1786. Susannah died April 21, 1857, age 70 years, four months and 24 days, and was buried in the old Clark Pioneer Cemetery, near her daughter, Alsa Harris Gross, who was laid to rest after her death November 5, 1867. Jacob Gross, her husband, died March 26, 1900, and was placed on the Gross lot beside them, where a very beautiful granite monument marks their last resting place.

OBITUARY

Jacob Gross was born in Iradell County, N. C., November 1, 1814. He was married in early manhood to Alsa Harris. With his family he came to Johnson County in 1850, where he has since lived. To them were born eight children, three of whom with their mother have gone to the better land. The wife died November 5, 1867.

In 1868, he was married to Matilda Brackett. She lived only a few years. Since the death of his last wife he has lived with his grandchildren of the home place two and one-half miles southeast of Greenwood.

He fell asleep in Jesus on the evening of March 26, 1900, at the age of 85 years, 4 months and 26 days. He died in the fellowship with the Methodist Church in which he had lived as an acceptable member for a number of years. A strong faith, clear and bright, gave him certain vision across the dark river into the land where comes no night.

He leaves a sister in North Carolina. Five children: L. C. Gross, M. D. Gross, D. S. Gross, Dorinda Allen and Martha Allen, 28 grand children, 26 great grandchildren and many relatives and friends to mourn their loss.

His cares on earth are ended; in this bereavement we feel the keen pangs of sorrow, yet our loss is his eternal gain. Funeral services conducted by Rev. Willis at his homestead, March 28th, six of his grandsons acting as pall-bearers and Mr. Wilson as funeral director. Burial at Clarksburg Cemetery.
Emma J. Gross.

2. Lemuel Coston Gross⁵ (Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Alsa Harris and Jacob Gross, b Nov. 5, 1839; d Mar. 1, 1823; m Sept. 7, 1869, Elizabeth Whitaker, b about 1840; d about 1907 or '08.

CHILD

1. Alva Wilson Gross, b July 17, 1870, the only child; d Sept. 24, 1951, age 81 yrs., 2 mos., 7 days; m May 12, 1908, Mary Violet Stilts, b Jan. 29, 1860; d May 17, 1949, age 89 yrs.
1. Alva Wilson Gross⁶ (Lemuel C.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Lemuel Coston Gross and Elizabeth Whitaker.

His parents were natives of Pleasant Township, Johnson County, Indiana, living about two and one-half miles southeast of Greenwood.

Some time in his early life they purchased a farm of forty acres in Boone County, near Whitestown, Indiana, which is located southeast of Lebanon, east of Road 52, bordering Marion County on the south.

During his mother's last illness Miss Mary Violet Stilts was employed as their housekeeper and took care of his mother and continued as their housekeeper. His parents continued to live on this farm until their death, when their son, Alva, inherited the farm.

On May 12, 1908, Alva and Violet were married and continued to run the farm until ill health and old age prevented such laborious work. So arrangements were made to enter the Indiana Masonic Home in the early 1930's where they have since resided. He has always been very fond of music and owned a violin. In his younger manhood he was a member of the Mulberry Grove Band which gave him opportunity for development and expression of his talent. After entering the home he has assisted by playing his violin in the Sunday evening services and at the social gatherings which were held in the west parlor.

On May 17, 1949, Mrs. Mary Violet Stilts Gross died at the age of 89 years at the Memorial Hospital at Franklin, Indiana, having contracted pneumonia. Her funeral was conducted at the Flinn Funeral Parlor at Franklin by her pastor, Rev. Ward Glintzer, minister of the Church of Christ, of which church she was a member. In her younger womanhood she had united with a Methodist church but in her old age she became convinced that immersion was the form of baptism she wanted to follow, so her baptism took place in the Christian Church in Franklin and she became a member in full fellowship of the Church of Christ.

After her funeral her body was laid to rest in the family lot of her parents in the cemetery of Greenwood, Indiana.

Since her death, Alva Wilson Gross, her husband, continues to live at the Masonic Home, and occupies Room No. 110 in the Scottish Rite Building, where he is in failing health now (September 19, 1951). Died September 24, 1951.

The hymns requested at Violet's funeral were "Jesus Saviour, Pilot Me" and "In the Sweet By and By."

Sung by Mrs. Edna Kinnick Waggener.

Accompanied by Mrs. Carrie Ratcliff, pianist of the Masonic Home.

3. David Sanford Gross⁵ (Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Alsa Harris and Jacob Gross, b Mar. 25, 1841; d June 3, 1917; m Jan. 25, 1865, Mary E. Fisher.

CHILDREN

1. William John Gross, m Cora Swift.
 2. Elmon Howard Gross, m Esty Cutsinger.
 3. George Thomas Gross, m Eva Patterson.
 4. Elsie Catherine Gross, m William Swift.
 5. Emma Jane Gross, m Ira D. Means.
 6. Ethel Iris Gross, m Owen L. Wood.
1. William John Gross⁶ (David S.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of David Sanford Gross and Mary E. Fisher, b Feb. 7, 1867; d 194 ; m Mar. 4, 1889, Cora Swift.

CHILDREN

1. LeRoy Claude Gross, b Apr. 1, 1890; d Aug. 23, 1913.
 2. Max Granville Gross.
2. Max Granville Gross⁷ (Wm. J.⁶, David S.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of William John Gross and Cora Swift, b Jan. 23, 1895; m Aug. 12, 1918, Essie St. John.

CHILDREN

1. Betty Alice Gross, b July 21, 1917.
 2. Infant daughter, b Feb. 15, 1919; d Feb. 15, 1919.
 3. Dilley Granville Gross, b Jan. 30, 1921.
 4. Edward Delson Gross, b Feb. 18, 1923.
 5. Patricia Joan Gross, b June 24, 1928.
2. Elmon Howard Gross⁶ (David S.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of David Sanford Gross and Mary E. Fisher, b July 22, 1869; d Apr. 7, 1932; m Dec. 31, 1893, Esta Cutsinger.

DAVID S. GROSS

One of the leading and most influential agriculturists of Needham Township, Johnson County, is David Sanford Gross. For two score years he has made his influence felt in the community, always on the side of advance and improvement, whether of lands and roads, or of those about him, and has throughout championed every measure tending towards the betterment of his fellow man. Beginning his career with few advantages and handicapped in many ways, he steadily surmounted all obstacles and difficulties, making each bit a stepping stone on which to rise towards the ideals for which he strove. He was born in North Carolina, in Davie County, near Mocksville, March 25, 1841, son of Jacob and Elsie (Harris) Gross, both natives of North Carolina, and was one of eight children born to them, there being four sons and four daughters in the family, of whom four are now living besides himself: Lemuel C., who has moved to Boone County, near Whites-

town; Mary D., wife of William Allen, residing near Greenwood; Martha A., wife of George Allen, of the same place, and Milton D., of Brownstown, Illinois.

Jacob Gross was born November 1, 1814, and was a farmer throughout his life. In 1850, he removed to Indiana, settling in Clark Township, Johnson County, where he lived for some years, moving again to Pleasant Township near Greenwood, dying at that place March 26, 1900, at the honored age of 85 years, 4 months and 25 days.

He survived his first wife thirty-two years, she being born October 21, 1811, and dying November 5, 1867. In March, 1868, he married (second) Mathilda Bruckett, who died some thirteen or fourteen years later. The paternal grandfather of Mr. David S. Gross was named Henry Gross, and lived throughout his long and eventful life in the State of North Carolina as a farmer.

He reared a large family. John Harris, father of Mrs. Elsie (Harris) Gross, was a native of North Carolina, where he died at an advanced age, after having raised a large family. He was of German descent, and by occupation was a farmer.

David S. Gross came to Indiana at the age of nine years with his parents, who located in Johnson County, and he has since lived in that place. His education was obtained in the old-fashioned subscription schools, and for many years he attended the primitive log school house of that section. Arriving at the age of maturity—prior to which he had lived at home—he began work as a carpenter, and continued this for about five years. After his marriage in 1866, he began farming again, buying eighty acres of land, to which he gradually added in after years, until he now owns 240 acres of highly productive land, most of which he has developed and improved himself.

On January 25, 1866, Mr. Gross was married to Mary E. Fisher, daughter of Jacob and Catherine (Bower) Fisher, and to them were born three sons and three daughters, as follows: (1) William J., born February 7, 1867; lives at Franklin; he married Cora Swift and has two children, Roy and Max. (2) Elmon H., born July 22, 1869 (known at home as "Chub"), is a prosperous farmer in Needham Township; he married Esta Cursinger. (3) George T., born January 16, 1872, was formerly engaged successfully in the livery business in Needham, but is now farming in Clark Township; he married Eva Patterson, who died Nov. 13, 1901, aged 21 yrs., two months, five days, the mother of two children, Merrill and Pearl. (4) Elsie, born January 17, 1875, married William Swift and died October 2, 1896, aged 21 years, eight months, 15 days, the mother of one child, who also died; Mr. Swift is likewise deceased. (5) Emma J., born August 12, 1877, married I. B. Means; has one child, Marvel, and lives on the home place. (6) Ethel, born March 22, 1880, married Owen Wood, who has a horse and livery stable in Needham.

Mr. Gross has occupied many responsible positions in times past. From 1882 to 1885, he was County Commissioner, and has been Supervisor, and

for eighteen years School Director. During the long periods of public work he rendered most efficient service, effecting many great improvements and winning the respect and admiration of all with whom he came in contact.

He early espoused the cause of democracy and did much to promote the interests of his party. In his personal successes he never forgot his duty to his fellow man, and is the happy possessor of the good will of one and all.

George and Catherine Fisher were the paternal grandparents of Mary E. Fisher, wife of David Sanford Gross; were natives of North Carolina, where their son Jacob was born October 8, 1802. On February 19, 1829, he married Catherine Bower, who was born in North Carolina, December 22, 1810, daughter of Henry and Margaret (Thomas) Bower, among whose other children may be mentioned: Henry Alexander, who lives in Hamilton County, Ind., at an advanced age, and Jane (Mrs. Fifer) who lives in Washington, Clark County, now aged 91 years. Mrs. Margaret Mathews, widow of Allan, and a sister of Henry A. Bower, recently died at her home in Umeyville, Ind.

The year following their marriage, Jacob Fisher and his wife moved to Johnson County, Ind., settling in what was then known as Franklin Township, now Needham, where he entered land from the government. In that early day they entered upon the life of pioneers with all the privations and dangers attendant; they were surrounded by an untamed forest, filled with a great many wolves and other wild animals.

Mrs. Fisher owned about 1500 acres of land in Johnson and Tipton Counties, and was exceedingly industrious and thrifty, but on account of his generosity and the failure of several banks, lost much of his property.

He was able, however, to give all his children a good start in life and provided well for them. He died at the home place in Needham Township, April 5, 1884, at the age of 81 years, 5 months, 28 days. His wife preceded him at the age of 61 years, 6 months, 6 days, dying June 28, 1872.

They were buried on the home farm, but in 1928, their remains were removed to Mount Pleasant Cemetery. In religious faith he was a Universalist. and she was an ardent member of the Methodist Church. He owned considerable stock in the First National Bank of Franklin and was one of its directors.

Of the children born to Jacob and Catherine Fisher, four of whom are still living, we have the following records:

1. John, of Needham married Ellen McLean and they have three children: Ira, a physician in California; Elmon, owner of the elevator of Needham, and Alma (twin to Elmon), who married Charlie Shepard and lives on the home farm.

2. Jane married Howard McLean and has three children: Hettie, wife of T. W. Patterson of Needham Township; Nannie, wife of Charley Wild of Needham, and Kate, wife of John Cutsinger of Clark Township.

3. Mary, born July 19, 1847, married David S. Gross.

4. William M. lives on the farm in Needham Township, where he was born. He married Jane Boner and has two children, Ollie and Erie.

5. George was drowned when a baby.

6. Thomas.

7. Margaret.

8. One other (name not given) died in infancy.

9. Henry, County Commissioner one term. He was a believer in the tenets of the Baptist faith, as was also his wife, but he never formally joined the church. He married Nancy Jane Fisher, and died June 4, 1898, the father of five children, of whom three are yet living: William M., Jr.; Alice, wife of Daniel Campbell of Clark Township.

10. Phoebe A. married Joseph G. Taylor, May 13, 1858, and had six children, all of whom died at an early age. She died November 3, 1871, and her husband died February 14, 1872.

3. George Thomas Gross⁶ (David S.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of David Sanford Gross and Mary E. Fisher, b Jan. 16, 1872; d Dec. 28, 1932; m Mar. 16, 1898, Eva Patterson.

CHILDREN

1. Merrill Gross, b Jan. 15, 1899.

2. Pearl Gross, b Nov. 9, 1900.

4. Elsie Catherine Gross⁶ (David S.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of David Sanford Gross and Mary E. Fisher, b Jan. 17, 1875; d Oct. 2, 1899; m Nov. 13, 1892, William Swift.

5. Emma Jane Gross⁶ (David S.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of David Sanford Gross and Mary E. Fisher, b Aug. 12, 1877; d Apr. 16, 1920; m Oct. 10, Ira B. Means.

CHILDREN

1. Marvel Mary Means, b Oct. 23, 1901, m Lester Arnold.

CHILD

1. Lester Arnold, Jr., b Sept., 1928.

2. Martha E. Means, b Nov. 17, 1904; m 1927, Thomas Grafton.

3. Kate Louella Means, b May 17, 1904; m Peter Farrel.

4. Robert David Means, b Jan. 29, 1913.

6. Ethel Iris Gross⁶ (David S.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of David Sanford Gross and Mary E. Fisher, b Mar. 22, 1880; m Sept. 10, 1902, Owen L. Wood.

CHILDREN

1. Cleo Mary Wood, b June 15, 1904; m Jan. 13, 1928, Ralph Perry.

2. Elsie Elenorah Wood, b July 27, 1906; m Nov. 11, 1921, Douglas Padrick.

CHILD

1. James Douglas Padrick, b Mar. 7, 1927.
3. Georgia Floy Wood, b Mar. 16, 1914.

MISS PEARL GROSS

I want to gratefully acknowledge the contribution that Miss Pearl Gross has made towards the completion of the record of the Gross family.

She was greatly interested in this history, and like many others who had assisted with records of their special branch, has not lived to see this published volume.

She was a descendant of the Susannah Kinnick Harris branch through the marriage of Alsa Harris to Jacob Gross. He was of German descent and she was of Holland descent.

Pearl was apparently in her usual health and had worked as usual on Thursday at the Johnson County Public Health Office, where she was in charge of the statistical records of Dr. R. C. Wilson, County Health Officer. On Friday morning she was taken sick at breakfast and her condition became critical almost at once and she died at noon, Friday, November 3, 1944. Dr. Wilson stated that her death was due to a heart ailment.

She had made her home with the Tilson and Kerlin family for twenty-three years, and was regarded as a member of the family whose home was on East King Street, Franklin, Indiana. She was the daughter of George Thomas and Eva Patterson Gross and was born November 9, 1910, in the Pisgah community.

She had been an orphan for many years before coming to the Kerlin home. She was survived by one brother, Merrill B. Gross, and a number of cousins and many friends.

After graduating from the Needham High School, she attended Franklin College and graduated from the Central Business College of Indianapolis. She was first employed as a secretary in the office of the Old Franklin Desk factory, where she remained about ten years. Later she had secretarial positions in other offices.

Miss Pearl Gross was a faithful member of the First Baptist Church and was deeply interested and active in the Philathea Sunday School class.

She had been active in the Franklin Business and Professional Women's Club and one time was secretary for the group.

In spite of a severe physical handicap she was always cheerful and her pleasant manner endeared her to her friends.

Funeral services were held Monday, November 6, 1944, at the Vandivier Funeral Home where many friends attended. The Rev. Fred Baldus, pastor of the First Baptist Church, of which Miss Gross was a faithful member, conducted the rites. Burial was made in the Tilson-Kerlin family lot in Greenlawn Cemetery, Franklin, Indiana.

Casket bearers were George McClain, Glenn Dunn, Sgt. Douglas Wilson, Wayne Poole, William Kinnick and Loren Webb.

Flower bearers: Miss Kathleen Murphy, Mrs. Florence Yount, Mrs. Fern Boyer, Miss Beatrice Wilson, Miss Louise Patterson and Miss Mildred Tharp.

* * *

This is a copy of a letter written by Margaret Bower to her daughter, Catherine Fisher. The writer of this letter is Miss Pearl Gross's great great grandmother.

Clark County, Indiana, May 16, 1846.

Dear Daughter:

I now take the opportunity to let you know that I am well at this time, hoping this will find you enjoying the same like blessing. The rest of the connections are tolerable as far as I know.

Jane has a fine son born the 15th day of April and named him James Valentine. Allen Mathews has been sick, but he is on the mend at this time. Margaret is still keeping house for Martin and Charles.

You wanted to know if I were coming out. I will come if I am well and can get an opportunity. I want some of you to write to us as soon as you can and let us know how you all are and when any of you are coming.

Margaret Bower

Catherine Bower.

* * *

Margaret Bower (maiden name, Thomas).

Catherine (Bower) Fisher, married Jacob Fisher.

CHILDREN—"LINE"

Jane Fisher, McClain.

Phoebe Fisher, Taylor.

Mary E. Fisher, Gross.

William Fisher, m Hannah Jane Boner.

John Fisher.

Henry Fisher.

Mary E. Gross is Pearl's grandmother.

Copied by Edna Kinnick Waggener, February 20, 1945, from Pearl Gross's letter.

4. Mary Dorinda Gross⁵ (Alsa⁴, John², William¹) daughter of Alsa Harris and Jacob Gross, b Oct. 10, 1843; d Feb. 5, 1919; m Feb. 6, 1862, William Anderson Allen, b Dec. 9, 1841; d Aug. 24, 1911.

CHILDREN

1. Martha Jane Allen, m George Neville.
2. Harvey Elmore Allen, m Dema Copeland.
3. John Franklin Allen, m Mary Watson.
4. Marybelle Allen, m Elihu McClain.
5. Willis Sanford Allen, m Maud McClellan.

6. Ida Emaline Allen, m David Webster.
7. James Marshall Allen, m Mary Wright.
8. George Alva Allen, b Lena Oakley.
9. Laura May Allen, m Marshall Parker.
10. Grafton Allen, m Elizabeth (Lizzie) Pierce.

1. Martha Jane Allen⁶ (Mary D.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Dorinda Gross and William Anderson Allen, b May 13, 1864; d May 6, 1937; m Feb. 20, 1895, George T. Neville.

CHILDREN

1. Harry Neville, b 1898; m Hazel Nay, d in auto wreck.
2. Edith Neville, b Apr. 5, 1909; m Estell Wilcocks.
2. Harvey Elmore Allen⁶ (Mary D.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Mary Dorinda Gross and William Anderson Allen, b Sept. 15, 1865; d Oct. 23, 1925; m Aug. 19, 1891, Dema Copeland.

CHILDREN

1. John Virgil Allen, b Apr. 3, 1892.
2. Nellie Verna Allen, b Feb. 9, 1894.
3. Eva Dorinda Allen, Feb. 3, 1896.
4. William Vernon Allen, b Feb. 24, 1900.
5. Dortha Clifton Allen, b Feb. 1, 1910.
6. Paul Edward Allen, b Feb. 20, 1920.
3. John Franklin Allen⁶ (Mary D.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Mary Dorinda Gross and William Anderson Allen, b May 21, 1867; d Feb. 18, 1920; m Feb., 1899, Mary Watsan.

CHILDREN

1. Violet Allen.
2. Edith Allen.
3. Oval Allen.
4. William Allen, dead.
5. John Allen, Jr.
4. Marybelle Allen⁶ (Mary D.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Dorinda Gross and William Anderson Allen, b Oct. 12, 1868; m Oct. 22, 1891, Elihu McClain, son of James G. and Nancy Clem McClain.

CHILDREN

1. Everett Leoral McClain, b Mar. 18, 1891; m Hazel Myers.

CHILDREN

Claud Arthur and Jay Myers McClain.

2. James Arlie McClain, b Feb. 18, 1895; m Beulah Remey.

CHILD

Remey Torrence McClain, b July 29, 1918.

5. Willis Sanford Allen⁶ (Mary D.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Mary Dorinda Gross and William Anderson Allen, b Apr. 3, 1870; d June 11, 1941; m Maud McClellan.

CHILDREN

1. Dorinda Allen.
 2. and 3. (Twins) Martha Allen and Margaret Allen.
 4. Florence Allen.
 5. John Allen.
 6. Elmer Allen.
 7. Alpha Allen.
6. Ida Emaline Allen⁶ (Mary D.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Dorinda Gross and William Anderson Allen, b Nov. 13, 1872; m David Webster.

CHILDREN

1. Grafton Webster.
 2. Martha Webster.
7. James Marshall Allen⁶ (Mary D.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Mary Dorinda Gross and William Anderson Allen; b Dec. 27, 1873; d Dec. 4, 1945; m Mary Wright.

CHILDREN

1. William Allen.
 2. Leslie Allen.
 3. Hazel Allen.
 4. Roy Allen.
 5. Elsie Allen.
8. George Alva Allen⁶ (Mary D.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Mary Dorinda Gross and William Anderson Allen, b Sept. 17, 1875; m June 11, 1902, Lena Oakley.

CHILDREN

1. Spade Allen.
 2. Murl Allen.
 3. Mary Allen.
 4. Delores Allen.
 5. Martha Allen.
 6. Elsie Allen.
 7. Charles Allen.
9. Grafton Allen⁶ (Mary D.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Mary Dorinda Gross and William Anderson Allen, b Sept. 28, 1877; m Feb. 21, 1905, Elizabeth Pierce.

CHILDREN

1. Everett Allen.
2. Charlotte Allen.

3. Alvin Allen.
4. Herman Allen.

10. Laura May Allen⁶ (Mary D.⁵, Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Dorinda Gross and William Anderson Allen, b Aug. 27, 1879; d Jan. 5, 1938; m Marshall Parker.

CHILDREN

1. DeWitt, 2. Julia, 3. Glenna, 4. Mary Parker.
5. Martha A. Gross⁵ (Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Alsa Harris and Jacob Gross, b May 9, 1845; d Feb. 6, 1927; m George Allen.

CHILDREN

1. Tomas Allen, m Amma McClain.

CHILDREN

1. David Allen.
2. May Allen.
3. Arthur Allen.
2. Lora Allen, dead.
3. Mary Allen, m Ira Kinnick.

CHILD

1. Albert Allen Kinnick.
4. Elmer Allen, dead.
5. Angie Allen, dead.
6. Ina Forest Allen, m LaFayette Black.

CHILD

1. Atha Black.
7. LeRoy Allen, dead.

6. Milton D. Gross⁵ (Alsa⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Alsa Harris and Jacob Gross, b about 1847; m (1) Ella Goff.

CHILDREN

- 1.
- 2.
- m (2) Ella Johnson or Heba Jones.

CHILDREN

- 1.
- 2.

* * *

For the Mary Emmeline Harris and John Adam Kinnick family there have been three women who have been very helpful in providing data of this family which never could have been compiled into history without their assistance. They are:

Miss Bessie Emmeline Brogdon and sisters of Greenwood, Indiana.

Mrs. Alpha Myrtle Kinnick Duncan, Whiteland, Indiana.

Mrs. Zetta Olive Kinnick Calvert, Sheridan, Indiana, R.R. 1.

Several years ago, when I contacted the Brogdon sisters, I found that through many years Miss Bessie had been saving newspaper clippings of all branches of the family and had pasted them in one of her old school books for preservation, which she kindly turned over to me for reference. That gave me the keynote for this history of her family, for which I hereby express my gratitude.

She not only loaned me her precious book but gave me the picture of her great grandmother—

Mrs. Susannah Kinnick Harris which, after I had a picture made from it, will appear in her branch of the family.

Susannah Kinnick Harris is a sister of George Kinnick, my great grandfather. Susannah and George's picture are the only ones of John Kinnick and Ann Kinnick's children that have been preserved that I have been able to find; but I think it is really wonderful that I have found those.

Mrs. Alpha Myrtle Kinnick Duncan is a granddaughter of Mary Emmeline Harris and John Adam Kinnick (called Uncle Jack) and is a daughter of their eldest son, John Wesley Kinnick and Mildred Ann Brackett who had three children:

1. Laura Frances Kinnick, m Joseph Carrico.
2. Alpha Myrtle Kinnick, m Shelby Duncan.
3. Ella Estella Kinnick, m Ellis Brown.

Alpha has contributed all the data of John Wesley Kinnick and Mildred Ann Brackett.

Mrs. Zetta Olive Kinnick Calvert is the daughter of Richard Asbury Kinnick and Catherine Alice Sefton.

He was the second son of Mary Emmeline Harris and John Adam Kinnick.

Mrs. Zetta Olive Kinnick, who married Lew Calvert, has kindly contributed all of her parents' family history.

* * *

4. Mary Emmeline Harris⁴ (Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Susannah Kinnick and John Harris, b July 18, 1822, N. C.; d 1895, near Greenwood, Ind., aged 73 yrs.; m June 21, 1851, John Adam Kinnick (Jack), b Jan. 21, 1817, Davie Co., N. C.; d May 20, 1893, Johnson Co., Ind., aged 76 yrs., 3 mos., 29 days.

CHILDREN

1. John Wesley Kinnick, b Mar. 11, 1852.
2. Richard Asbury Kinnick, b July 21, 1854.

3. Sarah Elizabeth Kinnick, b Mar. 10, 1856.
4. Nancy Louisa Kinnick, b Nov. 16, 1857.
5. William Marshall Kinnick, b July 27, 1860.
6. Mary Amma Kinnick, b July 2, 1862.
7. James Thomas Kinnick, b May 23, 1864; d May 15, 1877.
8. Margaret Jane Kinnick, b Dec. 13, 1867.

(All were born near Greenwood, Ind.)

1. John Wesley Kinnick⁵ (Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Mary Emmeline Harris and John Adam Kinnick, b Mar. 11, 1852; d Nov. 30, 1934, near St. Marys, Mo.; m Oct. 10, 1873, Mildred Ann Brackett (buried Chester, Ill.), b July 5, 1854; d Feb. 26, 1917.
(Buried in Brown Co., near Belleville, Ill.)

CHILDREN

1. Laura Frances Kinnick.
2. Alpha Myrtle Kinnick.
3. Ella Estelle Kinnick.

1. Laura Frances Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of John Wesley Kinnick and Mildred Ann Brackett, b Oct. 10, 1874, in Ind.; living in Portland, Ore.; m Joseph Carrico, b Sept. 22, 1870.

CHILDREN

- | | |
|------------------|-----------------|
| 1. Leila Carrico | 5. Paul Carrico |
| 2. Edna Carrico | 6. Eva Carrico |
| 3. Otto Carrico | 7. Leah Carrico |
| 4. Ray Carrico | 8. Lila Carrico |

9. Otha Carrico

2. Alpha Myrtle Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of John Wesley Kinnick and Mildred Ann Brackett, b Nov. 24, 1882, in Ind.; from 2½ to 8 years in Illinois; m June 19, 1907, Shelby Duncan.

CHILDREN

1. Olin Dale Duncan, b Mar. 3, 1908; d Sept. 10, 1911.
2. Lloyd Leo Duncan, b July 17, 1911.
3. Elmer Oran Duncan, b Oct. 15, 1914.

2. Lloyd Leo Duncan⁷ (Alpha M.⁶, John W.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Alpha Myrtle Kinnick and Shelby Duncan, b July 17, 1911; m

CHILD

1. Lloyd Leo Duncan, Jr., b Mar. 21, 1942. All of this family live in Whiteland, Ind., and Shelby Duncan is in the shoe repair business.

3. Ella Estella Kinnick⁶ (John W.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of John Wesley Kinnick and Mildred Ann Brackett, b Sept. 12, 1889; m Ellis Brown, b Mar. 28, 1892.

CHILDREN

1. Russell Bruce Brown, b Sept. 26, 1912; m Rose Brabe.
 2. Jack Gladwell Brown, b July 26, 1914; m Uva Klein.
 3. George Marshall Brown, b Oct. 23, 1916; m Dorothy Jane Wolf, May 22, 1937.
 4. Wilma Pauline Brown, b Jan. 29, 1918; m Warren G. Miller, June 30, 1945.
 5. Olive Ruth Brown, b Mar. 9, 1921; m Vernon H. Webster. May 26, 1938.
 6. Helen Maxine Brown, b Jan. 27, 1923; m William H. Armbruster, Dec. 26, 1945.
 7. Alberta Adele Brown, b Sept. 20, 1925; d Mar. 5, 1934, 9 yrs.
 8. Audrey Lila Brown, b Apr. 23, 1927; m Lee Roy Hart, Dec. 26, 1945.
 9. Ellis Brown, Jr., b July 28, 1930.
2. Richard Asbury Kinnick⁵ (Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Mary Emmeline Harris and John Adam Kinnick, b July 21, 1854; d July 31, 1909; m (1) Oct. 28, 1875, Catherine Alice Sefton, b Oct. 10, 1855; d May 16, 1898; m (2) July 27, 1899, Matilda Alexander May 16, 1898.

CHILDREN

(First Marriage)

- | | |
|-------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. Ira Carl Kinnick | 5. Zetta Olive Kinnick |
| 2. Rame Edmond Kinnick | 6. Oliver Adams Kinnick |
| 3. Lottie Belle Kinnick | 7. Lena May Kinnick |
| 4. Oma Zada Kinnick | 8. Mary Emmaline Kinnick |
1. Ira Carl Kinnick⁶ (Richard A.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Richard Asbury Kinnick and Catherine Alice Sefton, b Sept. 7, 1876; d Jan. 8, 1912; m Jan. 13, 1902, Mary Allen, d Aug. 22, 1907.

CHILDREN

1. Albert Kinnick.
 2. Daughter, died in infancy.
2. Rame Edmond Kinnick⁶ (Richard A.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Richard Asbury Kinnick and Catherine Alice Sefton, b Aug. 16, 1878; d Mar. 15, 1941; m (1) July 16, 1902, Nettie May Thompson; m (2) Apr. 28, 1927, Sylvia Wallace.

CHILDREN

(First Marriage)

1. Paul Kinnick, b d Mar., 1938; m

CHILD

1. Ronald Kinnick, d May, 1937.
2. Alice Kinnick, b m Hoover.

CHILD

1. Phil Hoover.

3. Lottie Belle Kinnick⁶ (Richard A.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Richard Asbury Kinnick and Catherine Alice Sefton, b June 11, 1880; d Dec. 14, 1938; m Aug. 20, 1896, Ora J. Baird.

CHILD

1. Esther Baird.

CHILDREN

1. Wilma
2. Alma
3. Phyllis
4. Martha
5. Kenneth (All married.)
2. Jennie Baird.

CHILDREN

1. Virginia
2. Jean (Both married.)
3. Joyce Baird (no children).
4. Olive Baird (unmarried).

4. Oma Zada Kinnick⁶ (Richard A.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Richard Asbury Kinnick and Catherine Alice Sefton, b Nov. 28, 1882; m Nov. 8, 1902, Martin B. French.

5. Zetta Olive Kinnick⁶ (Richard Asbury⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Richard Asbury Kinnick and Catherine Alice Sefton, b Apr. 1, 1885; m Sept. 27, 1902, Lew Calvert. This family lived at Sheridan, Ind., R. R. 1.

6. Oliver Adams Kinnick⁶ (Richard A.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Richard Asbury Kinnick and Catherine Alice Sefton, b June 11, 1889.

7. Lena May Kinnick⁶ (Richard A.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Richard Asbury Kinnick and Catherine Alice Sefton, b Mar. 5, 1892; d July 4, 1938; m Dec. 7, 1910, Charles Kenneth Wisenberg.

CHILDREN

1. Lyle Wisenberg.

CHILDREN

1. Sue Ann (5 yrs. old, 1944).
2. Sally Joe (3 yrs. old, 1944).
2. Donald Wisenberg.

8. Mary Emmaline Kinnick⁶ (Richard A.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Richard Asbury Kinnick and Catherine Alice Sefton, b June 14, 1895; m Oct. 28, 1924, Lewis Meeker.

3. Sarah Elizabeth Kinnick⁵ (Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Emmeline Harris and John Adam Kinnick, b Mar. 10, 1856.
4. Nancy Louisa Kinnick⁵ (Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Emmeline Harris and John Adam Kinnick, b Nov. 16, 1857; d July 6, 1902, aged 45 yrs.; m Sept. 26, 1877, Asbury Brogdon, b 1850; d Apr. 15, 1923, aged 72 yrs., 9 mos., 9 days.

CHILDREN

1. Della Leona Brogdon, b June 26, 1878 (unmarried).
 2. John Edmund Brogdon, b Apr. 6, 1880; d Jan., 1937, 56 yrs., 9 mos.
 3. Bessie Emmeline Brogdon, b Apr. 13, 1884 (unmarried) d.
 4. Thomas Brogdon, b July 19, 1889.
 5. Edith Belle Brogdon, b Dec. 10, 1891.
 6. Margaret Amma Brogdon, b Mar. 26, 1896 (unmarried). These three unmarried sisters live together on West Broadway, Greenwood, Ind.
4. Thomas Brogdon⁶ (Nancy L.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Nancy Louisa Kinnick and Asbury Brogdon, b July 19, 1889; m Sept. 10, 1919, Norma Brann.

CHILDREN

1. Thomas Brogdon, Jr., b Oct. 16, 1920.
 2. Dorothy May Brogdon, b Dec. 30, 1923.
 3. Frances Louise Brogdon, b Feb. 18, 1925.
 4. Robert William Brogdon, b June 30, 1926.
 5. Mary Ann Brogdon, b Oct. 13, 1930.
 6. James Edward Brogdon, b June 21, 1936.
1. Thomas Brogdon, Jr.⁷ (Thomas⁶, Nancy L.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) son of Thomas Brogdon and Norma Brann, m May 18, 1946, Sarah Brubaker.

CHILD

1. Stephanie Lynn Brogdon.
5. Edith Belle Brogdon⁶ (Nancy L.⁵, Mary E.⁴, Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Nancy Louisa Kinnick and Asbury Brogdon, b Dec. 10, 1891; m Apr. 10, 1922, Henry Yeager.
 5. Louisa D. Harris⁴ (Susannah³, John², William¹) daughter of Susan Kinnick and John Harris, b May 26, 1828; d Apr. 21, 1900; m Apr. 3, 1851, E. Canon Jones, d Nov. 4, 1851.
 1. Anna Jones; m Wease. They live in Indianapolis, Ind.

OBITUARY

Louisa D. Harris was born in Davie County, North Carolina, May 20, 1828. She came to Johnson County, Indiana, in the autumn of 1850. April



Top Row, Left to Right—Susannah Kinnick Harris and Alva Wilson Gross, Mary Violet Stilts



David Sanford Gross and Mary E. Fisher

3, 1851, she was married to E. C. Jones. To them was born one daughter, Mrs. Anna Wease of Indianapolis. Mr. Jones lived only a few months, departing this life November 4, 1851, a short but happy companionship, and to the wife the separation seemed sad and merciless; but through the eye of faith she saw a glow of silver light around the dark cloud of sorrow.

After her husband's death, with her baby, she came to the home of her sister, Mrs. John Kinnick. Her sister and her husband were called from this earth a few years ago, and "Aunt Lou" was left with the three daughters and one son.

She was a faithful member of the Methodist Church for a number of years, and when the angel of death came on the evening of April 21, 1900, we have the assurance that God after sparing her to us for 71 years, 10 months and 25 days, in His wisdom called her home where she is clasping glad hands with loved ones gone before, and waiting and watching for the loved ones of earth to come Home. She will be sadly missed by many relatives and friends.

May the Lord help us to bow in humble submission and truly say, "The Lord giveth and the Lord taketh away, blessed be the name of the Lord," and as we bid her good-bye on earth, let us all be ready to bid Aunt Lou good morning when we meet above.

Funeral services conducted by Rev. Willis at the Glade Church, April 23rd, six Allen brothers acting as pallbearers. Burial at Greenwood Cemetery.

(Written probably by Emma J. Gross.)

John Adam Kinnick was born in Davie County, North Carolina, January 21, 1817, and died May 20, 1893, aged 76 years, 3 months and 29 days. He came to Johnson County, Indiana, in November, 1850, having resided in the same neighborhood, in what is known as North Carolina, three miles southeast of Greenwood ever since, and on the farm he died on and owned thirty-two years.

He married Mary E. Harris June 22, 1851. He leaves a wife and seven children, all grown; four daughters, three sons and fifteen grandchildren.

Uncle "Jack," as he was familiarly known for miles around, was a kind husband, indulgent father and exceedingly fond of his grandchildren.

No better neighbor ever lived in our community, always kind and jovial, ready to make happy dividing or giving all for the good of others day or night; a heart always open for kind words and deeds, never saying aught of any one. Ask his neighbors as to Uncle "Jack," all realize they have lost much in his death and the writer feels he has sustained the loss of a personal friend. He made no profession of religion but read the word of God much, and believed in a personal Savior and you cannot find one but that believes that his soul is safely housed in that Eternal City.

In politics he was a staunch Democrat and way back in the 50's and 60's many well remember Uncle Jack's faithfulness in the cause, always present at speakings and elections at Worthsville.

No man enjoyed company more nor the telling of innocent fun-making stories, few if any equalling him. He made two trips to and from his boyhood home in North Carolina, walking both trips each way. Good bye, Uncle "Jack," we hope to meet you on the golden streets. May God bless those that mourn.

MARY EMMELINE HARRIS KINNICK

Mrs. Mary E. Kinnick, aged 73 years, died at her home near Greenwood last Sunday morning at 10 o'clock. She ate a hearty dinner Friday and within two hours after was stricken with paralysis. Dr. Noble was summoned but was unable to relieve the patient. She leaves behind seven children: Wesley, Richard and William Kinnick being her sons; her daughters were Mrs. Asbury Brogdon, Elizabeth, Mollie and Jannis Kinnick.

The funeral occurred at the Glade Church; preaching by Rev. Meade, Monday, and the remains were interred at Greenwood Cemetery.

* * *

Nancy Louisa, daughter of John Adam Kinnick and Mary Emmeline Harris, was born November 16, 1857, and died July 6, 1902, at her home of congestion of the stomach and bowels. In 1877, she was married to Asbury Brogdon and to this union six children were born: Della Leona, John Edmond, Bessie Emmeline, Thomas, Edith Bell and Margaret Amma.

She united with the Christian Church of Greenwood at the age of 14 years at which place she continued a member at her death.

She leaves her husband and children, three sisters, three brothers and a number of relatives and friends to mourn her loss.

Funeral services were conducted July 8th at 3 p. m. at the Christian Church at Greenwood by the pastor of that church, assisted by Brother Jewett, pastor of Fairview M. E. Church. Burial was in Greenwood Cemetery.

DEATH OF MRS. ASBURY BROGDON

(Newspaper Clipping)

Mrs. Asbury Brogdon, living a short distance northwest of Greenwood, died Sunday of congestion of stomach and bowels. She was 45 years old and was a highly respected lady. Her husband and several children survive her. The funeral was held Tuesday from Fairview Church. Her death came in the prime of life and the husband and children have the sympathy of many friends in their bereavement.

(Copied February 25, 1944, from the family records.)

* * *

Asbury Brogdon was born near Mocksville, Davie County, North Carolina, July 6, 1850, and died April 15, 1923, aged 72 years, 9 months and 9 days. He was the fifth child of Thomas and Nancy Simmons Brogdon. His father died 34 years ago and his mother died when he was a child. Four

brothers and one half-brother with two sisters have gone on before into the other world while one brother and four half-sisters remain out of his family home in North Carolina. When 19 years old he worked his way through to what is known as the Carolina neighborhood and made his home with Mr. McLelland for several years. The remaining years of his life have been spent near Greenwood except one season in Tipton County.

In September, 1877, he was married to Nancy Louisa Kinnick with whom he has lived 25 years, she having died July 6, 1902. To this union was born six children: Della Leona, of Indianapolis; John Edmond, Bessie E., Thomas and Margaret A., of Greenwood, and Mrs. Edith Yeager, of Indianapolis; also there remains one grandson, Thomas, Jr.

When a young man he became a member of the Glade M. E. Church and later removed his membership to the Greenwood Christian Church at which place he remained a member at his death.

The funeral was held Tuesday afternoon at the church, conducted by Rev. Fife and the Masonic Lodge. Burial was in the Greenwood Cemetery.

IV THE WILLIAM KINNICK BRANCH

IV—THE WILLIAM KINNICK BRANCH

1793

WILLIAM KINNICK SR. AND SARAH KINNICK

of

Bryantown, Charles County, Maryland. First found in U. S. A., 1775.

CHILDREN

- | | |
|------------------------|--------------------|
| 1. Ann Kinnick | 5. Richard Kinnick |
| 2. Elizabeth Kinnick | 6. Joseph Kinnick |
| 3. Milly Kinnick | 7. Joshua Kinnick |
| 4. <i>John Kinnick</i> | 8. Jasper Kinnick |

John Kinnick married Ann

CHILDREN

- | | |
|------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 1. David Kinnick, b 1782. | 4. William Kinnick, b 1793. |
| 2. George Kinnick, b 1784. | 5. James Kinnick, b 1795. |
| 3. Susannah Kinnick, b 1786. | 6. Catherine Kinnick, b 1798. |
| 7. Polly Kinnick, b 1800. | |

4. William Kinnick³ (John², William¹) son of John Kinnick and Ann, b Mar. 20, 1793, in North Carolina; d Apr. 8, 1863; m May 5, 1829, in Indiana, Sally Clark Ross (widow of Richard Ross), b Feb. 6, 1804; d Jan. 28, 1891, daughter of Alexander Clark and Sally Glenn, b Jan. 1, 1778. Sally Clark Ross was a young widow, 21 years of age, with two children, Robert and Nancy Ross.

CHILDREN

1. Sally Ann Kinnick, b Jan. 23, 1830.
 2. Infant son, born and died Mar. 15, 1831.
 3. Infant son, b Mar. 14, 1832; d Mar. 15, 1832.
 4. Infant daughter, born and died Jan. 18, 1833.
 5. Mary Jane Kinnick, b May 14, 1834; d Feb. 18, 1851.
 6. Rebecca Kinnick, b Mar. 15, 1836; d Sept. 30, 1837.
 7. Kate Kinnick, b Aug. 16, 1837; d Aug. 15, 1897.
 8. William Alexander Kinnick, b Aug. 10, 1839; d Apr. 27, 1845.
 9. John Thomas Kinnick, b Mar. 16, 1841; d 1924.
 10. Susan Elizabeth Kinnick, b Jan. 8, 1843.
 11. Richard Ross Kinnick, b Mar. 1, 1846.
 12. William Butler Kinnick, b Mar. 20, 1849; d Apr. 16, 1934.
1. Sally Ann Kinnick⁴ (William³, John², William¹) daughter of William Kinnick and Sarah Clark Ross, b Jan. 23, 1830; m Apr. 13, 1848, John S. Barngrover.

CHILDREN

1. George Barngrover.
 2. Sarah Barngrover.
 3. Mary Evelyn Barngrover.
 4. Charles Barngrover.
 5. Abner Barngrover.
 6. Harvey Barngrover.
 7. Nettie Barngrover; m Evans, Fort Morgan, Colo.
 8. Frank Barngrover, youngest; Adel, Iowa.
7. Kate Kinnick⁴ (William³, John², William¹) daughter of William Kinnick and Sarah Clark Ross, b Aug. 16, 1837; d Aug. 15, 1897; m Oct. 2, 1870, Dr. James C. Michener.

CHILDREN

1. Kate Michener; m a Mr. Moore.
2. Barak Michener; m

CHILD

1. Marybel Michener, m a Mr. Sanders.
3. Martha Michener; m a Mr. Nelson; lived at Anderson, Mo.

Now, on the 28th of January, 1946, I have on my table a letter written by Mrs. Martha Michener Nelson, on July 27, 1939, to her cousin, Mrs. Ruth Kinnick Bice of Atlantic, Iowa, which will be found in this branch. I have no doubt of the accuracy of her history or story in the main points and the honor for it being preserved in this record must go to Mrs. Ruth Kinnick Bice of Atlantic, Iowa, her cousin. But since 1939, she has died, and we are most fortunate to have this story from Mrs. Martha Michener Nelson, a daughter of Kate Kinnick and granddaughter of William Kinnick of Iowa.

The great grandfather, whose name she could not recall, was *John Kinnick*, a progenitor of our family, who lived not far from Winston-Salem, N. C., but nearer Clemmons. They were farmers and owned land in that locality. Before this book goes to the publishers I hope to learn the name of his wife, out great grandmother, which so far has not been found in any of our records.

MRS. MARTHA MICHENER NELSON'S LETTER

Copied February 8, 1946

Sent to me from her cousin, Mrs. Ruth Kinnick Bice, Atlantic, Iowa

Anderson, Mo., July 27, 1939.

Dear Ruth:

I certainly was glad to get your letter. I didn't have your Atlantic address. Sent a card at Christmas time to Red Oak. It may have been forwarded. I always love to hear of the progress of your children. Saw Niles, Jr., mentioned in the paper a few times. Last fall I heartily applauded when he preferred an education to being a star athlete. Am quite thrilled with Betty's

success and also her choice of journalism; also her grit in doing for herself. There are plenty of brains in the family so money is immaterial. When Niles, Jr., was about three years old, Uncle Will said he "thought he was the smartest child in the family, and didn't think it was because he was his grandchild either," with that twinkle in his eyes that we all remember.

About the *Kinnicks*. I have no data at all and only a few traditions. If you haven't a little Bible or Testament that grandmother had with some birth dates written in, you probably can find the data on grandmother's monument in the cemetery at Adel, the one on the bluff above the river northwest of town. I remember the family engraved grandfather's name on her stone as he was buried in some little graveyard, that was then in a field west of town several miles. It was marked with a small white stone and I don't know what they did with it. I was there once when you were a baby.

Grandmother told me great grandfather *Kinnick* (I don't even know his first name) moved to Kentucky from North Carolina, date unknown, that he had previously freed his slaves, having been convinced that slavery was wrong.

There was a family story about one of the Kinnick girls slipping into the kitchen where several turkeys were roasting "on the spit" in preparation for a wedding. A very tempting blister on the breast caused her to try to pinch it off. She got the whole skin, and someone was coming, so she took it with her. She didn't tell; the only explanation of the mystery was that one of the hounds did it, and they were better trained than that. This happened in North Carolina. She told it after she was grown.

Soon after *Grandmother* (a widow of twenty-one, with two children named Ross) was married to *William Kinnick*. The Kinnicks were moving to Indiana and the father, our great grandfather decided he would return to North Carolina to be buried in the family lot among old friends and family. He felt he wouldn't be much use in the new frontier as he was already ninety years old. So he mounted a horse, joined a party that was going back and went. He lived several years after that. There was a brother (nephew) named Jacob or *Jabes Kinnick* who moved to Indiana when William did.

My mother often spoke of going through the orchard to Uncle Jacob's (Jabez) when she was a girl in Franklin (Johnson) County, north (south) of Indianapolis.

The date the *Kinnicks* moved to Indiana was about 1825. *Grandfather William Kinnick* moved to Iowa in 1854.

I have an impression that the North Carolina home was not far from Winston-Salem. I think a man told me he knew the name *Kinnick* in that vicinity many years ago. I am sure Julia Lunn knew our grandfather. If she is still living she might know a little about him, as she really intended to marry Uncle Richard.

This is quite a garbled mess and of very little value to a history. But I think it shows us that the sturdy strain of "help yourself and battle through"

is our heritage from these sturdy pioneers. They started going west more than a century ago and now Frank Butler's bunch is on the Pacific.

Now a word about myself. Last January my farm became quite too much for me to manage so I sold my furniture and stock and came into town to board and put the farm up for sale. Just this week I sold the farm. I am going down to southwest Texas to live with my nephew Jimmy Moore and his wife. They have no children and have wanted me to come ever since Barak left us. I am quite too far away from anyone that is interested in me.

In my final pack-up I found a few more pictures that belong in your family so I am sending them to you to distribute. So often just one is kept in the family and there are none for the children as they grow up.

And please do keep up your family records, for they may be bothering Marybel's boy about his ancestors.

I have a record of the Micheners since 1684, when they came to Philadelphia with William Penn's colony. Now the name is gone with Barak in my immediate line. Kate's children are Moores and Mary's children are Saunders—so family names go out as well as other things.

My address will be Lorenzo, Texas, Route 1, care of Jim Moore. If I should make other plans they will know where I am.

Love to you and all the family.

Martha Michener Nelson.

I visited in Atlantic just forty-eight years ago.

* * *

9. John Thomas Kinnick⁴ (William³, John², William¹) son of William Kinnick and Sally Clark Ross, b Mar. 16, 1841; d 1924; m Sept. 22, 1867, Annis Graham, b and d date unknown.

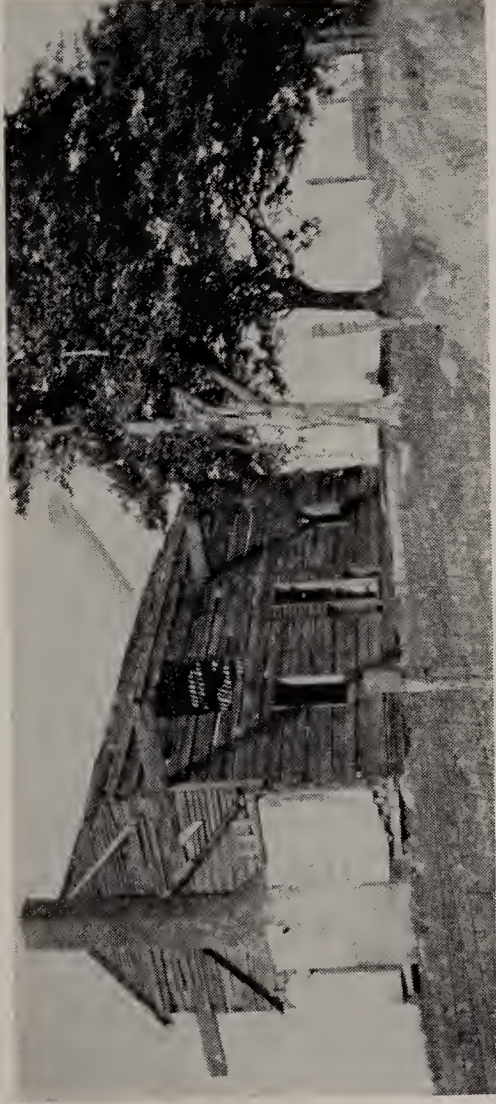
CHILDREN

1. William Kinnick.
2. Nelle Kinnick.
Lost two children of the first marriage.
m (2) Mrs. Jennie Whinery.
3. Helen Lucile Kinnick.
4. Clark Kinnick.
5. Van Kinnick.
6. Forrest Kinnick.

10. Susan Elizabeth Kinnick⁴ (William³, John², William¹) daughter of William Kinnick and Sally Clark Ross, b Jan. 8, 1843; m Sept. 12, 1866, Charles Curtis.

SEVERAL CHILDREN

This family moved from Iowa to Nebraska in the late 1870's. The Iowa family lost track of Susan Elizabeth Kinnick as her husband was unfriendly to them.



Original William Kinnick Log House (in Indiana, 1829)



Sally Clark Ross Kinnick



William Butler Kinnick



Mary Jane Stump



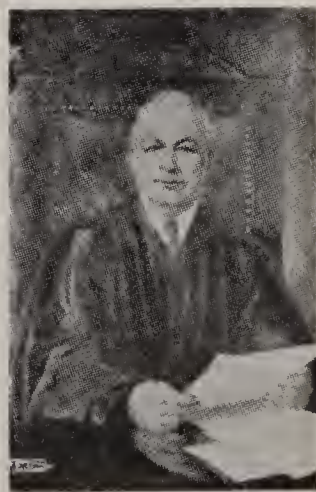
Frank Butler Kinnick and Mable Vaughn



Frank Butler Kinnick, Nile Clark Kinnick



Mary Belle Kinnick



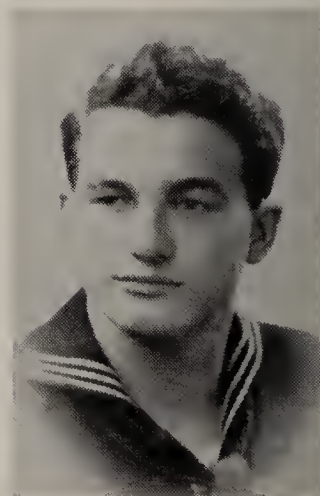
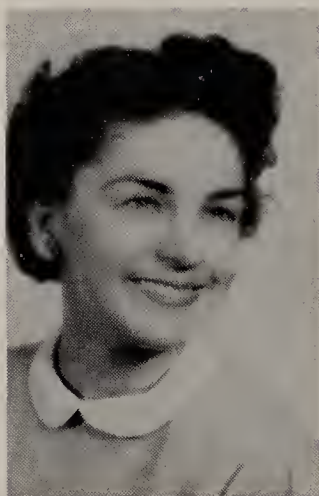
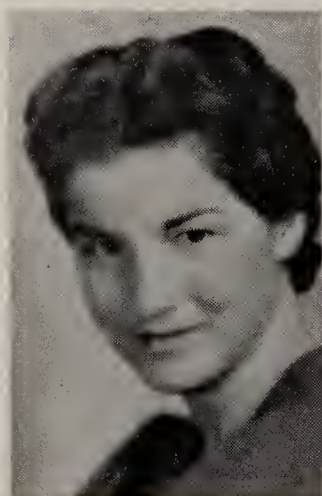
Judge William J. Lindsay



Ruth Kinnick



Don Corwin Bice



Left to Right—Marybel Bice, Brown; Elizabeth Bice, Luerssen; Don Corwin Bice, Jr.

11. Richard Ross Kinnick⁴ (William², John², William¹) son of William Kinnick and Sally Clark Ross, b Mar. 1, 1846; m Nov. 13, 1865, Rachel Adams.

SEVERAL CHILDREN

This family moved from Iowa to Wyoming before 1881. Later they moved from there but we do not know where.

* * *

HISTORY OF DALLAS COUNTY, IOWA

Published 1879. Union History Co.

Page 594.—William B. Kinnick, born in Johnson County, Indiana, March 20, 1849. When only five years old, came to Iowa by wagon with his parents.

He married Miss Mary J. Stump from Indiana, March 3, 1875. They have one son, Frank B. Mr. Kinnick's mother, Sarah Kinnick lives with them, her husband having died in 1861, leaving three sons and three daughters; two of the sons were in the army. John T. was in the 2nd Iowa Battery and Richard R. was in the 39th Infantry Co. Mr. William B. Kinnick resides on Sec. 8, Post office, Adel. He is a stock holder.

John T. Kinnick, farmer and stock holder, Sec. 16, Adel Township. Post office, Adel. Born in Johnson County, Indiana, March 16, 1842(1). When 12 years of age, came with his parents to Iowa by wagon and were about one month on the way. Arrived in Dallas County in October, 1855(4). He enlisted in the second Iowa Battery and was in every battle the Battery engaged in for 3 years. After he returned, he engaged in farming and stock dealing. He married Miss Anna Graham from Illinois, September 29(22), 1876(1867). She died May 28, 1878, leaving two children, William G. and Nellie. They lost two children.

Past and Present of Dallas County, Iowa, by R. F. Wood, Published 1907

Page 425—William B. Kinnick, extensive land owner in Dallas County and vice-president of the Adel State Bank, was born in Johnson County, Indiana, Mar. 20, 1849, his parents being William and Sarah Clark Kinnick. The father was born in North Carolina, Mar. 20, 1793, and the mother in Kentucky, Feb. 6, 1804. They were married in Indiana and were farmers. He came to Dallas County in 1854, and settled in Adel Township. He died in April, 1863, and his wife passed away at the advanced age of 85. There were 12 children but only four now living: Ann, J. T., R. R. and William B.

William B. came with his parents to Iowa. In 1902, was elected vice-president of the Adel State Bank. He married Mar. 3, Mary Jane Stump, born in Indiana Aug. 6, 1851. She was the daughter of Jacob and Mary (Dunn) Stump, both natives of Indiana. They have 8 children. Five survive: Frank B., Mary B., Ruth, Nile C., and Marguerite.

1856 Census Vol. 41, Page 198, Penoch Township, Dallas County, Iowa

William Kinnick, age 63, M—Birthplace, N. Carolina—Farmer

Sally Kinnick, age 52, F—Birthplace, Ky.

Catherine Kinnick, age 18, F—Birthplace, Ind.

John Kinnick, age 15, M—Birthplace, Ind.

Susan Kinnick, age 12, F—Birthplace Ind.

Richard Kinnick, age 9, M—Birthplace Ind.

Wm. B. Kinnick, age 7, M—Birthplace Ind.

12. William Butler Kinnick⁴ (William³, John², William¹) son of William Kinnick and Sarah Clark Ross, b Mar. 20, 1849, in Indiana, d Apr. 16, 1934, in Iowa; m Mar. 3, 1875, in Iowa, Mary Jane Stump, b Oct. 20, 1852, d Apr. 15, 1896.

CHILDREN

1. Frank Butler Kinnick.
2. Earnest Jacob Kinnick.
3. Albert Kinnick.
4. Mary Belle Kinnick.
5. William Glenn Kinnick.
6. Ruth Kinnick.
7. Nile Clark Kinnick.
8. Marguerite Kinnick.

1. Frank Butler Kinnick⁵ (William Butler⁴, William³, John², William¹) son of William Butler Kinnick and Mary Jane Stump, b Nov. 28, 1875, at Adel, Iowa, d May 7, 1952, at Oakland, Calif.; m Nov. 28, 1906, Mable Vaughn b d

CHILDREN

1. William Butler Kinnick.
2. John Barak Kinnick.
3. Louise Kinnick.

1. William Butler Kinnick⁶ (Frank B.⁵, William B.⁴, William³, John², William¹) son of Frank Butler Kinnick and Mable Vaughn, b Sept. 10, 1907, d m June 24, 1936, Buelah Jo Wicard, b d

CHILD

1. Earl William Kinnick, b Aug. 28, 1937.
2. John Barak Kinnick⁶ (Frank B.⁵, William B.⁴, William³, John², William¹) son of Frank Butler Kinnick and Mable Vaughn, b Apr. 8, 1912, d m Geraldine Caspri, b d

CHILDREN

1. Mary Catherine Kinnick, b Mar. 8, 1943.
2. John Barak Kinnick, b June 14, 1945.

3. Louise Kinnick⁶ (Frank B.⁵, William B.⁴, William³, John², William¹)
daughter of Frank Butler Kinnick and Mable Vaughn, b July 22,
1917, d m Dec. 17, 1938, Robert L. Wilson,
b d

CHILD

1. Mary Louise Wilson, b May 26, 1945, d

All of this family live in California; Frank B. and Mable V. Kinnick's address, Oakland, California.

2. Earnest Jacob Kinnick⁵ (William B.⁴, William³, John², William¹) son
of William Butler Kinnick and Mary Jane Stump, b Feb. 6, 1878,
d June 28, 1878.
3. Albert Kinnick⁵ (William B.⁴, William³, John², William¹) son of
William Butler Kinnick and Mary Jane Stump, b Feb. 1, 1880, d
Feb. 1, 1880.
4. Mary Belle Kinnick⁵ (William B.⁴, William³, John², William¹) daughter
of William Butler Kinnick and Mary Jane Stump, b Mar. 22, 1881:
d m Oct. 15, 1908, Hon. William John Lindsay, b d

CHILD

1. Mary Catherine Lindsay.

1. Mary Catherine Lindsay⁶ (Mary B.⁵, William B.⁴, William³, John², Wil-
liam¹) daughter of Mary Belle Kinnick and Hon. William John Lind-
say, b Nov. 3, 1909; d m May 4, 1935, Wayne Herbert
McCormac, b d

CHILDREN

1. William Jonathan McCormac, b Nov. 16, 1936; d
2. Lindsay Anne McCormac, b Aug. 8, 1938; d
3. Douglas Wayne McCormac, b Dec. 22, 1944; d

Judge and Mrs. William John Lindsay live in Chicago; their address is 6816 Greigier Avenue. He is a member of the Bar Association, in the Court, where he has given service a number of years. Their daughter's family live in northern Indiana.

We had the great pleasure of a visit from Mrs. Mary Belle Kinnick Lindsay of Chicago and her sister of Atlantic, Iowa, Mrs. Ruth Kinnick Bice in September, 1946, for a few days. They came to attend the Centennial of the Clarksburg Christian Church, now the Rocklane Church, to which I had given an invitation. It was their first visit to the home community of their ancestors, the Kinnick and Clark families. After the all-day services we visited the Old Clark Cemetery where their great grandparents and many relatives lie. Then on to the old Kinnick farm on which a two-story log house now torn down, had been built by Wm. Kinnick, their grandparents on the farm William took out from the United States Government. This trip was made in company with the present owners of the farm, Mr. and

Mrs. William Harvey Kinnick. On the day following, Mary, Ruth Halley and I took a trip to Brown County State Park, which was one of the highlights of their visit.

5. William Glenn Kinnick⁵ (William B.⁴, William³, John², William¹) son of William Butler Kinnick and Mary Jane Stump, b Dec. 19, 1888; d Nov. 9, 1890.
6. Ruth Kinnick⁵ (William Butler⁴, William³, John², William¹) daughter of William Butler Kinnick and Mary Jane Stump, b May 15, 1891; d m Nov. 24, 1910; Don Corwin Bice b d

CHILDREN

1. Marybel Bice.
 2. Ruthanne Bice.
 3. Elizabeth Bice.
 4. Don Corwin Bice.
1. Marybel Bice⁶ (Ruth⁵, William Butler⁴, William³, John², William¹) daughter of Ruth Kinnick and Don Corwin Bice, b Feb. 14, 1914; d m Apr. 7, 1936, Harry Webster Brown, b d

CHILDREN

1. David Wayne Brown, b Aug. 18, 1937; d
 2. Dennis Webster Brown, b July 26, 1940.
2. Ruthanne Bice⁶ (Ruth⁵, William Butler⁴, William³, John², William¹) daughter of Ruth Kinnick and Don Corwin Bice, b July 19, 1915; d Nov. 2, 1918.
 3. Elizabeth Bice⁶ (Ruth⁵, William Butler⁴, William³, John², William¹) daughter of Ruth Kinnick and Don Corwin Bice, b Oct. 15, 1918, d m Lt. Russell L. Luerssen, b d Stationed at Pensacola, Fla.; was discharged in January, 1946.

CHILD

1. Sandra Elizabeth Luerssen, b Mar. 17, 1944 d
4. Don Corwin Bice⁶ (Ruth⁵, William Butler⁴, William³, John², William¹) son of Ruth Kinnick and Don Corwin Bice, Sr., m July 6, 1952, Anne Barwark of Ames, Iowa, b May 2, 1927, d

They live in Minneapolis. Don took boot training and pre-radar training in Chicago, and in January, 1946, he was stationed in Radar Primary School at Gulfport, Miss.; he has since been sent to the Navy Pier at Chicago. (Mrs. Ruth Kinnick Bice and family live in Lavista Place, Atlantic, Iowa.)

Don Corwin, Jr., will be discharged after completing his training in time to enter college in September, 1946.

In January, 1946, his parents, Mr. and Mrs. Don Corwin Bice, Sr., took a trip south and visited both their son and daughter and family.

My Tribute to Mrs. Ruth Kinnick Bice

It was in 1934, that I wrote my first letter to the William Kinnick branch of the family. Information received from my brother Claude led to discovering some names of his descendants.

I wrote to his son William Butler Kinnick at Adel, Iowa; he had passed away in April, 1934, and the letter was sent to his grandson, who was his namesake, at Tipton, California; he turned it over to his father, Frank Butler Kinnick of Tipton, who in 1933, had moved with his entire family to that city. He in turn had sent the letter to his youngest sister, Mrs. Ruth Kinnick Bice, who married Don Corwin Bice, who in 1937, lived at Red Oaks, Iowa. I received a very cordial letter from Frank Butler Kinnick in 1937, and then the first letter from his sister Ruth in 1939, who had moved to Atlantic, Iowa. So you see five years had passed since my first effort to locate them. But I didn't despair.

After 1939, Ruth and I carried on an extensive correspondence which resulted in her giving me all the material she had. Although I have corresponded with her sister Mary of Chicago and have received one letter from her brother Frank B., and one from her brother Nile Clark Kinnick of Omaha, Nebraska, both with added information, it is mainly to Mrs. Ruth Kinnick Bice of Atlantic, Iowa, that I am indebted for their Bible Records as she had the family Bible.

In 1945, in May, we made a trip to Riverside, Calif., to visit my sister, Lella and her family; we also went to Oakland and spent one evening in the home of James A. Robison and family; he is now deceased.

From there on our return via Chicago, we spent a few hours in Ruth's home in Atlantic; seemingly they had moved a short time before to their new home. We met her husband and their son, Don Corwin, Jr., just home on a vacation from school, and was so delighted to find they were such fine people and to meet them face to face. This visit led to plans for them to come to Indiana in September, 1946, and visit us and attend the Centennial of the old home church of our mutual ancestors at Clarksburg, now Rocklane.

In the meantime letters passed back and forth between us and by September, 1946, all arrangements were made between Ruth and her sister Mary of Chicago, for that wonderful trip to Indiana, to the place where their grandparents had spent the first years of their wedded life in the Highlands of Johnson County, which was then a veritable wilderness.

Their husbands expressed themselves, for they thought it was a "wild goose chase" for two women traveling alone to make such a venture; but they failed to throw cold water on the spirits of two women whose minds were already made up.

So on Saturday afternoon before Sunday, September 1, 1946, while I waited for their arrival, sitting in the swing on our porch, all my hopes were fulfilled when an auto drove up in front of our door and stopped with two women occupants and there they were.

The three days' visit was all too fleeting but full. Sunday we attended the Centennial of the church; Monday we took a trip to Brown County and by Tuesday noon they had started on their way home and the experiences of the past three days became a precious memory.

Lt. Russell L. Luerssen, Ruth's son-in-law, gave service overseas, in World War II; stationed at Pensacola, Fla., when discharged.

Ruth's only son Don Corwin, Jr., took his boot training in pre-radar in Chicago, and in 1946, was in radar primary school at Gulfport, Miss.

So her family is doing their share for patriotism.

7. Nile Clark Kinnick⁵ (William Butler⁴, William³, John², William¹) son of William Butler Kinnick and Mary Jane Strump, b Apr. 3, 1893; m Dec. 14, 1916, Frances Ada Clarke.

CHILDREN

1. Nile Clarke Kinnick, Jr.
 2. Benjamin Greene Kinnick.
 3. George William Kinnick.
1. Nile Clark Kinnick⁶ (Nile Clark, Sr.⁵, William Butler⁴, William³, John², William¹) son of Nile Clark Kinnick, Sr., and Frances Ada Clarke, b July 9, 1918, d June 2, 1943.
 2. Benjamin Greene Kinnick⁶ (Nile Clark, Sr.⁵, William Butler⁴, William³, John², William¹) son of Nile Clark Kinnick, Sr., and Frances Ada Clarke, b Aug. 8, 1919, d
 3. George William Kinnick⁶ (Nile Clark, Sr.⁵, William Butler⁴, William³, John², William¹) son of Nile Clark Kinnick, Sr., and Frances Ada Clarke, b Oct. 19, 1926.
 8. Marguerite Kinnick⁵ (William Butler⁴, William³, John², William¹) daughter of William Butler Kinnick and Mary Jane Strump, b Oct. 26, 1895; d Jan. 30, 1919; m July 6, 1917, Charles Foss Langdon, b d

CHILD

1. Charles Foss Langdon, Jr.

Marguerite's husband and son live in California.

Nile Clark Kinnick, Sr., and wife Frances Ada Clarke Kinnick gave three sons in the service for their country in World War II.

Words are insufficient to express my thoughts concerning this family

and their three fine sons, the sacrifice they have made and the loss they have suffered in World War II.

Different branches of the Kinnick family have known I was engaged in writing a Genealogical History of our family and for the past eight years have sent to me newspapers and clippings pertaining to Nile Clark, Jr.; of his scholarship and sportsmanship in the Iowa University football team in the year 1939, wanting me to place them in my records. It is true that he has placed our Kinnick family name on the map, as his work and deeds were so widely publicised all over the U. S. A. The family name never before was brought before the public in such prominence. I am placing such articles as I feel it necessary and proper in my book, concerning the honors he won, and through him have been bestowed on his parents.

How well I know that does not compensate for the loss suffered.

The information I have of their second son, Lt. Benjamin Greene Kinnick, was received from his aunt, Mrs. Ruth Kinnick Bice of Atlantic, Iowa. I understand he was in the Navy and was reported missing in action Sept., '44, and until January, 1946, no further report had been received by his parents.

He married Lt. Elenore White, who also gave service in World War II. Their pictures will appear in this branch.

The third son, George William Kinnick, was also in the Navy and served two years and returned home in June, 1946; he certainly is a great comfort to his bereaved parents.

There will appear in this branch, a picture of the mother, Mrs. Frances Clarke Kinnick and her three sons, which was taken in 1929, at Adel, Iowa, their former home. Their father, Nile Clark Kinnick, Sr., appears in a picture alone.

The following is an explanation of the two ways of spelling the middle name of Nile Clark, Sr., and Nile Clarke, Jr.

Nile Clark Kinnick, Sr., bears the surname of his paternal grandmother.

Nile Clarke Kinnick, Jr., bears the surname of his mother.

If I had the life story of Benjamin Greene Kinnick, the second son I am sure it compares favorably with that of his elder brother in scholarship. Not knowing the choice he made while in school gives me little basis for a narrative of his life, but I do know that he and his wife gave service in the World War II, and that he made the supreme sacrifice with his life. Both boys were pilots.

George William Kinnick, the youngest brother, after leaving high school was a V-12 student in Colorado College, at Colorado Springs in 1945.

He soon entered the Navy and gave over two years' service and reached home the first week in June, 1946, after being discharged.

THE STORY OF NILE KINNICK

Two war-torn years, packed with courage, bloodshed, sacrifice, and finally crowned with Victory in Europe and Japan, have passed since Ensign Nile Kinnick, Jr., U.S.N.R., sank into the waters of the Gulf of Paria, Caribbean Sea, near his disabled fighter plane.

Kinnick, the all-American, "all everything," as a gentleman, scholar and athlete of the University of Iowa, died June 2, 1943. His plane's engine failed, and he could not land on the carrier because other planes were spotted on the deck for take-offs.

He was seen to fall free of the plane, in calm water, about four miles from the carrier. A crash boat arrived in eight minutes. A fellow flier saw him in the water but received no signal from him.

It was concluded that Nile was injured from the impact on sea, possibly because of failure of his safety belt. Perhaps he was unconscious when he was thrown clear.

A Pattern Lost

So on that June day so far from his native Adel, Iowa, fathers lost a *pattern upon which they would like their sons to be modeled.*

"Let us hope that you and I, and many others like us, will be enabled some day, somewhere, and somehow to contribute in some small way to the peace and progress of this world. I share with other young men an innate desire to be of service to my country. It is the lot of each generation to serve as military men first, and then, with an idealism undaunted, to enlist with as much zeal to form a lasting peace' Our cause is just and righteous; this country will not lose."—Nile Kinnick, Jr.

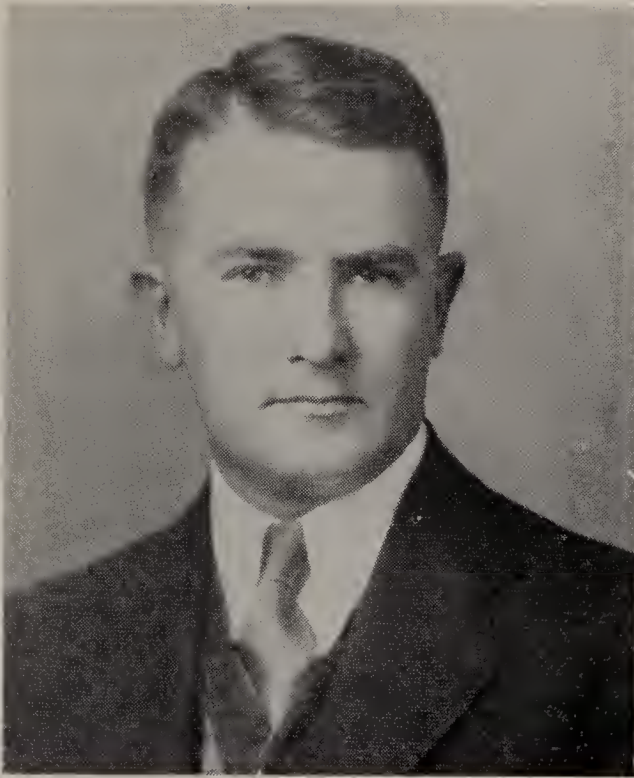
"We who are left always will think of Nile when we do our part to end this war. He was as humble as he was great. I will remember Nile as a fellow you knew would never let you down. He was one of the few athletes who could rise to the top without making enemies while so doing."

—Lt. William Green, U.S.N.R.

(Who caught Kinnick's touchdown pass which beat Minnesota.)

"Whereas, in appreciation of the fine character, excellent attributes and the outstanding achievements of the late Nile C. Kinnick, a graduate of the Liberal Arts College of the University of Iowa of the Class of 1940, and at the time of his entry into the service of his country a student in the College of Law of the University of Iowa, a boy who made the Supreme Sacrifice in the service of his country, there is hereby created and formed the Nile C. Kinnick Memorial Scholarship Fund.

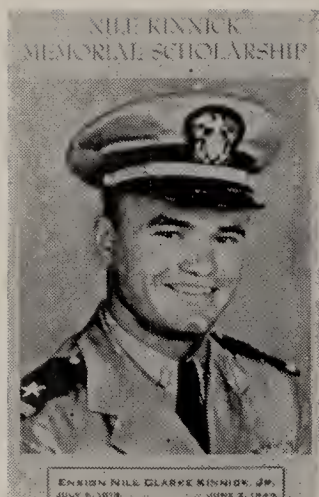
This fund shall be known as the Nile C. Kinnick Memorial Scholarship
Supplementary Fund"



Nile Clark Kinnick



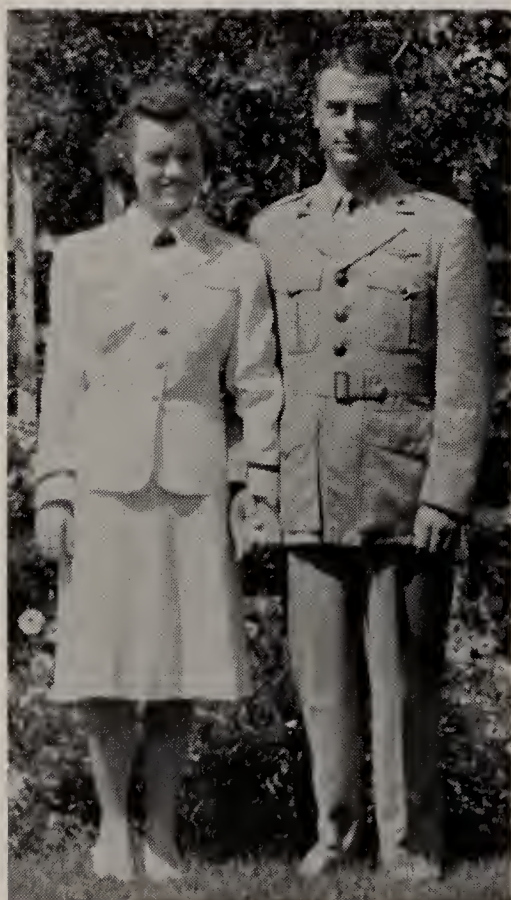
Frances Ada Clarke and three sons: Nile Clarke Kinnick, Benjamin Greene Kinnick,
George William Kinnick



Ensign Nile Clarke
Kinnick, Jr.



Trophy—Nile Clarke Kinnick, presented
to him by the University of Iowa



Lt. Benjamin Green Kinnick; Lt. Eleanor
White Kinnick

Copy 1947

NILE KINNICK'S DECLARATION OF PRINCIPLES

Had Hoped Somehow to Contribute Something to the Peace
and Progress of This World

To the Open Forum Editor:

I write this letter after reading Bert McCrane's moving remarks on Nile Kinnick. I got the tragic news in Davenport on route to our flight base in Iowa City. I was a classmate of Nile's at Iowa. On more than one occasion we discussed tentative plans for our respective futures; and I know that my own ambitions for the years ahead were all the stronger because of Nile's sturdy, sensible greatness.

Victory Predicted

In a letter to me dated Dec. 13, 1941, a couple of months after he had enlisted—Nile expressed himself on the state of things in general.

The following paragraphs tell so plainly what has been lost:

"I heard President Roosevelt deliver his request for a declaration of war against Japan, and I, too, felt that from now on we would be a nation united. You would have been proud of the impatience with which the young men in training down here awaited for Congress to vote the might of the United States into action against tyranny. It will be a long and bitter road to victory, but victory there will be, and with it the United States will have gained the world prestige she long ago should have earned."

A Desire to Serve

"I share with you an innate desire to be of public service to my country. It is the lot of our generation to serve as military men first, and then, with an idealism undaunted, to enlist with much zeal to form a lasting peace. All will come right; our cause is just and righteous; this country will not lose. Let us have faith that right makes might, and in that faith let us to the end dare and do our duty as we understand it."

"Yes, Loren, some day I would like to meet you as a fellow senator or representative in Washington, D. C. Whether this will ever be my lot none can now say. But for those who have the rightful desire, and expectation, a way is usually opened."

A Hope

"Let us hope that you and I, and many many others like us, will be enabled someday, somewhere, somehow to contribute in some small way to the peace and progress of this world. There is nothing wrong with dreams, provided foundations are put under them. "Thumbs Up."

May God grant some of us the chance, and the wisdom, to do in our lifetime what Nile would have done in his.

Loren L. Hickerson, Ensign, A - V(S) U.S.N.R.
Naval Aviation Cadet Selection Board,
New Federal Building, St. Louis, Mo.

Atlantic News Telegraph — January 19, 1940

With E. P. Chase at The Nation's Capital,
Washington, D. C. — Special.

Iowa's Nile Kinnick, the glory of his youth, the fineness of his modesty and the soundness of his logic, easily "stole the show" here Tuesday night. For by the unanimous acclaim of more than a thousand banqueters in attendance at the fourth annual dinner of the Washington Touchdown Club at the Willard Hotel he established himself as thoroughly as an after-dinner speaker as he had already established himself on the gridiron.

It seemed to me as I looked at the immense crowd at the dinner, that such lads as this Nile Kinnick—grandson of a sturdy old Iowa Governor of another day, George W. Clarke—have made a fine contribution to this day and generation. Kinnick brings the example of a splendid young citizen who is so modest he never lets anyone forget there were ten others on the team, so sensible that he has no illusions about himself and so finely aware of the great advantage it is to be an American that he thanks God he lives in a land where the young men do their fighting on the gridiron and not on the battle field.

I was so impressed by this young man, so typical of the truth of Sidney Foster's unforgettable slogan, "of all that is good Iowa produces the best."

Thank you, Nile Kinnick, fine representative of a clear-eyed, level-headed, surefooted American youth, that will make the future secure for this land of the free.

You give us of an older generation, a generation on occasion a bit cynical, assurance and faith that all is well.

Kinnick Fund Gets \$11,000 from Cedar Rapids, Iowa

More than \$11,000 in contributions to the Nile Kinnick Memorial Scholarship Fund were announced here Wednesday night at a Kickoff dinner rally for eastern Iowa.

The dinner marked the formal opening of a state-wide campaign with a goal of \$150,000 of which Cedar Rapids has a quota of \$25,000.

Speaking before the group of 185 who attended the rally, President Virgil M. Hancher, of the University, lauded the former Hawkeye star athlete and honor student for his poise, intelligence and character.

Dr. Eddie Anderson, Kinnick's coach of 1939, who has been on leave from his coaching duties while in the Army as a physician, spoke on the

worth of the scholarship program; that a few young men of Kinnick's caliber would enable the University to field strong representative football teams.

The program included a reproduction of Kinnick's voice through a 1940 interview in which he outlined his views on the value of football in shaping the character and philosophy of college boys.

(Newspaper Clipping — Cedar Rapids, Nov. 16, 1945.)

Newspaper — Iowa City, Iowa

Reveal Winners of Kinnick "I" Club Scholarships
Among University of Iowa Students

Loren Moll of Paullina and *Bob Nelson* of Des Moines, a pair of former all-state high school football players in 1945, and members of the '46 University of Iowa football roster have received

Nile Kinnick Scholarship Awards

The Kinnick Scholarships are awarded as a memorial to the late Nile Kinnick, outstanding student and athlete at S. U. I. who died in an airplane crash as a navy pilot during the war.

The Kinnick award is for \$750.

According to the Des Moines Sunday Register of November 16, 1947, an article entitled "Best of Best" states that of all the football players in 1939, the best was Nile Kinnick, who blossomed into a full-fledged star under Dr. Eddie Anderson, the coach who was known as the coach of the year.

Their pictures appear in this paper together.

In The Daily Iowan, Iowa City, Iowa, Thursday, March 27, 1947, is an article entitled "New Honor for Iowa's Kinnick." His picture appears and the following article — "Iowa's great football player, the late Nile Kinnick, has been named 'All-American Captain' for a five-year period from 1938 to 1942."

He is the second player in history to be so honored. This was announced yesterday by Iowa athletic department officials.

Christy Walsh, chairman of the All-American Football Selection Board will present a trophy emblematic of the honor to Mr. and Mrs. Nile Kinnick, Sr., at an Iowa City dinner April 14.

On Thursday, April 15, 1947, in the Iowan is a picture of Mr. and Mrs. Nile Kinnick, Sr., receiving the All-American Captain's Cup which was awarded to their son, the late Nile Kinnick, Jr. After being presented the cup they turned it over to the University of Iowa, where Kinnick led the famed Iron Men to national fame and acclaim in 1939.

Just under this picture is another picture of the Nile Kinnick Memorial Stadium in Tokyo, Japan, which was named by the American G. Is honoring Iowa's star.

In the Indianapolis Sunday Star, September 29, 1940, is a picture of Nile Kinnick, Jr., University of Iowa football star during the 1939 season at Iowa Falls, Iowa, grasping the hand of Wendell L. Willkie, Republican presidential nominee, after introducing him before a farm crowd as "the future president." The Willkie train stopped in Iowa Falls, where the candidate spoke on his western tour.

V THE JAMES KINNICK BRANCH

V. THE JAMES KINNICK BRANCH

1795

William Kinnick, Sr., and Sarah Kinnick
of

Bryantown, Charles County, Maryland, First Found in U. S. A. 1778

CHILDREN

- | | |
|------------------------|--------------------|
| 1. Ann Kinnick | 5. Richard Kinnick |
| 2. Elizabeth Kinnick | 6. Joseph Kinnick |
| 3. Milly Kinnick | 7. Joshua Kinnick |
| 4. <i>John Kinnick</i> | 8. Jasper Kinnick |

John Kinnick married Ann _____

CHILDREN

- | | |
|-----------------------------|------------------------------|
| 1. David Kinnick, b 1782? | 4. William Kinnick, b 1793 |
| 2. George Kinnick, b 1784 | 5. James Kinnick, b 1795 |
| 3. Susannah Kinnick, b 1786 | 6. Catherine Kinnick, b 1798 |
| 8. Polly Kinnick, b 1800? | |

THE KINNICK FAMILY

James A. Robison, 397 Adams St., Oakland 10, California

Ancestrally it is sometimes, although not always, well to go back as far as one can. In North America the Atlantic usually provides your eastern limits of the past. That is convenient when it is not actually final.

The history of the Kinnick Family is similar to that of many other families that settled in America during the eighteenth century. The Kinnick Family had its origin in Holland. How many centuries, previous to their coming to America, they had lived there would be hard to determine. It is not certainly known just when the first Kinnick, or family of Kinnicks, came to America. Whichever the case may be, a settlement was made in Maryland, with an English colony, before the Revolutionary War.

According to Mrs. H. Farr Waggener, nee Kinnick, two Revolutionary soldiers, by the name of William and Richard Kinnick, were listed from the state of Maryland and County of Charles. Thus it seems that there is the place where they first settled. She also cites that one Jonathan Kinnick was serving in the Revolutionary War from the state of Massachusetts.

After the war the Maryland Kinnicks went to North Carolina. *John Kinnick* settled in Rowan County, North Carolina, which was afterward divided and the part in which he lived was named Davie County. Any

legal records of *John Kinnick* may be found in Salisbury, the county seat of Rowan County. My brother George made a trip to North Carolina with me in the year 1937, in order to find the records of our grandfather's farm; but made the mistake of going to Mocksville, the county seat of Davie County.

THE KINNICK FAMILY

The Kinnicks originated in Holland, one of the Netherlands in central Europe. Just when they came to America is not certainly known. The first Kinnicks settled in Maryland, and from there to North Carolina, sometime during or at the close of the American Revolution. Our great grandfather, whose name was "*John*", was the father of seven children; four sons and three daughters, namely, George, William, David and James, Susannah, Catherine, and Polly, all of whom came to Indiana save David and Polly. These children were all married except David.

George married Hannah Grimes.

William married Sally Ross, nee Clark.

James, our grandsire, married Margaret Eckles.

Susannah married a Mr. (John) Harris.

Catherine married John Eastburn.

Polly married a man by the name of William (Etchison).

James was born in North Carolina in 1795; married Miss (Margaret) Eckles, 1815. To this union were born eight children: Eliza, Minerva, William, Perlina, Henry, Emily, Mary and James, Jr. James, Sr. died 1834; his wife in 1843.

Note: This last account was on a separate sheet of paper and believed to have been written by George W. Robison.

To whom *John Kinnick* married, we have so far been unable to know. This said *John Kinnick* was the father of seven children: four sons, *George*, *William*, *David*, and *James*, my grandfather, the father of our particular branch of Kinnicks. There were three daughters, *Susan Catherine*, and *Polly*.

All of these moved to Indiana except David and Polly.

George Kinnick married Hannah Grimes.

William Kinnick married Sallie Ross, nee Clark.

David Kinnick unmarried.

Susannah Kinnick married John Harris (error).

Polly Kinnick married Athison (Etchison).

All the Kinnicks settled east of Greenwood near Clarksburg, now Rocklane, in northern part of Johnson County, Indiana.

They sent word back to North Carolina of the wonderful opportunities in the new state and during the next twenty-five years nearly all of the North Carolina Kinnicks moved to Indiana. The largest group went in 1850. (error.)

RECOGNITION BY MRS. H. FARR WAGGENER

It is to James A. Robison of Oakland, California, deceased, that we are indebted for the records of his ancestral line (except one family).

5. JAMES KINNICK, BRANCH

The following persons aided materially in growing this Family Tree.

The late George W. Robison, my brother.

Mrs. H. Farr Waggener, 82 Wilson St., Franklin, Indiana.

Dr. Walter Daniel Sheek, Greenwood, Indiana.

Mrs. Agnes Adcock, Greenwood, Indiana.

Mrs. Vera Corrie, Greenwood, Indiana.

Mr. James Ralph Henry, Greenwood, Indiana.

Miss Stella Whitesides, Greenwood, Indiana.

George H. Kinnick, 32 N. Madison Ave., Pasadena, California.

Mrs. Cata Thompson, 1122½ Missanie St., St. Joseph, Missouri.

Mrs. H. F. VanDyke, 5137 Foothill Blvd., Oakland, California.

6. EMILY CAMILLA KINNICK, FAMILY

Dr. Nora VanDyke Clingman, granddaughter of Emily Camilla Kinnick and Lazarus Henry VanDyke and daughter of Demetrius Pleasant VanDyke and Lavina Belle Wolfe, formerly of Iowa City, Iowa, but whose present address is 503 East Second Street South, Newton, Iowa, has graciously contributed all of this record of the Emily Branch.

A great many years had elapsed and the family had moved out of Indiana and Mr. James A. Robison had lost contact with them and had it not been for Dr. Clingman's interest and work in getting in contact with me, this family could not have been recorded. We are so grateful to her for this information through which we have gotten so well acquainted.

Much credit for the collection of this material is due to the following persons:

Mrs. Emma VanDyke Weidlein, 721 Conn Street, Lawrence, Kansas.

Mrs. Frank Penner, 706 Conn Street, Lawrence, Kansas.

James Alexander Robison, 397 Adams Street, Oakland, California.

Mrs. Emma Slatey, Langdon, Kansas.

Mr. George Robison, deceased brother of James Robison, designed and made the Kinnick Chart; died a nonagenarian in Indiana.

Attorney B. F. VanDyke, Member of S. A. R. deceased, 1943.

Mrs. Sarah Paine Hoffman, 630 S. Clinton, Iowa City, Iowa, Genealogist, Past State Historian (Iowa D. A. R.), Past Regent of Nathaniel Fellows Chapter D. A. R., Iowa City, Iowa.

Mrs. Don C. Bise, Atlantic, Iowa; Paternal Aunt of Niles Clarke Kinnick, Jr.

Bertha E. Baker, Librarian Iowa State Historical Library, Des Moines, Iowa.

Mildred Titus, Marion, Iowa, Secretary Cemetery Association, Marion, Iowa.

Mr. and Mrs. Burl (Joseph) VanDyke, 968 Ellenberger Pkwy., W. Drive, Indianapolis.

Mrs. H. Farr Waggener, 82 Wilson St., Franklin, Indiana.

Mrs. Hattie VanDyke, granddaughter of Emily Camilla Kinnick, sister of Nora VanDyke Clingman, aided in financing this research.

COPY OF THE MARRIAGE LICENSE OF JAMES KINNICK

State of North Carolina
Rowan County

Know all Men by these presents, That we James Kinnick and David Harris, in the state aforesaid, are held and firmly bound unto the Governor of the State of North Carolina for the time being, in the just and full sum of Five Hundred Pounds currant Money of this state, to be paid to the said Governor, or his successors or assigns: To the which payment well and truly to be made and done, we bind ourselves, our Heirs, Executors and the Administrators, Sealed with our seals, and dated this 21st day of February—Anno Domini 1817.

The condition of the above obligation is such, That whereas the above bounden James Kinnick hath made application for a License for a marriage to be celebrated between him and Margaret Acle of the County aforesaid:

Now in case it shall not appear hereafter, that there is any lawful cause to obstruct the said marriage, then the above obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Sealed and Delivered in the presence of us.—*John March*, Sene

his
James X Kinnick (Seal)
marke

his
David X Harris (Seal)
marke

Contributed by Dr. Nora VanDyke Clingman, 103 S. Governor St., Iowa City, Iowa.

James Kinnick³ (John², William¹) son of John Kinnick and Ann Kinnick, b 1795, d 1834; m Feb. 21, 1817, Margaret Ecles, b 1793, d 1843.

CHILDREN

1. Eliza Kinnick, b 1817, d 1863; m Samuel Henry, 1845.

2. Minerva Kinnick, b 1819, d m Burk.
3. William F. Kinnick, b 1822, d 1895; m Elizabeth Stinson, 1847.
4. Henry Kinnick, b 1824, d 1850; unmarried.
5. Paulina Kinnick, b 1827, d 1909; m Thomas Hubbell, 1845.
6. Emily Kinnick, b 1828 or 9, d 1919-20; m Lazarus VanDyke, 1846-7.
7. Mary Kinnick, b 1830, d 1861; m Alexander Robison, Dec. 18, 1850.
8. James W. Kinnick, Jr., b 1834, d 1909; m Martha Alexander, 1856.

THE HENRY BRANCH

1. Eliza Kinnick⁴ (James³, John², William¹) daughter of James Kinnick and Margaret Eckles, b 1817, d 1863; m 1845, Samuel Henry, b d

CHILDREN

1. William Howard Henry, m Hettie Etchison.
 2. Martha Harriet Henry, m Isaac B. Sheek.
 3. Alice Henry, unmarried.
 4. India Henry, m Jeff Carver m(2nd) Richard Nerz (no children).
 5. Louise Henry, m Thomas Sheek.
 6. Ann Henry, m Joseph D. Roberts.
 7. Samuel Grafton Henry, m Mary Ann West.
 8. Lillie Henry, unmarried.
 9. James Robert Henry, m Julia West.
1. William Howard Henry⁵ (Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Eliza Kinnick and Samuel Henry, b Aug. 29, 1846, d 1909; m Hettie Rozelia Etchison, b Apr. 22, 1855, d July 17, 1942.

CHILDREN

1. Omar Kinnick Henry, b Sept. 13, 1878, d 1916.
 2. Thomas Andrew Henry, b Feb. 26, 1880, d
 3. Samuel Guilford Henry, b Jan. 6, 1882, d 1913.
 4. Mary Gertrude Henry, b Jan. 9, 1885, d 1906.
 5. William Franklin Henry, b Oct. 20, 1887, d 1906.
 6. Vernetta Irene Henry, b Feb. 20, 1891.
 7. Vera May Henry, b May 4, 1894.
1. Omar Kinnick Henry⁶ (Wm. Howard⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Wm. Howard Henry and Hettie Rozelia Etchison, b Sept. 13, 1878, d 1916; m Cora Mullinix, b 1883.

CHILDREN

1. Rilus Eastman Henry, b 1902, m Adeline Bingenheimer, b 1904.
2. Mary Louise Henry, b 1903, m Edward Ames Green, b 1902.
3. Ralph F. Henry, b 1905, m Helen Peek, b 1906.

CHILDREN

1. Sallie Ann Henry, b 1934.
2. Susan Jane Henry, b 1940.
4. Herman Howard Henry, b 1907, m Ruth Boring, b 1908.

CHILD

1. Judie Kay Henry, b 1939.
2. Thomas Andrew Henry⁶ (Wm. Howard⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of William Howard Henry and Hettie Rozelia Etchison, b Feb. 26, 1880; d m Ethel Plummer, b 1884.

CHILDREN

1. Thomas Howard Henry, b 1914, m
2. Mary Catherine Henry, b 1916, m Robert Brannaman, b 1914.
3. Richard Rufus Henry, b 1920, m?
4. James William Henry, b 1923.
5. Jack Plummer Henry, b 1926.
6. Harriett Ione Henry, b 1929.
7. Samuel Noel Henry, b 1933.
3. Samuel Guilford Henry⁶ (Wm. Howard⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of William Howard Henry and Hettie Rozelia Etchison, b Jan. 6, 1882; d m
4. Mary Gertrude Henry⁶ (Wm. Howard⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of William Howard Henry and Rozelia Etchison, b Jan 9, 1885; d 1906, m
5. William Franklin Henry⁶ (Wm. Howard⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of William Howard Henry and Hettie Rozelia Etchison, b Oct. 20, 1887; d 1906.
6. Vernetta Irene Henry⁶ (Wm. Howard⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of William Howard Henry and Hettie Rozelia Etchison, b Feb. 20, 1891; d m Ray Van Ness, b 1892; d 1925.

CHILD

1. Hettie Louise VanNess, b 1930; m Byron Ray Harbert, b 1902.

CHILDREN

1. Marion Ray Harbert, b 1939.
2. Maurice Guy Harbert, b 1942.
2. Howard Eugene VanNess, b Mar. 27, 1922; m Gladys Hill, July 18, 1944.

CHILD

1. b July 11, 1945; Reading, England.

Howard Eugene VanNess was a soldier in World War II, and served as Military Police in the army both in the United States and England, where he met Miss Gladys Hill of Reading and they were married there July 18, 1944. He was discharged in February, 1946. They have one son born in Reading, England, who came with his mother when ten months old, to America on the *Queen Mary*, April 6, 1946.

7. Vera May Henry⁶ (Wm. Howard⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹)
daughter of William Howard Henry and Hettie Rozelia Etchison, b
May 4, 1894; d m Guy Corrie, b d

The descendants of Eliza Kinnick and Samuel Henry lived in and around Greenwood, Johnson County, Indiana, where the younger generation still resides, and have membership in the churches of Greenwood to this day.

It is with a deep appreciation that I recognize the work of Mrs. Vera May Henry Corrie given on the Eliza Kinnick and Samuel Henry branch, the eldest daughter of James Kinnick and Margaret Eckles; also information given concerning her mother's family—the Etchisons—which information will be found in the 7—Polly Kinnick Branch.

OBITUARY

Mrs. Hettie Rozelia Etchison Henry, 87 years old, died Friday, July 17, 1942, aged 87 years, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Guy Corrie in Greenwood, Indiana. She had been ill several weeks.

She was the last survivor of the family of Enos and Patricia Etchison, who brought their family to Indiana 70 years ago in a covered wagon from North Carolina to settle near Greenwood. The funeral services were held at 3 o'clock, July 19, 1942, in the Greenwood Baptist Church of which she was the oldest living member. Burial was in the Greenwood Cemetery.

Survivors besides Mrs. Corrie are another daughter, Mrs. Verna VanNess, and a son, Thomas Henry, all of Greenwood. Thirteen grandchildren and five great grandchildren also survive.

Mr. and Mrs. Guy Corrie are also faithful members of the Greenwood Baptist Church.

2. Lewis Vivion Sheek⁷ (Daniel Walter⁶, Martha H.⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Dr. Daniel Walter Sheek and Ann Levis Vivion, b Dec. 18, 19—; m Lucile Crawford.

CHILD

1. Lewis Crawford Sheek.

3. Kenneth Iverson Sheek⁷ (Daniel W.⁶, Martha H.⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Dr. Daniel Walter Sheek and Ann Levis Vivion, b d m Mary Thompson, b d

CHILD

1. Kenneth Knute Sheek, b

4. Martha Rayburn Sheek⁷ (Daniel W.⁶, Martha H.⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Dr. Daniel Walter Sheek and Ann Levis Vivion, b Jan. 31, 1915.

3. Luna Ethel Sheek⁶ (Martha H.⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Martha Harriett Henry and Isaac D. Sheek, b 1880; d 1903; m Everett Rynearson.

CHILD

A son born 1903, survived one month.

DR. DANIEL WALTER SHEEK AND FAMILY

As this family has given unusual service to their community and the nation during World War II, it is proper that we should record some of their deeds.

For forty-one years, Dr. Sheek had been a practicing physician in the city of Greenwood, Indiana. He had officiated at the birth of 1306 children during his long and useful career, which began there on April 16, 1904.

He was born on a farm, two and one-half miles southeast of Greenwood, on October 8, 1870, the son of Isaac D. and Martha Henry Sheek. He attended the country rural schools, then went one year to State Normal at Terre Haute, Indiana. In his early years he had helped his father on the farm.

Dr. Sheek came back to Johnson County from Terre Haute and spent three years as a rural school teacher. Then he turned his attention to the medical field. He enrolled at Indiana University, spent four years there, and was graduated with the Class of 1898.

The next four years were spent at Indiana University Medical School at Indianapolis, and he was graduated from there and then worked several months in the Indianapolis Dispensary. He opened an office at Greenwood in 1904. The first one was in the building now occupied by the J. C. Wilson Funeral Home. He moved across the street to the room owned by the Hord Cleaning Firm and finally to the present location.

All of Dr. Sheek's life was spent within a radius of two and a half miles of this town. In April, 1908, Dr. Sheek was married to Miss Ann Levis Vivion, of Harrodsburg, Ky. Years ago he built for his bride a large house on North Madison Avenue, and they spent their entire married life there.

They were the parents of four children:

Dan W. Sheek, Bloomington, Ind.

Capt. Lewis V. Sheek, Ft. Mason, Calif.

Capt. Kenneth I. Sheek, Camp Atterbury, Ind.

Martha R. Sheek, member of the Waves.
Stationed at Pensacola, Florida.

All were living at the time of their father's death, August 28, 1945, Tuesday, at 2:30 p. m., of coronary occlusion at St. Vincent's Hospital, Indianapolis.

He was survived also by Mrs. Sheek who at that time was in declining health and was confined to her bed. In order to hear the funeral services she was brought to the funeral home in an ambulance and placed in an adjoining room where she could hear the services conducted by Rev. Maurice Kerr, pastor of the Greenwood Methodist Church. Burial followed in the local cemetery.

Pallbearers were J. Ralph Henry, Charles Henry, Frank Sheek, Floyd Sheek, Ralph Henry and Guy Corrie.

Both Dr. and Mrs. Sheek had been in declining health for some time and her death followed in June, 1946, at the age of 66 years. Funeral services were held at the Sheek residence in Greenwood, conducted by the Rev. Maurice Kerr of the Methodist Church. She was a life-long member of the Christian Church of Harrodsburg, Kentucky. Mrs. Sheek was born August 25, 1879, in Harrodsburg, to Albert G. Laura Vivion. She attended Beaumont College in Harrodsburg and Potter College in Kentucky.

A fine musician, she toured extensively in the United States as a concert pianist before her marriage on April 12, 1908. There remained besides the four children, six grandchildren.

DANIEL WALTER SHEEK, JR., DIES SUDDENLY

On April 24, 1949, Mr. Sheek was stricken with a heart attack at Mitchell, Ind., and died in an ambulance en route to a hospital at Bedford Sunday afternoon.

Born at Greenwood, the son of Dr. Daniel W. Sheek, Sr., and Ann Vivion Sheek, on May 18, 1909, and had been a resident of this community, living at 229 N. Madison Street. He attended the Greenwood schools and was a graduate of the high school. Shortly after his graduation he was married to Miss Edna Stevenson. Surviving with the widow are five children, Daniel III, David, Thomas, James and Elizabeth, all at home. Others

remaining are a sister, Miss Martha Sheek, and two brothers, Dr. Lewis Sheek and Dr. Kenneth Sheek, all of Greenwood.

Funeral services were held at the J. C. Wilson Mortuary Tuesday afternoon, April 26th, at 2:30 p. m. Burial was in the Greenwood Cemetery.

The two remaining brothers and one sister served in World War II, as follows:

Dr. Lewis V. Sheek had the rank of Captain, stationed at Fort Mason, California.

Dr. Kenneth I. Sheek had the rank of Captain and was stationed at Camp Atterbury. He had been awarded the Bronze Star for meritorious service in direct support of combat operations while serving on the Fifth Army front in Italy. Sheek, a member of the 3rd Marine Division, although stricken with malaria, continued to treat and evacuate battle casualties despite the dangers of complication and possible permanent loss of health.

Martha Rayburn Sheek, Ph.M., 3/c, after graduation from the Greenwood School, 1933, attended Indiana University and the University of Kentucky.

She is a graduate of the Indianapolis Business College and took a laboratory course at St. Vincent's Hospital. She was employed as a laboratory technician at the Sunnyside Sanatorium in Indianapolis, when she enlisted in the Waves on August 25, 1943, as a member of the Patriots' Division. She got her boot-training at Hunter College, New York City.

She received training at the Naval Hospitals in Bainbridge, Md., and New River, N. C. At the Medical Center of Bethesda, Md., she was given a course in laboratory work. She was graduated as a laboratory technician in June and then assigned to duty at the Naval Air Base Hospital at Pensacola, Florida.

3. Alice Henry⁵ (Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Eliza Kinnick and Samuel Henry (unmarried).
4. India Henry⁵ (Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Eliza Kinnick and Samuel Henry; m Jeff Carver; m (2) Richard Nerz (no children).
5. Louise Henry³ (Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Eliza Kinnick and Samuel Henry; m Sept. 3, 1867, Thomas Sheek, b Mar. 16, 1839; d Aug. 19, 1917.

CHILDREN

1. Orville L. Sheek, b Oct. 1, 1868.
2. and 3. Cora P. Sheek and Eliza P. Sheek (twins), b Jan. 24, 1874.
1. Orville L. Sheek⁶ (Louise⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Louise Henry and Thomas Sheek; b Oct. 1, 1868; m Jessie Maddox.

CHILD

1. Edith Sheek; m Curt Wood.
2. Cora F. Sheek⁶ (Louise⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Louise Henry and Thomas Sheek, b Jan. 24, 1874; m Dec., 1896, Robert Polk.
No children.
3. Eliza P. Sheek⁶ (Louise⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Louise Henry and Thomas Sheek, b Jan. 24, 1874; m May 15, 1895, Robert Rush, b Sept. 25, 1869; d Sept. 2, 1934.

CHILD

1. Bertha L. Rush, b July 4, 1900; m Apr. 17, 1937, James P. Grubbs, b Jan. 25, 1897. No children.
6. Ann Henry⁵ (Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Eliza Kinnick and Samuel Henry; m Joseph D. Roberts.

CHILD

1. Stella Roberts, m Fred Burton.
7. Samuel Grafton Henry⁵ (Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Eliza Kinnick and Samuel Henry, b Apr. 22, 1858; m Mary Ann West, b Aug. 30, 1874.

CHILDREN

1. Kenneth Eskell Henry, b Nov. 5, 1895.
2. Charlott Manasses Henry, b Mar. 22 ; d Dec. 29, 1926.
1. Kenneth Eskell Henry⁶ (Samuel G.⁵, Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Samuel Grafton Henry and Mary Ann West, b Nov. 5, 1895; m Mildred Janett Sutton, Apr. 23, 1897.

CHILD

1. Doris Jean Henry, m June 29, 1935, Paul Henry Schweitzer, b Feb. 24, 1912.

CHILDREN

1. Shirley Ann Schweitzer, b Nov. 4, 1935.
2. Roland Lee Schweitzer, Sept. 25, 1939.
8. Lillie Henry⁵ (Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Eliza Kinnick and Samuel Henry (unmarried).
9. James Robert Henry⁵ (Eliza⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Eliza Kinnick and Samuel Henry, b Nov. 7, 1863; d Nov. 11, 1933; m Julia West, b Aug. 31, 1876.

CHILDREN

1. Orville Leland Henry, b Dec. 21, 1902.
2. Clark Robert Henry, b Dec. 2, 1904; d Feb. 14, 1922.
3. James Ralph Henry, b May 29, 1906.



Eliza and Samuel Henry's children



William Howard Henry, Hettie Roselia Etchison
Pictures of their sons and daughters



Paulina Kinnick, Thomas Hubbell, Descendants—N. W. Missouri.
Taken at their home, Family Reunion



James Alexander Robison, Evva Julia Whitenack



Dr. Nora Belle VanDyke, Dr. Edward Bright Clingman,
VanDyke Clingman, Helen Ilene Bishop

1. Orville Leland Henry⁶ (James R.⁵, Eliza⁴, James², John², William¹) son of James Robert Henry and Julia West, b Dec. 21, 1902; m Sarah Demotte, b Apr. 1, 1903.

CHILD

1. Robert Norman Henry, b May 16, 1923.

They are divorced.

m (2) Dec. 4, 1937, Dorothy (Chaille) Richey, b Sept. 30, 1907.

THE BURK BRANCH

12. Minerva Kinnick⁴ (James³, John², William¹) daughter of James Kinnick and Margaret Eckles, b 1819; d m Burk.
(This family moved to Illinois in the late 1840's which was before my mother and father were married. I have no trace of them. James A. Robison.)

THE WILLIAM FRANKLIN KINNICK BRANCH

3. William Franklin Kinnick⁴ (James³, John², William¹) son of James Kinnick and Margaret Eckles, b 1822; d 1895; m 1847, Elizabeth Stinson, b Mar. 28, 1820; d July 2, 1856.

CHILDREN

1. Benjamin Kinnick, b Nov. 29, 1849; d Feb. 20, 1932.
2. Mary Elizabeth Kinnick, b 1852; d 1924.
3. Emma Augusta Kinnick, b Jan. 17, 1854; d Oct. 30, 1936.
1. Benjamin Franklin Kinnick⁵ (William F.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of William Franklin Kinnick and Elizabeth Stinson, b in Johnson Co., Ind., Nov. 29, 1849; d Feb. 20, 1932; m Dec. 29, 1881, Flora E. Weeks, of Jennings Co., Ind., d Dec. 22, 1892.

CHILDREN

1. Stella Blanche Kinnick, b Nov. 29, 1882; d May 25, 1899.
2. William Harvey Kinnick, b Nov. 26, 1888.
m(2) Feb. 12, 1895, Sarah A. Hallawell, b May, 1861; d July 29, 1936, b in Philadelphia, Pa.; lived in Kentucky and Indiana.
3. Benjamin Franklin Kinnick, Jr., b Feb. 17, 1896.
4. Mary E. Kinnick, b April 23, 1897.
2. William Harvey Kinnick⁶ (Benj. F.⁵, William F.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Benjamin Franklin Kinnick and Flora E. Weeks, b Nov. 26, 1888; m Jan. 15, 1945, Clara Jane Griffith, b Jan. 15, 1908, daughter of Clarence Emmett Griffith and Frona Mary Boner.
3. Benjamin Franklin Kinnick, Jr. (Benj. F.⁵, William F.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Benjamin Franklin Kinnick and Sarah A. Hallawell, b Feb. 17, 1896; m July 14, 1929, Berneice E. Lowther of Hamilton Co., Ind., b Nov. 15, 1898; d Dec. 15, 1936.

CHILDREN

1. William F. Kinnick, b June 10, 1931.
2. Sarah Alice Kinnick, b Dec. 10, 1936.
4. Mary E. Kinnick⁶ (Benj. F.⁵, William⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Benj. F. Kinnick and Sarah A. Hallawell, b Apr. 23, 1897; m June 26, 1938, Russell T. Jewett, in Marion Co., Ind.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN KINNICK

and

FLORA E. WEEKS FAMILY

I have known this family all my life, as they lived neighbors to my parents from 1880 to 1889. Benjamin F. was the eldest child of his parents and the only son. He lost his mother, Elizabeth Stinson, by death when he was only seven years of age. He had two younger sisters. By being able to hire help his father, William F., kept his little family together and he never married again. The two daughters married before the son, but neither one married while young.

William F. had some time before 1880 built a very large house on his estate of large acreage and was one of the outstanding homes in the community. Benjamin F. continued to be his father's sole companion until he was thirty-two years of age when he married Flora E. Weeks of Jennings County, Indiana, December 29, 1881, and brought his bride to be mistress of his father's household; and what a sweet woman she was! Cordial, winsome and sincere. It was then that my grandparents exchanged visits with them. Flora was musical and had much in common with my mother. She often played the organ at the Methodist church in the village of Clarksburg. On November 29, 1882, a daughter always called Blanche was born, who was in appearance and disposition just like her mother. In 1890, she became a music pupil of mine. When she was just sweet sixteen and in her high school days she contracted tuberculosis and died May 25, 1899. Flora, her mother, also contracted that same dreaded disease and died December 22, 1892, leaving two children—Blanche, ten years of age and a son, Harvey (always called Harry)—at the tender age of just four years. Benjamin F., the father, not only had the responsibility of these two motherless children but his father William F., was in declining health and in 1895, at the age of 73 passed away.

On February 12, 1895, Benjamin F. married Sarah A. Hallawell of southern Indiana and life started anew for him and the daughter and son. There was a son Benjamin Jr., and a daughter Mary E., born to this union who still survive.

William Harvey (Harry), only son of the first marriage, has played a very important role in this family. He was made administrator of the estate looking after all the business and running the farm. Having a good business head he has been able to buy additional land until he has become

one of the largest land owners in the township. For a while he rented his house and went to live with Mary, his half-sister, who had married Russell T. Jewett and lived in Indianapolis. She became a capable teacher on the faculty of Technical High School. Mr. Jewett had a traveling position in some kind of business that took him away from home a great deal, and this was a nice arrangement for all of them. Harry was a bachelor and no one dreamed that he ever would marry. In the meantime he had purchased the adjoining farm known as the Uncle Billy and Aunt Eliza Griffith farm, and to every one's amazement he married the great granddaughter of these former owners, Clara Jane Griffith, January 15, 1945. I have had some close contacts with Harry and Clara and find them very fine friends as well as loyal relatives.

Harry, Bennie and Mary all attended the grades in Clark Township, and high school in Clark and Pleasant at Greenwood. All three and Russell Jewett attended Franklin College and probably they all graduated. Harry and Clara, his wife, are active in the Pleasant Valley Church.

Benjamin Franklin Kinnick, Jr., was a soldier in World War I. He and Bernice E. Lowther (wife) are the parents of two children; the mother died when the daughter was just five days old. Later he moved with his family from Indianapolis to Riverside, California.

SCHOLARSHIP AND WAR SERVICE RECORDS

William Harvey Kinnick graduated from Franklin College, June, 1914. He was assistant chemist for eight years for the United States Rubber Company, Indianapolis, Indiana. After his father's death he took over the management of the farm.

Benjamin Franklin Kinnick, Jr., attended Franklin College for three years; was a member of the Sigma Alpha Epsilon Fraternity. Graduated from Indiana State University, Bloomington, Indiana, 1917. He was a soldier in World War I, in the 309th Engineering Corps at Camp Taylor, Louisville, Kentucky. Was 2nd Lieutenant in Officers Training at Camp Taylor, Louisville, Ky. Was in Officers' training for chemical warfare at Waco, Texas. Stationed at Lakehurst, New Jersey. Stationed at New York when Armistice was signed and he was mustered out.

Mary E. Kinnick attended Franklin College for three years. Graduated from Indiana State University, Bloomington, Indiana, 1918. For many years she was a capable teacher in Technical High School in Indianapolis, Indiana. In 1938, she married Russell T. Jewett.

Russell T. Jewett attended Franklin College, Franklin, Indiana. Graduated from DePauw University, Indiana. Was in World War I. Was in World War II. Was Major in the Air Corps. Gave service in the Aleutian Islands. For several years since his marriage he has been working for the State Insurance Inspection Company.

2. Mary Elizabeth Kinnick⁵ (William F.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of William Franklin Kinnick and Elizabeth Stinson, b Aug. 17,

1852, d Nov. 11, 1924; m Mar. 4, 1874, Simon Minor Tilson, b June 6, 1845, d Aug. 2, 1915. Civil War soldier under Gen. Benj. Harrison. Both are buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Greenwood, Indiana.

CHILDREN

1. Emma Alice Tilson, b Dec. 8, 1875.
 2. Samuel Merrill Tilson, b Mar. 6, 1877, d
 3. Grace Tilson, b Nov. 2, 1879, d Oct. 1, 1887.
 4. Marie Agnes Tilson, b June 8, 1886.
1. Emma Alice Tilson⁶ (Mary E.⁵, Wm. F.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Elizabeth Kinnick and Simon Minor Tilson, b Dec. 8, 1875, Rocklane, Ind. d m Feb. 1, 1898, Charles Copeland, b 1869, d Oct. 1, 1938.

Son of Ennis and Mary Wells Copeland, who lived near the Johnson and Marion County line. Moved from Johnson County, Indiana, to Oktaha, Okla. They were back on a visit to his home of childhood where he died of a heart attack. Their present home is Allison, Texas.

CHILD

1. Grace Copeland, b Mar. 5, 1899.
1. Grace Copeland⁷ (Emma A.⁶, Mary E.⁵, Wm. F.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Emma Alice Tilson and Charles Copeland, b Mar. 5, 1899; m Aug. 7, 1929, Richard Ennis Lee.

CHILDREN

1. Leo Charles Lee, b Sept. 14, 1930.
 2. Don Robert Lee, b Dec. 15, 1935.
 3. Joe Ennis Lee, b Mar. 7, 1937.
- This family lives at Austin, Texas.
2. Samuel Merrill Tilson⁶ (Mary E.⁵, Wm. F.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Mary Elizabeth Kinnick and Simon Minor Tilson, b Mar. 6, 1877, Rocklane, Ind., d Mar. 22, 1933, Indianapolis, Indiana; m June 19, 1912, Anna Rosner, b Sept. 12, 1873.

CHILDREN

1. One child died at birth.
4. Marie Agnes Tilson⁶ (Mary E.⁵, Wm. F.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary Elizabeth Kinnick and Simon Minor Tilson, b June 8, 1886, d m Feb. 24, 1936, William Adcock in Louisville, Ky. He is President of the National Bank. William Adcock was born Feb. 11, 1874. They reside in Greenwood, Indiana.

Simon Minor Tilson, Bugler for Company I, 70th Indiana Volunteers under General Benjamin Harrison, July, 1862, mustered out with the Regiment, 1865, was wounded in the left arm July 20, 1864, at the Battle of Peach Tree Creek, near Atlanta, Georgia.

UNCLE MINOR AND AUNT MOLLY'S FAMILY

In 1880, after we moved to the Parmer farm, our farm cornered across the Bluff Road from Aunt Molly's and Uncle Minor Tilson's home. So their children and our children played together, as naturally we would, Uncle Minor being my mother's brother and Aunt Molly (Kinnick) being a cousin once removed, to my father. We all went to the same School No. 3, Clark Township, also to the Old Clarksburg Sunday School and church, both advantageously situated.

They had four children: Emma, Merrill, Grace and Agnes. Emma and I were in Public Speaking Contests several times which were under the auspices of the school but held in the church. Emma finished the grade school and as there was no high school in the township, she went to Greenwood High School—if she took that course. After which there was a romance started between Emma and one of the young men in the church by the name of Charles Copeland, which resulted in their marriage February 1, 1898. I often wondered why I was not present at their marriage, but now I know. It was my junior year in Franklin College and I was rooming here at Mrs. Mary Finney's at the corner of Hougham and Monroe streets.

They went to housekeeping about two miles north of the church and continued to live there for several years where their only child was born, a daughter named Grace, for her mother's sister who had died when eight years of age from diphtheria. While their daughter was still young, Emma and Charles sold their farm here and invested in land in Texas, at Allison, where they moved. While on a visit back here in Indiana, Charles took ill with a heart attack and died at the home of his birth where his brother Guy Copeland was living and where the funeral was held; he was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Pleasant Township, Greenwood, Ind.

Their daughter married Mr. Richard E. Lee and they have three fine sons: Leo, aged 20 years, Don 15, and Joe 13. They live in Texas, 500 miles from Allison where Emma, their grandmother lives. Emma returned to Texas after Charles' death (1940), and is looking after her farm interests. She is managing her farm of very large acreage which is a great responsibility for one alone. Our pastor was the Rev. S. M. Conner, and under his ministry it is interesting to remember that Emma, Merrill, my brother Claude, and I united with the Rocklane Christian Church in a revival in 1900.

Dr. Samuel Merrill Tilson was named Samuel Merrill for Col. Merrill of the 70th Ind. Vol. under whom his father served in the Civil War. Uncle Minor and my father were in Company I, 70th Ind. Vol. under General Benj. Harrison for thirty-four months (1862 to 1865) and discharged at close of the war. They never dreamed that in a few years they would be brothers-in-law.

Merrill was the only son and was about a year older than I, and one year younger than my brother Claude. Merrill's sister Grace was a year and one-half younger than I but we were all playmates together and had lots

of fun wading in the branch that flowed through their front lawn, and building dams and gathering wild flowers and moss in the spring and nuts in the fall. This same branch crossed under a bridge on the Bluff Road and made quite a good sized pond on our farm where we went skating in the winter.

Merrill went to District No. 3, in Clark Township, the same as I, where he graduated and then attended high school at Greenwood where he graduated. After that he entered Indiana Medical School where he took the course to become a Medical Doctor following the ambition of his youth, and after receiving his degree opened an office in Indianapolis, where he practiced until his sudden death in 1933, caused by a kidney stone. He was laid to rest in a southside cemetery in Indianapolis, Indiana.

His marriage to Anna Rosner was some time after his graduation in the early 1900's. I called at his office while we were living at Southport between 1907 and 1912. After that he moved his office to Virginia Avenue where they lived and where he died. They were the parents of one son who died at birth and was buried on his grandparent's lot at Greenwood, Indiana.

Merrill's funeral was conducted at his home on Virginia Avenue and he was buried in Indianapolis in a cemetery southwest of their home. His widow is still living in their home on Virginia Ave., Indianapolis, Indiana.

Merrill's sister, Grace Tilson, born November 2, 1879, and died October 1, 1887, after contracting diphtheria; she lacked one month of being eight years of age. Grace was my playmate since 1881, after I recovered from scarlet fever that summer, in fact we were babies together. But through the following six years there was a strong band of love that bound us together. At the time of her death I was nine years and ten months old. But, oh, how I grieved.

We children were not allowed to go to the house but we sat in the spring wagon in front of the house and watched the little white casket as it was carried out of the house, followed by the broken-hearted parents and family. The lid of the casket was removed at the cemetery but not the glass, and we got to see her. It was almost my first grief as I was too sick and too young to grieve over my little sister Maud. Grace and I were so congenial, never a word between us. She certainly was a darling child.

DR. MARIE AGNES TILSON ADCOCK

It is quite unusual for there to be such a difference in age as the last two daughters born to Aunt Molly and Uncle Minor of almost seven years. At the time of Grace's death, Agnes was a babe in arms, just one year and four months of age, and of course does not remember her sister nor the incidents connected with her death.

It is also quite unusual to find that two in the family had earned a doctor's degree; but such was the case in this family. Merrill was an M.D. and Agnes (as she is called) received a Ph.D. degree from Columbia University, which is worthy of honorable mention.

Being a child of a small family her parents were able financially to send her to school at almost any price for she was the last child; her eldest sister was married and her brother was practicing medicine when she was ready for her educational career.

HER SCHOLASTIC RECORD

No. 3, district school in Clark Township, Johnson County, Indiana.

High School at Greenwood, Ind., and Oakland, California.

Graduate of Butler University, Indianapolis, Indiana.

Graduate of Purdue University, Lafayette, Indiana.

Ph.D. degree at Columbia University of New York, June, 1929.

For a number of years she was on the staff of The Merrill-Palmer School in Detroit, Michigan, where she was a specialist in parent education. She has also conducted courses at Wayne University and lectured before many groups of parents and professional workers. She has worked with such national programs as the White House Conference on Child Health and Protection, National Council of Parental Education and the Federal program of emergency education.

After her resignation at the Merrill-Palmer School she was married to William Adcock of Greenwood, February 24, 1936. The wedding took place at Louisville, Kentucky, after which they left on a southern trip. Being mid-winter it was a very appropriate way to celebrate their honeymoon.

Mr. Adcock had just completed a new home built at 56 South Smart Street, Greenwood, Indiana, where they still reside.

Agnes is a member of the school board and is active in the local clubs as well as teaching in the Presbyterian Sunday School Married Class of that church. William is now engaged in the Greenwood Bank as its president.

3. Emma Augusta Kinnick⁵ (Wm. F.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of William Franklin Kinnick and Elizabeth Stinson, b June 17, 1854, d Oct. 30, 1936; m Dec. 7, 1879, Robert Whitesides, b Apr. 25, 1849, d Nov. 20, 1926.

CHILDREN

1. Stella Margaret Whitesides, b Jan. 20, 1883; (unmarried).
 2. Elizabeth Opal Whitesides, b May 12, 1885.
2. Elizabeth Opal Whitesides⁶ (Emma A.⁵, Wm. F.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Emma Augusta Kinnick and Robert Whitesides, b May 12, 1885; m Oct. 12, 1909, John Raymond Carr, b ——— 7, 1879; d Mar. 30, 1940.

CHILDREN

1. Elizabeth Augusta Carr, b Sept. 22, 1913.
2. John Robert Carr, b Apr. 22, 1918.
3. Richard Francis Carr, b Sept. 12, 1921.

1. Elizabeth Augusta Carr⁷ (Elizabeth O.⁶, Emma A.⁵, Wm. F.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Elizabeth Opal Whitesides and John Raymond Carr, b Sept. 22, 1913; m Sept. 11, 1937, Edwin M. Ransburg.

CHILDREN

1. Stephen Carr Ransburg, b Oct. 5, 1938.
2. Jean Elizabeth Ransburg, b Aug. 21, 1945.

Robert Whitesides was born and raised in the Hurricane neighborhood in Johnson County, Indiana, the son of John Whitesides and Sarah Tilson. In young manhood he became a member of the Whiteland Presbyterian Church.

Emma Augusta Kinnick Whitesides was born and raised in the Clarksburg neighborhood and became a member of the Christian Church there, later called the Rocklane Christian Church. They were farmers many years until his retirement, when they moved to Greenwood, Indiana; became members of the Greenwood Presbyterian Church, and remained so until their deaths.

The two daughters of Emma Augusta Kinnick and Robert Whitesides have made unusual records, which is worthy of honorable mention.

Stella Margaret Whitesides, after completing grade and high school, attended Hanover and Butler colleges, both in the State of Indiana. Hanover College is located at Hanover, on the Ohio River, and Butler College is located in Indianapolis, the state capital of Indiana.

She is a member of the Kappa Kappa Gamma sorority. She worked at the State Automobile License Department and later was with the Federal Farm Security Administration.

She took care of her mother during her declining health which lasted over a period of many years.

She also erected a beautiful modern home in the town of Greenwood, where she now resides.

Elizabeth Opal Whitesides graduated from Butler College also, and is a member of Kappa Kappa Gamma and of Phi Kappa Phi, National Honorary Scholastic Fraternity. She was married to John Raymond Carr and is the mother of three children: one daughter and two sons, who also have scholastic records. *Elizabeth* Carr Ransburg is a graduate of Tudor Hall School for Girls and DePauw University, and is a member and president of Alpha Lambda Delta, Freshman Woman's Honorary Fraternity; also a member of Phi Beta Kappa National Scholastic Honorary Fraternity and member of Kappa Kappa Gamma. She is the mother of two children—one son and one daughter.

Robert J. Carr is a graduate in Electrical Engineering from Purdue University, connected with the Purdue Radio Station as undergraduate and manager of Debating Teams; also a member of Delta Tau Delta Social Fraternity. He is an Ensign in the Navy. He has a year's training in Radar at Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine, and at M. I. T., Boston, Mass. Em-

ployed in Sound Engineering Department, Paramount Studio, Hollywood. Recently invented a Supersonic Playback now in use in Studio's production.

Richard F. Carr is a graduate of Purdue University in Mechanical Engineering. He was Sports Editor of the Drift in his sophomore and junior years, and a member of Delta Tau Delta Social Fraternity. He was in the Air Corps Reserve during the War. He was stationed at Cleveland, Ohio, with the National Advisory Committee in Aeronautics in the section of Aircraft Design in the Engine Research Laboratory. He was also Special Research Engineer of Pilotless Aircraft, Glenn Martin Co., Baltimore, Md. At present he is a law student in the Graduate School at Stanford University, Palo Alto, California.

4. Henry Kinnick⁴ (James³, John², William¹) son of James Kinnick and Margaret Eckles, b 1824, d 1850; unmarried.
5. Paulina Kinnick⁴ (James³, John², William¹) daughter of James Kinnick and Margaret Eckles, b 1827, d 1909; m 1845, Thomas Hubbell.

CHILDREN

1. Mary E. Hubbell, b 1846, d
 2. Sarah Bell Hubbell, b 1848, d 1931.
 3. Martha Ann Hubbell, b 1850, d
 4. Lottie Hubbell, b 1853, d 1929.
 5. John R. Hubbell, b 1854, d 1932.
 6. Samuel Hubbell, b 1856, d
 7. Dussie Hubbell, b d
 8. James Hubbell, b 1866, d Still living.
 9. Albert Hubbell, b 1870, d Still living.
1. Mary Elizabeth Hubbell⁵ (Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Paulina Kinnick and Thomas Hubbell, b 1846, d m James Summers, b d

CHILDREN

1. Jesse Summers.
 2. Pearl Summers.
(This family lost in the wilds of Idaho.)
2. Sarah Bell Hubbell⁵ (Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Paulina Kinnick and Thomas Hubbell, b 1848, d 1931; m Albert Roberts.

CHILDREN

1. Thomas Roberts (no record).
 2. Oliver Roberts, b
 3. Frank Roberts.
 4. Daniel Roberts.
2. Oliver Roberts⁶ (Sarah B.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Sarah Bell Hubbell and Albert Roberts, b d

CHILDREN

1. Athel Bell Roberts.
2. Agnes May Roberts.
1. Athel Bell Roberts⁷ (Oliver⁶, Sarah B.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Oliver Roberts and —————, b d
m Harlan King.
 1. Oliver King, b 1929.
 2. Edith King, b 1932.
2. Agnes May Roberts⁷ (Oliver⁶, Sarah B.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Oliver Roberts and —————, b 1908, d 1938;
m Fred Jennings.

CHILDREN

1. Roberta Jennings, b 1932.
2. Fredia Jennings, b 1938.
3. Frank Roberts⁶ (Sarah B.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of
Sarah Bell Hubbell and Albert Roberts, b m 1906.

CHILDREN

1. Lowell Roberts, m Helen Cook, children none.
2. Adna Loree Roberts, b 1912; m Frederick Jackson.

CHILDREN

1. Fredrick Jackson, Jr., b 1936.
2. Rita May Jackson, b 1938.
4. Daniel Roberts⁶ (Sarah B.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of
Sarah Bell Hubbell and Albert Roberts, b d unmarried.
3. Martha Ann Hubbell⁵ (Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of
Paulina Kinnick and Thomas Hubbell, b 1850, d m Silas
Patterson.

CHILDREN

1. John Elza Patterson, b 1875, d 1913; m Rosetta Lane.

CHILDREN

1. Fay Patterson, b 1901.
2. Claude Patterson, b 1905.
3. Ruby Patterson, b 1907.
1. Fay Patterson⁷ (John E.⁶, Martha A.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of John Elza Patterson and Rosetta Lane, b 1901; m Cappi.

CHILDREN

1. Patricia Patterson, b 1930.
2. Evelyn Patterson, b 1931.
3. George David Patterson, b 1936.
4. Michael Patterson, b 1938.

2. Claude Patterson⁷ (John E.⁶, Martha A.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of John Elza Patterson and Rosetta Lane, b 1905, d m Roxie Stunn.

CHILDREN

1. Claude Patterson, Jr., b 1921.
2. Milton Patterson, b 1926.
3. Ruby Patterson⁷ (John E.⁶, Martha A.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of John Elza Patterson and Rosetta Lane, b 1907, no record.

Note: Martha Ann Hubbell, daughter of Paulina Kinnick and Thomas Hubbell, was an artist. Her masterpiece is a farm scene which was painted on a canvass four feet by six feet, a very fine piece of work. I saw it in 1925, while on a visit with my Hubbell relatives in Missouri. It was then in the home of John R. Hubbell, but since his death it has been moved to the home of his son, Archie. Martha Ann was not the only one of the family to exhibit artistic ability. While on the aboved named visit I was in the home of Bell Hubbell Roberts and there I saw some very fine modeling of domestic animals, as good or even better than those seen on public exhibition; she too made designs for wallpaper border. These girls grew up in a pioneer family in Northwestern Missouri and had no opportunity to study or learn from the outside world, which makes it all the more remarkable that they were able to paint and model so well.

Signed by James A. Robison,
397 Adams Street, Oakland 10, California.

4. Lottie Hubbell⁵ (Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Paulina Kinnick and Thomas Hubbell, b 1853, d 1929; m Hugh Atkison.

CHILDREN

1. Thomas Atkison, m Adra Roberts; children?
2. Gertrude Atkison, m Edward Fallen; children?
3. Anna Atkison, m John Weston; children?
4. Paul Atkison, died in infancy.
5. Lora Atkison, m Ezera Snith; children?
6. Leslie Atkison, m Gladys Hagen; children?
5. John R. Hubbell⁵ (Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Paulina Kinnick and Thomas Hubbell, b 1854, d 1932; m Adeline Bare.

CHILDREN

1. Rolla Hubbell, died in infancy.
2. and 3. Earl and Pearl Hubbell—twins, died in infancy.
4. Oda Hubbell, b 1884, d 1910.
5. Mollie Hubbell, b 1888.
6. Albert Hubbell, b 1890, d 1938, twins
7. Gertrude Hubbell, b 1890, d 1919, twins
8. Archie Hubbell, b 1893.
9. Cora Hubbell, b 1896.

4. Oda Hubbell⁶ (John R.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of John R. Hubbell and Adeline Bare, b 1884, d 1910; m Clara Miller.

CHILDREN

1. Jessie Hubbell.
2. Welton Hubbell.

(Note: This family were all murdered and their home burned over them. Hez Rasco was found guilty of the crime and was hanged March 24, 1912.)

5. Mollie Hubbell⁶ (John R.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of John R. Hubbell and Adeline Bare, b 1888; m Harry Stephens.

CHILDREN

1. Elvert Stephens.
 2. Carl Stephens.
 3. Thelma Stephens.
3. Thelma Stephens⁷ (Mollie⁶, John R.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Mollie Hubbell and Harry Stephens, b m Herbert Bledso.

CHILD

1. Charles Garland Bledso.

8. Archie Hubbell⁶ (John R.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of John R. Hubbell and Adeline Bare, b 1893, d m Myrtle Jones.

CHILDREN

1. Murray Hubbell.
 2. Melvin Hubbell.
 3. Cleo Hubbell.
 4. Ardis Hubbell.
9. Cora Hubbell⁶ (John R.⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of John R. Hubbell and Adeline Bare, b 1896; m Archie Thompson.

CHILDREN

Hilda Thompson, Herschel Thompson, twins, b 1917, Hilda died 1920.

6. Samuel Hubbell⁵ (Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Paulina Kinnick and Thomas Hubbell, b 1856, d m Mary Doe?

CHILDREN

1. Ida Hubbell, b
2. Anna Hubbell, b
3. Fred Hubbell, b
4. Benjamin Hubbell, b
5. Samuel Hubbell, Jr., b
6. Albert Hubbell, b
7. Jessie Hubbell, b
8. Lilly Hubbell, b

1. Ida Hubbell⁶ (Samuel⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Samuel Hubbell and Mary Doe, b d m Sheriff Robison, killed by a Negro.

CHILDREN

1. Lena Fay Robison, b 1904.
2. Claude Robison, b 1905.
- m(2) George Bowman.
3. George Robison Bowman, 1911.
4. Clyde Bowman, b 1917, twins.
- m(2) Reese.
5. Carl Bowman, b 1917, twins.

2. Anna Hubbell⁶ (Samuel⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Samuel Hubbell and Mary Doe, b m Thomas Morrison.

CHILDREN

1. Edgar Morrison, 1909, m 2nd—Reese.
2. Leonard Reese, b 1914.

3. Fred Hubbell⁶ (Samuel⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Samuel Hubbell and Mary Doe; m Miss Freeman.

CHILDREN

1. Ray H., June H., Fred Hubbell, Jr.

4. Benjamin Hubbell⁶ (Samuel⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Samuel Hubbell and Mary Doe, b m Miss Freeman.

CHILDREN

1. Benjamin Hubbell, Jr.
2. Hubert Hubbell.
3. Paul Hubbell.

5. Samuel Hubbell, Jr.⁶ (Samuel⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Samuel Hubbell and Mary Doe, b d m Miss Franks.

CHILDREN

1. Mildred Hubbell.
2. Laurence Hubbell.
- m(2) Miss Osborn.
3. Latta Lee Hubbell.
4. Samuel Hubbell, III.
- m(3) Miss Burgett.
5. Melba Fern Hubbell.
6. Caroline Sue Hubbell.
7. Mary Viola Hubbell.

6. Albert Hubbell⁶ (Samuel⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Samuel Hubbell and Mary Doe, b d m Miss Rose.

CHILDREN

1. Vetha Hubbell.
2. Celia Hubbell.
3. Albert Hubbell, Jr.
4. Joan Hubbell;
m(2) Miss Foster, children none.
7. Jessie Hubbell unmarried.
8. Lilly Hubbell⁶ (Samuel⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter
of Samuel Hubbell and Mary Doe, b d m Fred Pickens.

CHILDREN

1. Carol Pickens.
2. Robert Pickens.
7. Jessie Hubbell, daughter of Paulina Kinnick and Thomas Hubbell, died
unmarried.
8. James Hubbell⁵ (Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Paulina
Kinnick and Thomas Hubbell, b 1866; m Emma Bare.

CHILDREN

1. Andrew Hubbell, b 1889, d 1891.
2. Maud Hubbell, b 1891, d 1926.
3. Lemon Hubbell, b 1892, d 1937.
4. John William Hubbell, b 1893.
5. Ona Hubbell, b 1895, d 1939.
6. Paulina Hubbell, b 1897, d 1897.
7. Emma Hubbell, b 1900, d 1900.
8. Mildred Hubbell, b 1902;
m(2) Laura Koontz.
9. Genivieve Hubbell, b.
2. Maud Hubbell⁶ (James⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of
James Hubbell and Emma Bare, b 1891, d 1926; m Guy Evans.

CHILDREN

1. Fern Evans, b 1913, d 1936.
2. Velma Evans, b 1914, d.
3. Doyle Evans, b 1915.
4. Emma Evans, b 1916, d.
5. Verlin Evans, b 1919, unmarried.
6. Guy Evans, Jr., b 1922, unmarried.
7. Mona Evans, b 1925, unmarried.
1. Fern Evans⁷ (Maude⁶, James⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daugh-
ter of Maud Hubbell and Guy Evans, b 1913, d 1936; m Robert Brown.

CHILD

1. Robert Evans Brown, Jr.

2. Velma Evans⁷ (Maud⁶, James⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Maud Hubbell and Guy Evans, b 1914, d m Henry Parker. Children none.
3. Doyle Evans⁷ (Maud⁶, James⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Maud Hubbell and Guy Evans, b 1915, d m Miss Clymens.

CHILDREN

1. Sharon Lee Evans,.
2. Doyle Evans, Jr.
4. Emma Evans⁷ (Maud⁶, James⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Maud Hubbell and Guy Evans, b 1916; m Thomas Holt.

CHILDREN

1. Ronald Holt, b 1934.
2. Sandra Kaye Holt, b 1942.
3. Lemon Hubbell⁶ (James⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of James Hubbell and Emma Bare, b 1892, d 1937; m Nellie Pitzenberger.

CHILDREN

1. Ruby Hubbell, b 1920, died at birth.
2. Ruth Hubbell, b 1920, died at birth, twins.
3. Betty Hubbell, b 1924.
4. James Hubbell, b 1930.
2. Ruth Hubbell⁷ (Lemon⁶, James⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Lemon Hubbell and Nellie Pitzenberger, b 1920; m John Owens.

CHILD: Jacquelin Kaye Owens

CHILD

4. John William Hubbell⁶ (James⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of James Hubbell and Emma Bare, b 1893; m Lois Goforth.
5. Ona Hubbell⁶ (James⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of James Hubbell and Emma Bare, b 1895, d 1939; m Nellie Thompson, children none.
6. Paulina Hubbell died in infancy.
7. Emma Hubbell died in infancy.
8. Mildred Hubbell⁶ (James⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of James Hubbell and Emma Bare, b 1902; m Byron Bosch.

CHILDREN

1. James Bosch, b 1930, d 1930; 2. Jacqlin K. Bosch, b 1935.
9. Genivieve Hubbell⁶ (James⁵, Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of James Hubbell and Laura Koontz, b m Roy Cannon.

CHILDREN

1. Laura Lee Cannon, b 1938.
 2. Micheil Cannon, b 1940.
9. Albert Hubbell⁵ (Paulina⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Paulina Kinnick and Thomas Hubbell, b 1870; m Isabell Jasper.

CHILDREN

1. Joseph Hubbell, b m Miss Hawkins.

CHILD

- Bonnie Hubbell, b.
m(2) Miss Framton, children none.

CONTRIBUTED BY DR. NORA BELLE VANDYKE CLINGMAN
1035 Governor, Iowa City, Iowa

"A people which takes no pride in the noble achievements of remote ancestors, will never achieve anything worthy to be remembered with pride, by remote descendants."

Macauley.

THE VANDYKE FAMILY TREE

Foreword

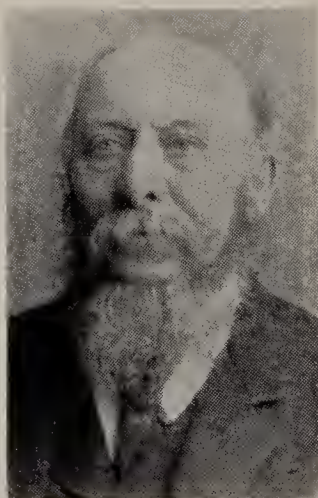
New Jersey became the home of the VanDykes at a very early date. They began leaving the old homes in Holland in the middle of the 17th century. One of the earliest families being that of the Great Ancestor of the VanDykes, *Thomas Jans VanDyke* who emigrated from Holland in 1652. From him and his wife Sytie Dirks (through their sons, Thomas Jr., Carel, Achias, Jan, Hendrick, Claus or Nicholaus and their daughters Antje, Anjinetie, Myske, Mariclie) descended many Somerset County families.

Jan died prior to 1673, but he had lived on in the lives of his children whose descendants have contributed so largely to the sturdy population of New Jersey. His name seems to be recorded as being spelled Van Dyke. However, many spellings of the name have been found, viz. Van Dyk, Van Dike, Van Dyck, Vandyke; the most unusual appears to be Van Deyck.

Common usage of the name gave rise to different spellings. Our branch of the family adopted the more modern spelling probably only within the last 60 years, through the efforts of Attorney Benjamin Franklin Van Dyke (son of Lazarus Van Dyke). Many unusual names were noted such as Hendrycus, Versanatus, Catrina, Chrystenite, Natie, Styntie and Annanitic. Some of the names were carried from generation to generation and we find such names as Dominicus, Lazarus and Demetrius Pleasant, in our not too remote ancestors. The very recent generation is swinging to modern names. Many of the more usual names Henry, John, James and Peter, repeatedly on our branches for the men and Mary, Maria, Margaret, Emma Bell and Ada for women.



Wm. Harvey Kinnick and Clara Jane Griffith



William Franklin Kinnick



Benjamin Franklin Kinnick



Flora E. Weeks



Stella Blanche Kinnick

The Van Dykes appear to have been God-fearing families and the Neshanic Reformed Church is prominent in the history of New Jersey and many Van Dykes were baptised and held offices in it. Other outstanding churches were Harlingen, Middlebrush and Middlestone. The records of the Neshanic Church dates back for more than two centuries, so it is evident that the early emigrants from Holland were deeply interested in churches.

These churches have played an important role in recording the genealogical history of the people of New Jersey as well as other New England States whose churches were established early. Many state records were lost in the ravages of the Revolutionary War. This is especially true of New Jersey as their census records (both State and Federal) were destroyed by fire and wanton destruction. The State Governments of these States have caused the church records to be copied and placed on file in the Secretary of State offices. This is also true of grave and burial records as the tomb stones are deteriorating. These records are available to interested parties. In many cases these prove helpful and valuable; however, the difficulty is that ancestors, while they didn't neglect to get married, often neglected to have their children baptised, as was the case of my great grandfather Peter Van Dyke.

Our great-great grandfather neglected this duty also.

There is a volume entitled "Distinguished Families in America" which gives the descendants from Willhelmena and Jan Thomas Van Dyke, page 55, 167, 169, 172. If any one who copies this manuscript ever has access to this book, please report your findings to: Mrs. Nora VanDyke Clingman, 103 S. Governor St., Iowa City, Iowa. New Address—503 E. 2nd St., South, Newton, Iowa.

1. Thomas Jans VanDyke; m Sytic Dirks. 1st VanDyke emigrants from Holland to Somerset County, New Jersey, in 1652.
2. William and Maria VanDyke, Somerset County, New Jersey. Revolutionary Soldier; Private, Somerset Co., Militia Reference; Strykers' Men of the Revolution.
3. Peter VanDyke, b 1785, in New Jersey, d Apr., 28, 1858, Marion, Iowa; m Ada Blue, b d June 29, 1872, came to Indiana, went to Iowa, 1855.
4. Lazarus Henry VanDyke, b June 3, 1826, Brookville, Rush County, Indiana; m (6) Emily Camilla Kinnick, b Dec. 26, 1828, Salem, N. C.
1. Dominecus VanDyke, b July 30, 1818, Franklin County, Indiana, d April 30, 1900, Johnson County, Indiana; m Nancy Myers, b July 13, 1816, Lewis County, Kentucky, d 1891, Johnson County, Indiana.

Both were members of the old Clarksburg Christian Church where he served as deacon for many years.

Aunt Nancy was a sister of Uncle George Myers, Elder. She was a very tiny woman, fastidious in dress; all the little girls stood near her to see if they were as tall as she.

Dominecus VanDyke was an older brother of Lazarus VanDyke.

6. Emily Camilla Kinnick⁴ (James³, John², William¹) daughter of James Kinnick and Margaret Eckles, b Dec. 26, 1828; at Salem, North Carolina; d Mar. 14, 1920, Kansas City, Mo.; m Sept. 27, 1846, Lazarus Henry VanDyke, b June 3, 1826, Brookville, Ind., Rush County, d June 16, 1908, Monticello, Kansas. Both are buried in Monticello Cemetery, Monticello, Kansas.

1. Demetrius Pleasant VanDyke, b Sept. 22, 1847, d Oct. 11, 1887.
2. Louisa Blackledge VanDyke, b July 5, 1849, d Jan. 21, 1932.
3. Arthrelia Anne VanDyke, b May 14, 1851, d Mar. 30, 1858.
4. James William VanDyke, b Mar. 23, 1853, d Dec. 28, 1928.
5. Mary Lillie VanDyke, b Feb. 25, 1855, d Mar. 31, 1940.
6. John Homer VanDyke, b Aug. 22, 1857, d July 31, 1908.
7. Benjamin Franklin VanDyke, b July 6, 1862, d June 23, 1943.
8. Emma Belle VanDyke, b d

- She died Jan. 17, 1878, S. English, Keokuk Co., Ia. She is buried in Brethren Cemetery, Liberty Township, Keokuk County, Iowa. She was the daughter of Peter and Anna Bartholomew Wolf, Liberty Township. His body was exumed and reinterred at a Brethren Cemetery in the same County, Finney County, Kansas.

Mr. VanDyke came to this country last February from Kinross, Iowa. He was a man whose unchanging amiability had made friends of all who knew him and all seemed desirous of following his remains to the grave and thus testifying their regard and esteem for one they all respected in life. When the last solemn words were spoken and the body consigned to the last home, the funeral cortege, containing many whose hearts were heavy with sorrow on losing one, who was a father, brother, son and friend.

He leaves six small children who have lost their mother to mourn his loss. The children will be kindly cared for by relatives and friends, until some other arrangements can be made for them. Thus ends the life of one of our esteemed citizens. The sympathy of the community is with the heart-broken relatives.

MRS. NORA BELLE VAN DYKE CLINGMAN'S COMMENT ON OBITUARY

It cannot be considered a literary gem and falls far short of what is required in the modern obituary, but the intentions evidently were good. Emily Camilla Kinnick, mother of Demetrius and daughter of James Kinnick, Sr., was one of a family of eight children. James Kinnick moved his family from North Carolina to Indiana in 1831. He died in 1834, and his wife Margaret Eckles passed in 1843, leaving these children, none of whom were out of their teens, to fight the battles of life, in what at that time, was a wilderness. They matured, married and had families, except Henry, who was thrown from a horse and died from the injury in 1850.

History repeated itself in the next generation as to the children of Demetrius (son of Lazarus and Emily). Demetrius and his wives Lavina Belle Wolf and Catherine Etter (second wife) were called in death and six children were left to the kindness of the world.

The foregoing obituary is a fine tribute to a father, husband and friend, but lacks the dates and facts required now in the modern one. The children were brought to Iowa by Jacob Etter, father of Catherine Etter and we lived in his home for a time. All later found good homes and matured and married and have families. Two of the younger children contracted the fever, but survived after rather serious illness.

He had the distinction of being named Pleasant for the township in which he was born, Pleasant Township, Johnson County, Indiana.

CHILDREN

1. Emory VanDyke, b 1869; d 1876, aged seven years; buried in the Brethren Cemetery.
 2. Nellie Irene VanDyke, b Oct. 20, 1872, Keokuk County, Liberty Township, Iowa.
 3. Nora Belle VanDyke, b Sept. 3, 1875, at the home of Peter Wolfe, her maternal grandfather, located just south of the Brethren Church, Liberty Township, Keokuk County, Iowa.
2. Nellie Irene VanDyke⁶ (Demetrius P.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Demetrius Pleasant VanDyke and Lavina Belle Wolfe, b Oct. 20, 1872, Keokuk County, Liberty Township, Ia.; m Oct. 20, 1898, natal day, Rev. Lloyd Calvin Walter, b Nov. 25, 1875, at Beatrice, Neb. He was born at Turbotsville, Pa. He has been minister in various Oklahoma Presbyterian churches for nearly fifty years.

CHILDREN

1. Helen VanDyke Walter, b July 10, 1899, Enid, Okla.
2. Howard Lloyd Walter, b July 20, 1904, Enid, Okla.
1. Helen VanDyke Walter⁷ (Nellie I.⁶, Demetrius P.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Nellie Irene VanDyke and Rev. Lloyd Calvin Walter, b July 10, 1899, Enid, Okla.; m July 17, 1921, Arthur Blakely.

CHILD

1. Thurston Arthur Blakely, Jr., b Oct. 10, 1926. Today, April 17, he is with the Army of Occupation near Tokyo, Japan. Helen VanDyke Walter Blakely, reporter and author, Oklahoma City, Okla.
2. Howard Lloyd Walter⁷ (Nellie I.⁶, Demetrius P.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Nellie Irene VanDyke and Rev. Lloyd Calvin Walter, b July 29, 1904, Enid, Okla.; m Oct. 26, 1929, Vona Ranshaw, Oklahoma City, Okla.

CHILDREN

1. Jerry Louise Walter, b July 26, 1930.
2. Margaret Ann Walter, b July 30, 1932.
3. Howard Lloyd Walter, Jr., b Oct. 2, 1943.
4. Sallie Irene Walter, b July 19, 1945.

NORA BELLE VAN DYKE CLINGMAN BRANCH

3. Nora Belle VanDyke⁶ (Demetrius P.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Demetrius Pleasant VanDyke and Lavina Belle Wolfe, b Sept. 3, 1875; m Edward Bright Clingman, b Sept. 19, 1874.

Nora Belle VanDyke graduated from Iowa State Teachers College, Nov. 25, 1898. Graduated from Palmer School of Chiropractic, July 18, 1918. Practiced in Burlington, Iowa, and still in practice in Iowa City, Iowa, 1947.

Edward Bright Clingman was born in Cedarville, Ill., Stevenson County. Later moved to Walnut, Pottawattamie County, Iowa. Graduated from Iowa State Teachers College, June, 1899. Graduated from Palmer School of Chiropractic, Davenport, Iowa, August 1, 1899. Practiced in Burlington and Iowa City, Iowa. Degrees D.C. and Ph.D. earned by both.

CHILDREN

1. VanDyke Clingman, b Dec. 27, 1899, Columbus Junction, Wappello County, Iowa.
2. Nellie Marie Clingman, b May 31, 1902, Columbus Junction, Iowa.

Both graduated from the State University, Iowa City, Iowa. VanDyke Clingman named for the family name. His wife and sister were born the same day of the same year and when they first became acquainted, weighed the same.

1. VanDyke Clingman⁷ (Nora B.⁶, Demetrius P.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Nora Belle VanDyke and Edward Bright Clingman, b Dec. 27, 1899, Columbus Junction, Wappello County, Iowa; m Helen Ilene Bishop, June 4, 1925, Duncombe, Iowa, at a church wedding by her father, Rev. Allen Bishop, Methodist minister. Helen Ilene Bishop was born May 31, 1902, Newmans Grove, Neb.

CHILD

Allen Edward Clingman, b June 19, 1929, Newton, Iowa. He was named Allen for his grandfather, Rev. Allen Bishop, and Edward for his grandfather, Edward Bright Clingman, D.C. Allen Edward was chosen on merit, at the age of seventeen, summer of 1946, in company with two other boys from Iowa, to attend the Interlachen National Music Camp, near Traverse City, Mich. He made straight A grades and was chosen for the leading tenor role of Marco, in the operetta, "The Gondoliers," which was produced by a cast (in costume) of more than fifty persons (dancers, singers and orchestra). He also had the distinction of rating second in attainment and was first in a group of five to receive honorable mention, which really was an attainment as there were young people here from all of the states as well as some foreign countries. There were Hollywood scouts in the audience. Let us hope that some of these youngsters measure to their standard of music.

2. Nellie Marie Clingman⁷ (Nora B.⁶, Demetrius P.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Nora Belle VanDyke and Edward Bright Clingman, b May 31, 1902, Columbus Junction, Iowa; m June 30, 1926, at Iowa City, Iowa, Julius Robert Troeltzsch (pronounced Trelish), b Feb. 6, 1895, Marysville, Montana. He made a trip to Germany accompanied by his parents when he was seven years old. He was a lieutenant in World War I.

CHILDREN

1. Robert Edward Troeltzsch, b Sept. 8, 1929, Peoria, Ill. Named Edward for his grandfather Edward Clingman; Robert for grandfather Troeltzsch.
2. Lloyd Alvin Troeltzsch, b Feb. 27, 1932, Peoria, Ill. Named Lloyd Alvin for Lloyd Knolk (deceased) and Alvin Knolk, attorney, Cedar Rapids, Iowa. These men were Theta Xi fraternity brothers of their father. Julius Robert Troeltzsch was a son of Robert Julius Troeltzsch and Anna Ruh. She was Swiss and he was German; both immigrants to U.S.A.

DEMETRIUS PLEASANT VAN DYKE (Second Family)

1. Demetrius Pleasant VanDyke⁵ (Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Emily Camilla Kinnick and Lazarus Henry VanDyke, b Sept 22, 1847, Greenwood, Ind.; m 1877 or 1878, in Missouri, Catherine Etter, b about 1860, near South English, Iowa; daughter of Jacob Etter (mother not known at present).

CHILDREN

1. Katie Branch VanDyke, b Nov. 16, 1880.
 2. Maude May VanDyke, b June 25, 1882, Iowa.
 3. Victor VanDyke, b
 4. Harry Franklin VanDyke, b July 24, 1888, Kinross, Iowa.
1. Katherine Branch VanDyke⁶ (Demetrius P.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Demetrius Pleasant VanDyke and Catherine Etter, b Nov. 16, 1880; m June 26, 1898, Willis W. Thomas, b Feb. 11, 1875.

CHILDREN

1. Fern Thomas, b June 1, 1899.
 2. Maude Thomas, b Nov. 3, 1901, North English, Iowa.
 3. Grace L. Thomas, b Oct. 16, 1903.
 4. Ruth E. Thomas, b July 24, 1907.
 5. Blanch M. Thomas, b Dec. 14, 1914.
1. Fern Thomas, m Apr. 4, 1918, Truman G. Fass, b June 10, 1896; veteran World War I.

CHILDREN

1. Donna Blanch Fass, b Dec. 10, 1921; m Nov. 15, 1942, John Wesley Oster, veteran of World War II.
 2. Dorothy Fern Fass, b Feb. 17, 1924.
2. Maude Thomas, m Dec. 21, 1922, Orval Moore, b Oct. 19, 1900.

CHILD

1. Orpha Ann Moore, b Nov. 11, 1930.
3. Grace Lavina Thomas, m June 28, 1926, Dr. John Christian Aldinger, b Jan. 10, 1905, What Cheer, Iowa.

He graduated from the Dental College of Iowa State University, Iowa City, Iowa. Grace graduated from home economics and taught in various Iowa schools. They established a dental practice in South Gate, California. Dr. Aldinger made the record of being one of a very few who passed the California Board at that time. The important item is that he was one of a very few of the out of state persons taking the examination, who made it!

CHILDREN

1. Carolyn G. Aldinger, b Sept. 28, 1933.
 2. John C. Aldinger, Jr., b Nov. 16, 1937.
4. Ruth E. Thomas, m Aug. 28, 1928, Carroll O. Lockridge, b July 15, 1906. Both graduated from Iowa State U.

CHILD

1. James Thomas Lockridge, b July 3, 1943.

5. Blanch M. Thomas, m Dec. 6, 1940, Dean G. Smith, b Oct., 1914, veteran World War II.

CHILD

1. Dean G. Smith, Jr.
2. Maude May VanDyke⁶ (Demetrius P.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Demetrius Pleasant VanDyke and Catherine Etter, b June 25, 1882; m Nov. 16, 1904, Wilford Franklin East, b Oct. 22, 1882.

CHILDREN

1. Ray William East, b June 25, 1911.
2. Roy Kenneth East, b Sept. 13, 1915; served in World War II; was a prisoner.
1. Ray William East, m Nora, Oct. 27, 1936, b June 8, 1914

CHILDREN

1. Stanley Richard East, b Mar. 31, 1939.
2. Cathlene Rae East, b Mar. 8, 1944.

3. Victor Earl VanDyke.

4. Harry Franklin VanDyke⁶ (Demetrius P.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Demetrius Pleasant VanDyke and Catherine Etter, b July 24, 1888; m June 19, 1913, Mable Jones, b June 3, 1896.

CHILDREN

1. Dorothy May VanDyke, b May 24, 1913.
2. David Clair VanDyke, b Oct. 12, 1920; served in World War II.
3. Carol Delyte VanDyke, b Dec. 27, 1923.
4. Vern Eugene VanDyke, b Apr. 10, 1926.
5. Harley Fay VanDyke, b July 25,
1. Dorothy May VanDyke, m July 21, 1932, Harold Klomp.

CHILDREN

1. Lois Jane Klomp, b Nov. 12, 1932.
2. Harlow Dean Klomp, b July 29, 1935.
3. David Gerald Klomp, b Feb. 23, 1937.
4. Kieth Allen Klomp, b June 6, 1944.
2. David Clair VanDyke, b Oct. 12, 1920; m Beverly June Stiles, b July 26, ——— Served in War II.
3. Carol Delyte VanDyke, b Dec. 27, 1923; m July 7, 1942, William E. Chapman.

CHILDREN

1. Carol Lynn Chapman, b July 23, 1944.
2. Van Eugene Chapman, b Jan. 22, 1946.

OBITUARY OF MRS. LOUISA B. HOLLAND

At the home of her granddaughter, Mrs. Joe Kelley, of WhatCheer, Iowa, Mrs. Louisa B. Holland, second child and daughter of Emily Camilla Kinnick and Lazarus Henry VanDyke, passed away into the life eternal, January 21, 1932. She was born in Greenwood, Indiana, July 5, 1849. Her age at the time of her death was 82 year, 6 months and 16 days.

In 1855, she came with her parents from Greenwood, Indiana, to Keokuk County, Iowa, in which she lived the remainder of her life.

On October 26, 1864, she was united in marriage to William M. Holland. To this union there were born six children, four of whom are living. Her husband died July 23, 1877.

Mrs. Holland leaves to mourn her loss one son and three daughters: The son, A. H. Holland resides in Colorado Springs, Colorado. The daughters are: Mrs. William J. King, of Citronella, Alabama; Mrs. P. H. Leanard, of WhatCheer, Iowa, and Mrs. Harry Roberts, of Bay City, Michigan; also sixteen grandchildren and twenty-one great grandchildren; also one brother and two sisters. The brother, B. F. VanDyke, resides in Mangum, Oklahoma. The sisters are Mrs. Mary Skinner, of Peabody, Kansas, and Mrs. Emma Weidlein of Kansas City, Missouri.

Mrs. Holland as a girl had the rare advantage of being brought up in a Christian home. She united with the Baptist Church a number of years ago, and later with Baptist Church of WhatCheer, Iowa. For about 45 years she was a constant and interested worker in the church and Ladies' Aid Society. She was a friend and neighbor to all.

When only 27 years of age she was left a widow with six small children, but through prayer and faith and good management she succeeded, and lived through her long years of widowhood for her children who now rise up to call her blessed. She leaves a number of nieces and nephews and a host of loving friends who will ever cherish her sacred memory.

Mrs. Holland is not dead, she is only asleep. She is resting from her labors.

Services were conducted by A. N. Simpson, pastor of the Church of Christ, in the Baptist Church. Interment was in the White Oak Cemetery.

COMMENTS BY MRS. NORA BELLE CLINGMAN

Louisa Blackledge VanDyke Holland, named for a great aunt Blackledge, who is buried in Indianapolis, Ind.

The Mrs. Joe Kelly who is mentioned is the daughter of the third daughter Jessie. Mrs. Kelly lost a son over the English Channel on a returning bombing mission, World War I.

Aunt Lou's children were: Albert H., Mary, Margaret, Jessie, Alice and Lizzie Holland.

No other reports came from any of these children nor from the children of Benjamin Franklin VanDyke, though I wrote and urged their cooperation.

Hattie VanDyke, second wife of Benjamin, responded.

There is no report on Mary Lillie's family, but I am taking the information on the page following this from George Robison's *Kinnick Chart*.

-
4. James William VanDyke⁵ (Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Emily Camilla Kinnick and Lazarus Henry VanDyke, b Mar. 25, 1853, Greenwood, Ind.; d Dec. 28, 1928, California; m Celia Marquis, b Oct. 19, 1855; d Dec. 21, 1921.

CHILDREN

1. Fred LeRoy VanDyke, b Jan. 3, 1877; d Jan. 15, 1939.
 2. Milo Elwood VanDyke, b Feb. 24, 1879; d Jan. 16, 1934.
 3. Homer Franklin VanDyke, b Sept. 19, 1880.
 4. William Emmet VanDyke, b Feb. 13, 1883.
 5. Benjamin Harry VanDyke, b Mar. 1, 1885.
 6. Richard Earl VanDyke, b Jan. 19, 1894.
1. Fred LeRoy VanDyke⁶ (James W.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of James William VanDyke and Celia Marquis, b Jan. 3, 1877; d Jan. 15, 1939; m (unknown).
 2. Milo Elwood VanDyke⁶ (James W.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of James William VanDyke and Celia Marquis, b Feb. 24, 1871 (error); d Jan. 16, 1934; m (unknown).
 3. Homer Franklin VanDyke⁶ (James W.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of James William VanDyke and Celia Marquis, b Sept. 19, 1880; m Dec. 23, 1903, Evelin Alice Sagon.

CHILDREN

1. Evelyn Loretta VanDyke, b Jan. 8, 1911.
2. Alma Maurine VanDyke, b Jan. 19, 1913.
1. Evelyn Loretta VanDyke, b Jan. 8, 1911; m Sept. 3, 1933, Henry R. Walters.

CHILD

1. Rona Daryl Walters, b May 24, 1938.
2. Alma Maurine VanDyke, b Jan. 19, 1913; m July 11, 1936, Floyd E. Thullen, in U. S. Army.
4. William Emmet VanDyke⁶ (James W.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of James William VanDyke and Celia Marquis, b Feb. 13, 1883; m Nov. 8, 1905, Mae Lawson.

CHILDREN

1. Willie Juanita VanDyke, b Aug. 6, 1906; m Francis Perry, Sr., killed as an officer of traffic in Sacramento, Calif.

CHILDREN

1. Francis Perry, Jr., b 1930.
 2. Phyllis Perry, b 1931.
- m (2) a Mr. Todd.
2. Violet VanDyke, b Nov. 30, 1911; m Sept. 16, 1931, Gordon Piefer.

CHILD

1. Sallie Piefer.

5. Benjamin Harry VanDyke⁶ (James W.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of James William VanDyke and Celia Marquis, b Mar. 1, 1885; m Mar. 29, 1905, Layretta Kindlet.

CHILD

1. Ora Blanche VanDyke, b Dec. 29, 1912; m Jan. 6, 1932, Auton J. Harting.

CHILD

1. Dorithea Jacquilin Harting, b Jan. 23, 1934.

6. Richard Earl VanDyke⁶ (James W.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of James William VanDyke and Celia Marquis; b Jan. 19, 1894; m Oct. 18, 1903, Hazel Pickett.

CHILDREN

1. Richard Earl VanDyke, Jr.; now in the navy.
Richard Earl VanDyke, Sr., later divorced and m (2) Louise (?)
5. Mary Lillie VanDyke⁵ (Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Emily Camilla Kinnick and Lazarus Henry VanDyke, b Feb. 25, 1855; d Mar. 31, 1940; m 1876, Albert Skinner.

CHILDREN

1. Charles V. Skinner, b 1876; m 1903, B. Fouchee.
2. Nellie L. Skinner, b 1878; m 1902, O. C. Brooks.
3. Sam C. Skinner, b 1880; m 1910, B. VanWoolner.
4. John H. Skinner, b 1882; m 1905, S. Tucker.
5. Ema E. Skinner, b Jan. 13, 1886; m 1923, C. Payne.
6. Olive C. Skinner, b May 19, 1888; m 1908, T. E. Sheppard.
6. John Homer VanDyke⁵ (Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Emily Camilla Kinnick and Lazarus Henry VanDyke, b Aug. 22, 1857; d July 31, 1908, at Sacramento, Calif.; m Kitty Paxton.

CHILDREN

1. Ethel N. VanDyke Richard.
2. Harold VanDyke.
3. Helen Lucille VanDyke.

OBITUARY OF JOHN HOMER VAN DYKE

In this city, July 31, 1908, John Homer VanDyke, husband of Kitty Paxton VanDyke, father of Ethel N., Richard, Harold and Helen Lucille VanDyke; brother of James VanDyke of this city.

A native of Kansas, age 50 years, 11 months and 9 days.

Remains at the parlors of Bath and Nauman, 1324 J Street.

Further notice of funeral 3852

(Newspaper Death Notice)

7. Benjamin Franklin VanDyke⁵ (Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Emily Camilla Kinnick and Lazarus Henry VanDyke, b (July) Aug. 6, 1862, Springfield (White Pigeon), Iowa; d June 23, 1943, Aurora, Mo.; buried at Magnum, Okla.; m June 8, 1887 (Hillsboro, Kans.), Fannie Fern Fulton, b Oct. 28, 1867, Columbus Jct., Iowa; d Mar. 12, 1903, Granite, Okla. Territory.

CHILDREN

1. Ethel Claire VanDyke, b June 3, 1888, Hillsboro, Kansas.
2. Dorothy Lois VanDyke, b Sept. 6, 1893, Columbus Junction, Iowa.
1. Ethel Claire VanDyke⁶ (Benjamin F.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Benjamin Franklin VanDyke and Fannie Fern Fulton, b June 3, 1888; m Dec. 25, 1910, Ray Hollis Arnett, b Nov. 15, 1887.

CHILDREN

1. Dorothy Arnett, b May 12, 1912.
2. William VanDyke Arnett, b Sept. 11, 1913.
3. Lenore Arnett, b Nov. 15, 1918.
4. Marjorie Arnett, b Sept. 3, 1923.
1. Dorothy Arnett⁷ (Ethel C.⁶, Benjamin F.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Ethel Claire VanDyke and Ray H. Arnett, b May 12, 1912; m Sept. 18, 1932, Eugene McInness, b July 18, 1913.

CHILDREN

1. Lenore McInness, b Dec. 8, 1938.
2. Patricia McInness, b July 28, 1942.
2. William VanDyke Arnett⁷ (Ethel C.⁶, Benjamin F.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Ethel Claire VanDyke and R. H. Arnett, b Sept. 11, 1913; m Feb. 7, 1937, Alexandra Capps, b July 18, 1912.
3. Lenore Arnett⁷ (Ethel C.⁶, Benjamin F.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Ethel Claire VanDyke and Ray H. Arnett, b Nov. 15, 1918; m July 4, 1940, James D. Young, b Mar. 10, 1915.

CHILD

1. Carolyn Young, b Nov. 18, 1942.

4. Marjorie Arnett⁷ (Ethel C.⁶, Benjamin F.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Ethel Claire VanDyke and Ray H. Arnett, b Sept. 3, 1923; m Mar., 1941, Bill Anderson.

CHILD

1. Arnett Anderson, b Dec. 29, 1942. Later Arnett was legally adopted by a second marriage, m (2) by Sept. 6, 1943.
2. Dorothy Lois VanDyke⁶ (Benjamin F.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Benjamin Franklin VanDyke and Fannie Fern Fulton, b Sept. 6, 1893, Columbus Junction, Iowa; m June 13, 1919, Harold Henderson Leake, b Dec. 27, 1891. He is developing radio at Oklahoma A. & M., Stillwater; is building a station, 10 k.w.

CHILDREN

1. Marcelotte Leake b Mar. 22, 1920; m Edward Lovendale Roskelly, b Jan. 20, 1923.
2. John Benjamin Leake, b Feb. 10, 1923.
 1. Marcelotte Leake, m Edward Lovendale Roskelly, b Jan. 20, 1923; connected with Station WWEI (CBS).
 2. John Benjamin Leake, b Feb. 10, 1923; m Dora Ruth Etter, b Dec. 13, 1926.

No children reported for these two couples.

Dorothy Lois VanDyke Leake graduated from the University of Oklahoma with a Doctor of Philosophy Degree in Science.

Benjamin Franklin VanDyke, her father, was a self-educated attorney, and practiced his profession in Iowa, Oklahoma and Missouri. His wife Fern Fulton died of sarcoma, while the two girls were barely out of their teens. Attorney VanDyke later married Hattie Wright, May 16, 1904. She was born in Columbus Junction or vicinity and was a friend and a great help to the family.

Fannie Fern Fulton was a remarkable woman. She lost her right arm by amputation to check the dread disease sarcoma, while the girls were in the grades. She became quite proficient with her left hand and accomplished a great many things. Among her feats were the cutting out garments with her left hand scissors and doing the sewing exclusively on a sewing machine. She also became proficient at housework, but Hattie Wright was with them until the girls could take over. Later they moved to Oklahoma where Fannie Fulton died.

Benjamin Franklin VanDyke m (2) Hattie Wright, b Sept. 21, 1873. She survives him and lives at Magnum, Okla (1947).

SCHOLASTIC RECORD OF DOROTHY VAN DYKE LEAKE, Ph.D.

Born in Columbus Junction, Iowa, September 6, 1893. Graduated from Granite High School, Granite, Oklahoma, 1909; A.B., Drury College, Springfield, Missouri, June, 1914. Teaching Fellowship, Drury College, 1915.

A.M., Drury College, 1915. Teacher in high school of Missouri and Oklahoma, 1915-1917.

Head of Department of Biology, Phillips University, Enid, Oklahoma, 1918. Head of Department of Biology and Chemistry, Monett Junior College, Monett, Missouri, 1928-1933. Graduate Student in Chemistry, University of Missouri, summer 1928. Graduate Student in Chemistry, Columbia University, summer 1929. Assistant Professor of Biology, Southwestern State College, Durant, Oklahoma, 1933-1938. Graduate Student in Biology, University of Oklahoma, 1938-1944. Graduated with the degree of Doctor of Philosophy, June 2, 1944, by the University of Oklahoma. Thesis: The Algae of Crystal Lake, Cleveland County, Oklahoma.

THESIS

The Algae of Crystal Lake, Cleveland County, Oklahoma

The present investigation is a physiological, ecological, chimalological and taxonomic study of the algae of an artificial lake located on the Permian red beds, one mile north of Norman on U.S. Highway 77.

The lake lies in a typical mixed grass prairie. Its area is about 24 acres.

Both littoral algae and phytoplankton were studied. Twelve stations along the shore line and one station at the point judged to be over the deepest part of the lake, were established.

Crystal Lake was found to be high productive with respect to algae. Some factors which made it so are: (1) the form of the basin, giving extensive areas of shallow water; (2) the occurrence of protected habitats along the shore line; (3) the adequate supply of dissolved minerals and organic matter; and (4) the presence of higher aquatic vegetation along the margin.

The months of spring and autumn were found to be most favorable to the growth of green algae. The midsummer months of high temperature and intense sunshine were found to be most favorable to the growth of blue-green algae.

The lake water was consistently alkaline. Alkalinity was almost entirely due to bicarbonates which were present in moderate amounts. Carbonates, which were indicated by phenolphthalein tests, were present in small quantity or entirely absent.

Periodicity data agreed for the most part with those of Transea on the algae of Central Illinois; that is, the algae might be divided on the basis of periodicity into six major groups: winter annuals, spring annuals, summer annuals, autumn annuals, perennials and ephemerals. One hundred and seventy-five species and varieties of algae were identified during the course of the investigations.

8. Emma Belle VanDyke⁵ (Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Emily Camilla Kinnick and Lazarus Henry VanDyke, b July 24, 1854, at White Pigeon, Keokuk Co., Iowa; m Apr. 4, 1886, John Val-

entine Weidlein, Peabody, Kansas, b Sept. 7, 1863, Morristown, Henry Co., Ill; d July 2, 1942, Topeka, Kansas. Buried, Monticello, Kansas, July 5, 1942.

CHILDREN

1. Leila Claire Weidlein, b Nov. 30, 1886, Peabody, Kansas.
 2. Roy Valentine Weidlein, b Feb. 26, 1888, Garden City, Kansas.
 3. Mary Louise Weidlein, b May 6, 1890, Augusta, Kansas.
 4. William Dale Weidlein, b Jan. 11, 1892, Peabody, Kansas.
 5. Nellie VanDyke Weidlein, b Dec. 3, 1893, Morristown, Illinois.
1. Leila Claire Weidlein⁶ (Emma B.⁵, Emma C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Emma Belle VanDyke and John Valentine Weidlein, b Nov. 30, 1886; m June 22, 1910, Frank Hugh Penner, Monticello, Kan., b July 24, 1884, LaFontaine, Kan.

CHILDREN

1. John Elliott Penner, b Apr. 30, 1911, DeSota, Kan.; World War II, killed Mar. 19, 1945, on the Franklin Aircraft Carrier; m May 16, 1936, Charlotte Jean Richardson, b Aug. 14, 1911, Hutchinson, Kansas.

CHILD

1. John Richardson Penner, b Jan. 2, 1938, Hutchinson, Kan.
2. Lawrence Raymond Penner, b Mar. 29, 1913, Lawrence, Kan.; m June 13, 1937, Elizabeth Emogene Beamer, Lawrence, Kan., b Nov. 10, 1915, Lawrence, Kan.

CHILDREN

1. Lawrence Raymond Penner II, b Nov. 24, 1940, LaJolla, Cal.
2. Gerry Lynne Penner, b Mar. 20, 1943, Willimantic, Conn.
3. Terry Ray Penner, b July 16, 1944, Lawrence, Kan.
3. Catherine Emma Penner, b May 5, 1915, Lawrence, Kan.; m Sept. 3, 1938, Robert Roland Kruse, Lawrence, Kan., b Oct. 10, 1914, St. Louis, Mo.

CHILDREN

1. Phillip Robert Kruse, b Dec. 15, 1939, St. Louis, Mo.
 2. David Valentine Kruse, b Dec. 11, 1941, St. Louis, Mo.
 3. Stephen Daugherty Kruse, b July 16, 1944, St. Louis, Mo.
2. Roy Valentine Weidlein⁶ (Emma B.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Emma Belle VanDyke and John Valentine Weidlein, b Feb. 26, 1888, Garden City, Kan.; m Nov. 10, 1909, Kansas City, Mo., Jessie Cheatwood, b Jan. 1, 1886.

CHILDREN

1. Jessie Bernice Weidlein, b Jan. 20, 1913, DeSoto, Kan.; m Mar. 4, 1942, Sergt. Vern Alton Thornton, b Nov. 7, 1915, Murillo, Ark.

CHILDREN

1. Sharon Kay Thornton, b Dec. 24, 1942, Ogden, Utah.
2. Patricia Lee Thornton, b Feb. 24, 1946, Memorial Hospital, Lawrence, Kan.
2. Frances Doris Weidlein, b May 16, 1916.
3. Mary Louise Weidlein⁶ (Emma B.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Emma Belle VanDyke and John Valentine Weidlein, b May 6, 1890, Augusta, Kan.; m July 20, Independence, Mo., Ralph Lester Medhurst, b Dec. 5, 1892, near Vineland, Kan.

CHILDREN

1. Dorothy Louise Medhurst, b Sept. 16, 1913, Leavenworth, Kan.
2. Marjorie Belle Medhurst, b Nov. 21, 1917, Omaha, Neb.
3. Ralph Charles Medhurst, b Aug. 23, 1928, Bellville, Ill.
4. Robert David Medhurst, b Aug. 27, 1931, Bellville, Ill.
4. William Dale Weidlein⁶ (Emma B.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Emma Belle VanDyke and John Valentine Weidlein, b Jan. 11, 1892, Peabody, Kan.; m Dec. 19, 1917, Ruth Rebecca Benning, b Feb. 5, 1894.

CHILD

1. Ruthanna Weidlein, b May 22, 1923, Hays, Kan.
5. Nellie VanDyke Weidlein⁶ (Emma B.⁵, Emily C.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Emma Belle VanDyke and John Valentine Weidlein, b Dec. 3, 1893, Morristown, Ill.; m Feb. 24, 1917, Lawrence, Kan., Fred Jonathan Harris, b Oct. 9, 1890, Hays, Kan.; d Apr. 4, 1944, Lawrence, Kan.; buried Lawrence, Kan.

CHILDREN

1. Marguerite Harris, b Apr. 17, 1918; m Aug. 2, 1941, Kansas City, Mo., Edward Kenneth Bishop, b June 10, 1919, Topeka, Kan.

CHILDREN

1. James Daniel Bishop, b Dec. 11, 1944, Lawrence, Kan.
2. Ronald Edward Bishop, b Apr. 23, 1946, Lawrence, Kan.
2. Florence Harris, b Oct. 6, 1922; m Dec. 23, 1944, Lawrence, Kan., Robert Willard Doares, b Feb. 28, 1917, Dronaugh, Mo.

Fred Jonathan Harris had a peculiar ailment, which necessitated amputation of his legs at the body. When I saw him in 1938 at his home in Lawrence, Kansas, he was very cheerful and discussed current events and other questions, with no perceptible thought of disability.

He had a sort of wheeled truck or platform, made (which he strapped to his body) and went about the house (up and down stairs) with not too much effort, apparently.

Angina thrombosis obliterans caused Fred Harris' death in the year 1944. The disease is a white fern-like growth, which fills the arteries and causes flesh and bone decay, as arteries cease to function.

Some branches are lacking on this tree as well as some of the twiglets. It has been impossible to contact all of the various branches, personally, and some to whom I sent invitations to assist in its cultivation have not responded.

Some records were lost, through fires and for other reasons. Some branches of the family did not keep accurate records or if they did, these records became the possessions of persons who did not value them and were destroyed through neglect. The state and nation are endeavoring to keep an authentic record of its people and but for this action on their part, some family records would be irretrievably lost. There is every now and then a member of a family imbued with the burning desire to write a genealogical history. It and the problems they have as they search are many. Some people report having worked for over twenty years. I have worked on this manuscript (not unceasingly, but intermittently) for six years.

Much credit for the collection of this material is due to the following persons:

Mrs. Emma VanDyke Weidlein, 721 Conn. St., Lawrence, Kansas.

Mrs. Frank Penner, 706 Conn. St., Lawrence, Kansas.

James Alexander Robison, 397 Adams St., Oakland, California. (Biographer, Author and Genealogist of the Kinnick Manuscript.)

Mrs. Ema Slatey, Langdon, Kansas. (Copied the original Kinnick Chart; incomplete but helpful.)

Mr. George William Robison, Greenwood, Ind., R.R.1. (Genealogist; designed the Kinnick Chart. Died in his 93rd year at his home. George W. Robison and James A. Robison were brothers.

Attorney Benj. F. VanDyke; member of S.A.R.; deceased 1943.

Mrs. Sarah Paine Hoffman, 630 S. Clinton, Iowa City, Iowa. (Genealogist, Past State Historian (Iowa D.A.R.), Past Regent of Nathaniel Fellows Chapter D.A.R., Iowa City, Iowa.

Mrs. Don C. Bice, Atlantic, Iowa. (Paternal Aunt of Niles Clarke Kinnick, Jr.)

Bertha E. Baker, Librarian, Iowa State Historical Library, Des Moines, Iowa.

Mildred Titus, Secretary, Cemetery Association, Marion, Iowa.

Mr. and Mrs. Burl Joseph VanDyke, 968 Ellenberger Pkwy., W. Drive, Indianapolis, Ind.

Mrs. H. Farr Waggener, 82 Wilson St., Franklin, Ind.

Mrs. Hattie VanDyke, Magnum, Okla.

Mrs. L. C. Walter.

Mrs. Nellie Irene VanDyke, 1617 N. 26th St., Oklahoma City, Okla. (Granddaughter of Emily Camilla Kinnick and sister of

Mrs. Nora VanDyke Clingman, compiler of the Emily Camilla Kinnick Manuscripts.

Mrs. Nellie Irene VanDyke aided in financing this research.



Benjamin Jr.



Berice E. Lowther



Sarah A. Hollawell



Mary E. Kinnick



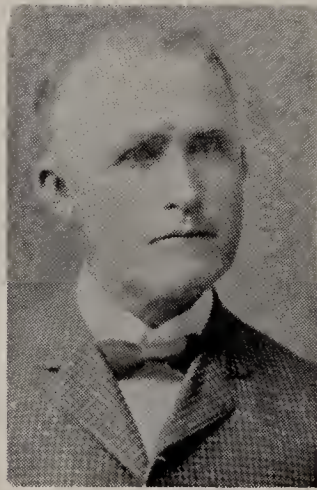
Mj. Russell T. Jewett



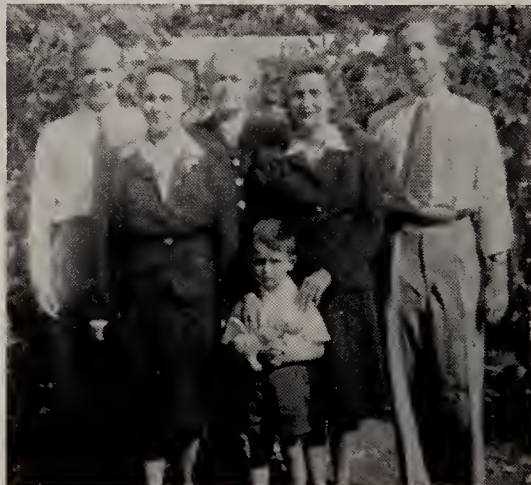
Mary Elizabeth Kinnick, Samuel Minor
Tilson, *Center* — Emma Alice Tilson,
Right — Samuel Merrill Tilson, *Left* —
Marie Agnes Tilson



Emma Augusta Kinnick



Robert Whitesides



Stella Margaret Whitesides (back), Eliza-
beth Opal Whitesides Carr (front), Eliza-
beth Augusta Carr Ransburg and son
Stephen, John Robert Carr (right), Rich-
ard Francis Carr (left)

REFERENCES

1. Stryker's Men of the Revolution, page 798.
2. Service Record in the Adj. General's Office, Washington, D. C.
3. Record in Adjutant General's Office at Trenton, New Jersey, as follows: Private in Capt. Peter D. Vroom's Battalion (2nd Battalion, Somerset County Militia, New Jersey).
4. See National Number S.A.R. 13071, Iowa Number, 141. Atty. Benjamin Franklin VanDyke, b July 6, 1862; d June 23, 1943. He was a member in good standing at the time of his death, at Aurora, Mo.
5. See Kinnick VanDyke Chart, compiled by George W. Robison, whose father married Mary Kinnick, a sister of Emily C. Kinnick (wife of Lazarus VanDyke, my paternal grandfather).
6. Vital Records of Keokuk Co., Iowa, in Clerk's Office at Sigourney, Iowa. This office issued a certified copy of the marriage record of my father, Demetrius VanDyke and Lavina Belle Wolfe, Nov. 5, 1868.
7. Vital Records of Johnson Co., Ind. Statement from the Clerk's Office of the marriage of Lazarus VanDyke and Emily Camilla Kinnick, Sept. 24, 1846.
8. History of Johnson Co., Ind., by D. D. Banta, 1888, Library, Franklin, Ind.
9. 1860 Census of Linn and Keokuk Counties, Iowa.
10. 1850 Census, State Historical Library, Indianapolis, Ind., Genl. Dept.
11. Certified copies of deeds given to and from the VanDyke and Kinnick families in Johnson Co., Ind.
12. Kinnick Genealogy (James) by James Alexander Robison.
13. History of Johnson Co., Ind., published by Brant and Fuller, 1888, Chicago, Ill. See page 824, proof of family connection.
14. Grave Records on file in the State Historical Library in Des Moines. The 1860 Census Records are also there.
15. Grave and Burial Records of the VanDyke Third Generation in the Clerk's office and Cemetery Board's office, Marion, Iowa.
16. Will and Estate Record of Peter VanDyke, Linn Co., Court House, Cedar Rapids, Iowa.

THE ROBISON BRANCH

7. Mary A. Kinnick⁴ (James³, John², William¹) daughter of James Kinnick and Margaret Eccles, b 1930; d 1861; m Dec. 18, 1849, Alexander Robison.

CHILDREN

1. George William Robison, b Sept. 19, 1850; d Jan. 23, 1943.
2. Almira Jane Robison, b Dec. 2, 1851; d Oct. 27, 1900.
3. Emily Ann Robison, b Sept. 11, 1854; d Aug., 1928.
4. Mary Jane Robison, b June 11, 1856; d July 25, 1859.
5. James Alexander Robison, b Nov. 12, 1859.

1. George William Robison⁵ (Mary A.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Mary A. Kinnick and Alexander Robison, b Sept. 19, 1850; d Jan. 23, 1943; m Dec. 25, 1872, Harriett Ann Blake.
2. Almira Jane Robison⁵ (Mary A.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary A. Kinnick and Alexander Robison, b Dec. 2, 1851; d Oct. 27, 1900; m Oct. 25, 1874, Dominicus VanDyke Blake.

CHILDREN

1. Sally Bell Blake, b Mar. 4, 1877.
 2. William Robison Blake, b Oct. 19, 1879, d 1898.
 3. Infant son, b May 4, 1881, d same date.
 4. Infant daughter, b Nov. 3, 1888, d same date.
1. Sallie Bell Blake⁶ (Almira J.⁵, Mary A.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Almira Jane Robison and Dominicus VanDyke Blake, b Mar. 4, 1877; m Thomas Shirley.

CHILDREN

- | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| 1. Lloyd Shirley, b | d | unmarried. |
| 2. Harold Shirley, b | m Ruby Parmlee; | children, none. |
| 3. Ralph Shirley, b | d | unmarried. |
| 4. Orville Shirley, b | d | unmarried. |
2. William Robison Blake, b Oct. 19, 1879; d 1898; unmarried.

IN MEMORY OF GEORGE WILLIAM ROBISON

On Saturday, January 23, 1943, the life of this most remarkable man ended. He was born in a log cabin northwest of old Clarksburg (now Rocklane, Johnson County, Indiana, September 19, 1850, the son of the first child of Alexander Robison and Mary Jane Kinnick Robison. He attended Sunday School in the old log Methodist Church near his home; he also attended District Number 3, in Clark Township, when his father had to blaze a trail through the woods so he and his sisters, Almira and Emily would not lose their way.

Their home was back off the Rocklane-Greenwood road north and a continuation of the Griffith road but afterwards this road was closed by common consent.

His mother died in 1861, when he was eleven years old, and his grandmother, Mrs. Jane Clark Robison Parmer, gave him a home along with his two sisters and brother James. He later attended school at the old Salem brick school house in Pleasant Township, still standing but abandoned as a school, adjoining the farm he purchased and owned for sixty-five years before his death.

Just how long he attended high school at Greenwood, Indiana, I do not know, but he told me he attended school there when my father did after the Civil War. He first taught school at the old Carolina number five school, later teaching for many years at the old Salem School.

He must have been very careful with finances for at the age of twenty-two he was married, on Christmas Day, December 25, 1872, to Miss Harriett Blake. They lost three infant children who never lived, so they were parentless; however, they took an orphan girl when she was quite young whose name was Justice, and she was reared in their home as their own. She was married to Mr. John W. Draper in the home of Mr. and Mrs. George W. Robison, February 15, 1885. The ceremony was performed by Rev. S. N. Wilson, who was pastor of the Christian Church both at Greenwood and Rocklane. Mr. and Mrs. Draper lived to celebrate their fiftieth anniversary. It was marked by the Loyal Women's Class of the Greenwood Church, serving a pitch-in in their home in the Glade community. Appointments were carried out in the Valentine motif and music was the entertainment.

Upon the death of Mrs. Robison, thirteen years before this anniversary, Mr. and Mrs. Draper came back to the Robison home to live with Mr. Robison and care for him in his old age. They had one living daughter who married Mr. Elmer Spurgeon; two other daughters died many years ago.

Mr. and Mrs. Sturgeon took over the Draper farm when the Drapers returned to live with and take care of Mr. Robison but their declining health compelled them to return to their own home into the care of Mrs. Spurgeon. As cousin George told me, "They came here to take care of me, and now I am taking care of them."

So the change was made. Mr. and Mrs. Luther Mayo now moved in with Mr. Robison, she to the housekeeper and he to tend the farm which consisted of — acres. They remained until his death.

After his retirement from teaching, he managed his farm himself all through his long life, and drove his car to Franklin, the county seat, both spring and fall to pay his taxes, when I always had a nice visit in my home with him. He also attended services at the Greenwood Christian Church every Sunday, driving his own car even up to the last week of life. He was fair, blue eyes, possessed the traditional red hair. Physically, mentally and spiritually he was a very strong man, tall and erect in stature, composed mentally, observing, well read and possessed with a remarkable memory. He was considered an authority on the early history of his section of the county, and was sought by family reunions and church celebrations for data of the first settlers from whom he descended. His Dishard ancestry probably contributed to his longevity, along with his Clark, Glen Robison and Kinnick ancestry, but he exceeded those in long life, but the Wishards, many of them approached one hundred years in age. At his death he was one of the oldest persons in his community and very widely known as one of his chief characteristics was making friends.

His well improved farm was on the main highway between Greenwood and old Clarksburg, which is a modern surfaced road.

Not many years before his death he took over part of the farm belonging to his sister's heirs, just to aid them financially.

Not more than two years before his passing away, he had his house, barns and plank fence, which enclosed his spacious yard, painted white,

which could be seen for a great distance, beautifying his home. Also he traded his first car in on a new automobile. On his last visit he said, "Enda, I have purchased a new overcoat," and I complimented him on his good taste in his selection of clothing.

He in his prime had a flowing red beard; then in 1830, he was smooth-shaven; but on the request of his brother James, he let his beard grow and was wearing a French beard, which had turned gray and then white.

HIS NINETIETH BIRTHDAY CELEBRATION

September 19, 1940

On Thursday, September 19, 1940, with 68 of his friends and relatives, George W. Robison observed and celebrated his 90th birthday at his beautiful country home. A large pitch-in dinner was served at noon on a long table on the lawn. He gave a short talk, expressing his appreciation for his friends and the many cards sent to him, and gifts, including two large baskets of flowers. He told of the many changes in the community during his lifetime and the different generations of friends and relatives he had seen come and pass on. The changes have been so evident that he seemed to have lived in different places, he said.

Cousin George recited a poem of his own composition entitled "Not Growing Old." He emphatically said he was not growing old as is explained in the beautiful poem which appears opposite his picture in the front of this book. Though his years number many, he is very much interested in community affairs in both older and younger people and feels that his life has been worthwhile if he has made the world a little better by his having been here. Mr. and Mrs. Luther Mayo who lived with him were host and hostess to the group; they were assisted in making plans by Mrs. J. W. Draper, who spent many years of her life in the Robison home.

Among the guests at his party was a very dear lady, Mrs. Fannie Foster, aged 96 years. Others were from Rocklane, Greenwood, Indianapolis, Chicago and London, Kentucky.

Guy Jones of Chicago took some moving pictures of the group at the noon hour.

CHURCH HONORS OLDEST MEMBER DINNER PARTY HELD FOR G. W. ROBISON

Greenwood, Sept. 20, 1940—Honoring its oldest member, George W. Robison, on the occasion of his 90th birthday, the Christian Church Thursday evening entertained with an elaborate dinner party and brief program. Approximately 125 persons enjoyed the festivities, none more than Mr. Robison himself.

Only one member of the church, Mr. Robison recalled, had lived longer. That was Sally Shortridge, now deceased.

A feature of the dinner was a large angel food cake, baked by Mrs. Carrie Noble and decorated with 90 lighted candles by Mrs. Ira Wilcox and

Harley Stanton presided and on behalf of the church presented Mr. Robison with a tilt-rest chair. Upon accepting the gift, Mr. Robison said, "I never thought of myself as old and never had a chair of this kind, so I don't know how it will affect me." Keen of intellect, active in body, good eyesight, Mr. Robison is a remarkable person for one of his age. His hearing is defective, and he told the audience last night that though he attended church regularly, he hears not one word of the service, but enjoys the expression of worship and the attitude shown by other members present. He has a keen sense of humor, is interested in affairs of the day; oversees the management of his farm, east of Greenwood, where he resides, and enjoys modern life to its fullest.

Other features of last night's celebration included group singing of "Happy Birthday" as Mr. Robison entered the dining room; a solo, "My Task" by Robert Logan, accompanied by Mrs. Esther Bailey, and a radio skit, arranged by Mrs. B. D. Yount and Miss Anne Oldaker. S. E. Wright was general chairman of the affair. Mr. Robison was really feted during the day, a neighbor dinner being held at noon at his country home with a large crowd present.

3. Emily Ann Robison⁵ (Mary A.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of Mary A. Kinnick and Alexander Robison, b Sept. 11, 1854; d Aug., 1828; m John L. Utley.

1. Omar Dow Utley, b _____ m Mary Thompson; children, none.
2. George Robison Utley, m Mary Elanor Mangen Fairchild, children, none.

4. Mary J. Robison, b June 11, 1856; d July 25, 1859.
5. James Alexander Robison⁵ (Mary A.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of Mary A. Kinnick and Alexander Robison, b Nov. 12, 1859; still living Jan., 1947; m Apr. 27, 1881, Evva Julia Whiteneck.

1. Bertha Blanche Robison, b Jan. 7, 1883.
2. Fred Homar Robison, b Feb. 3, 1885; d Apr. 17, 1932.
3. May Elizabeth Robison, b May 28, 1889.

- 1 Bertha Blanche Robison⁶ (James A.⁵, Mary A.⁴, James³, John², William¹)
daughter of James Alexander Robison and Evva Julia Whiteneck, b
Jan. 7, 1883; m 1904, Harry Ewing.

1. Leland Harry Ewing, b Apr. 13, 1905; d Feb. 10, 1942.
2. Orpha May Ewing, b Dec. 24, 1906.
3. Mary Robison Ewing, b Sept. 19, 1908.

1. Leland Harry Ewing, m Helen McMillan (divorced) no children.
2. Orpha May Ewing, m Ralph Applegate (divorced), no children.
m (2) Anthony L. Reed.
Child, Peter Reed.
3. Mary Robison Ewing, m Arlo Kirkpatrick (divorced); m (2) Herman Schloss.

CHILDREN

1. Nancy May Schloss.
 2. Robert Schloss.
 3. James Stephen Schloss.
2. Fred Homar Robison, m Almeta Nation; no children.
 3. May Elizabeth Robison, unmarried.

MR. JAMES A. ROBISON DIES MARCH 24, 1949
IN OAKLAND, CALIFORNIA

It becomes my sad duty to make the final entry in this family history of the passing of one who manifested such interest in its compilation and has contributed so much of his branch of the family, *The James Branch*.

It was my pleasure to have a correspondence with him from December 27, 1942, to the time he was taken ill. The last letter he wrote was written February 20, 1948, while lying flat on his back in a plaster cast. One of his dorsal vertebrae had collapsed and he was in two sections. He said, "If I have to live like this the rest of my days I am ready, ready for the fatal hemlock."

With this letter open before me, and his family records lying on my table, I am overcome with his fine character and ability as a public school teacher, his interest in all things that contributed to culture and a better Christian life.

It was shortly before the death of his older and only brother, George W. Robison in 1943, that this correspondence began. It seemed that George's mantle had fallen on his shoulders and I told him so, for after George's sudden death, I turned to him for help and information.

On his last visit back to the home of his childhood in Indiana in 1944, he asked Mr. Carson of Greenwood to bring him to see me at Franklin, which he did. I was so happy to visit with him those few short hours that November afternoon.

In May, 1945, Mr. Waggener and I made a trip to see my sister Lella and her husband living in Riverside, California, and returned via San Francisco and Oakland, and was entertained by James and wife Evva and daughter May, out to dinner, and in their most pleasant home until 10 p. m. when he drove us to the Greyhound bus station, from where we started on our homeward way via Chicago.

He was then in his 87th year, still working and driving his own car.

Had he lived from March 20, 1949, to November 12, 1949, he would have reached the ripe old age of 90 years.

It is little wonder that since December, 1942, I have formed such a friendship with Cousin James A. Robison. Prior to that time I just had a passing acquaintance which was formed in my childhood, when he and Evva came back to the Clarksburg Church where he was a member in his childhood. He being my senior by almost twenty years and having after his marriage lived in Greenwood, which was five miles to the west, we saw little of each other, each following our own pursuits.

He then was a teacher, married and raising a family, and I going to school getting my education and studying music under Prof. J. M. Dungan, which took me to Franklin College in Franklin, the county seat.

However, we did live at Southport from 1907 to 1912, during Mr. Waggener's pastorate at Baptist Church, and he lived at Greenwood until 1908, we were then neighbors, but knew nothing of each other, for we were both busy people.

But since December, 1942, which found us each in mature life, interested in the same things, each wanting to leave a record of the past to those who come after us, we joined our forces and with the foundation his brother George W. Robison had laid for me, our work together has been a labor of love which has knit our lives and purposes very closely together. And now, how I miss him!

He was left an orphan when his mother died in 1861, when he was only two years of age. Leaving three other children, ranging in age from two to eleven years of age, their grandmother, Mrs. Jane Clark Robison Parmer, took them in for some time and they fell in good hands for she was a fine Christian and they revered her memory all through life. They did live among other relatives for a while, and the eldest son worked as soon as possible for the younger ones. With all these reverses they all went to school and got a good education for their day. James attended old No. 3 district school in Clark Township and the old Salem School in Pleasant Township when my father taught there one winter and he won a prize of a fine gilt-edged, green embossed leather New Testament from my father for good conduct. After the district school he completed high school at Greenwood.

Then he began his teaching career in the district school at the Bagby and Carolina district schools in Pleasant Township and probably other schools. Many people living in Greenwood and the surrounding country today were his pupils. The teaching profession which he chose he followed the remainder of his life, until his retirement in 1936.

FOLLOWING IS HIS SCHOLASTIC RECORD

After graduating from Greenwood High School in Johnson County, Indiana, James began teaching in the district schools in the same county. For years he taught in what is known as the Carolina School, I think it was No. 5,

Pleasant Township, but he didn't at that time know that the school was filled with fifteen of his relatives. It seems his father or brother had not told him of the family relationship existing in that locality. But in after years he made relationship a study, but in his early years he was concerned only with teaching.

Just how many years he taught there I do not know, but he told me "for years." It was published at his death that he also taught at the Bagby District School.

For a number of years he taught in the Greenwood High School, was Principal, then in 1900 was promoted to be its Superintendent.

According to his own statement, he left the Greenwood School in 1905, and accepted a position in the Technical Institute in Indianapolis where he remained until the fall of 1908, at which time he was sent to one of those mountain schools in the Cumberland Mountains, where he had full charge. This school was founded and maintained by the Christian Women's Board of Missions of Christian Church. He was there about five years from which place he went to California in the spring of 1913, where he remained until his death.

They settled in Oakland, California, where he taught in the Technical High School, having had the honor and distinction of introducing Manual Training in the schools, where he became the head of the woodworking department until his retirement in 1936, at the age of 77, having more than fifty years of teaching to his credit, which is an outstanding record. Late in 1941, World War II came on and he was again solicited to teach Government Defense classes of the Marine Electric in Technical High School in Oakland, teaching from six to eight hours per day.

In 1942, in February, both James and Evva, his wife, made the trip to Indiana with the body of their grandson, who died in their home after living with them for nine years.

In 1944, they both came east again. He was on business concerning his Defense Classes which took him to New York, and Evva to visit her sisters who lived in Greenwood, Indianapolis and Toledo, Ohio, and her daughter, the wife of a druggist, living at Frankfort, Indiana, Mrs. Bertha Ewing. That was their final trip East.

The end of World War II terminated his teaching career and in May, 1945, at the time of our visit West we found him employed by the Western Union Telegraph Company, where he remained until February, 1946, when illness overtook him and he was in the hospital for a major operation with three nurses in attendance. He seemed to recover sufficiently that by late summer he was able to drive his car, which he did; but that illness put a final end to his working days.

On February 20, 1946, I had his final short letter telling me he was bedfast. Death came on Thursday, February 24, 1949.

In closing I want to speak of the many honors that have been conferred upon him and the literary connections he had outside of his schools.

He was elected four different times as a delegate to the National Education Association, Washington, D. C., in 1924; Indianapolis, in 1925; Los Angeles, 1931; and in Detroit in 1937; besides attending two N.E.A. meetings as a layman.

He frequently went before high school classes and gave them an hour of history of some poets, then some of their works in recital. April 27, 1943, on the occasion of the celebration of James and Evva's 62nd anniversary as husband and wife, a Study Club to which they belonged met in their home that evening "to bid them bon voyage," with thirty-five members present. James gave the entertainment of the evening—an hour recital.

He held two Life Certificates for teaching in the state of California, each of different type. For a number of years he was official reader of text books in their schools. He held the appointment from the Governor of California as assistant advisor in the local draft board No. 73. In that same year of 1943, he completed a short story, "A Romance of the Nineteenth Century," which really is a story of his paternal grandmother, Jane M. Clark Robison Parmer, beginning with her Clark ancestors who were Revolutionary soldiers in Pennsylvania. He was also a member of the James Whitcomb Riley Association of Indiana.

Since his retirement he did much reading and writing and on May 31, 1937, in a new Plymouth coupe, he and his wife started out on an exploring expedition to historical points of Lincoln and Mary Todd Lincoln in Springfield, Illinois, Southern Indiana and Kentucky for data for his book entitled "Life of Mary Todd Lincoln" and to historical points of his ancestors in Kentucky and Indiana.

Later he and his brother George W. Robison drove by auto to Davie County, North Carolina, the home of the Kinnicks, prior to their coming to Indiana. This trip was rather disappointing for they only went to Mocksville, then the county seat of Davie County, whereas they should have gone as far south as Salisbury, Rowan County, the original county seat of all the land lying in the "Forks of the Yadkin River." However, they found records of the John Kinnick farm at Mocksville, which was very gratifying.

His long life was filled with useful pursuits along literary lines, and he leaves a fine record as a heritage to his family. His life was a benediction to all who knew him.

FUNERAL SERVICES

James A. Robison was born November 12, 1859, in Howard County, Indiana, on a farm just two miles west of Kokomo, where his parents had purchased by a trade with Albert Barngrover. His father, Alexander Robison, and his mother, Mary Kinnick Robison, had intended to move to Iowa, but this trade was made in 1858. In 1859, James was born.

His death occurred on Thursday, March 24, 1949, at his home in Oakland, California. Funeral services were held and interment was made on Saturday, March 26, at Oakland, California.

He is survived by his wife, Mrs. Evva Whiteneck Robison, who is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. David S. Whiteneck, deceased. Mr. Whiteneck

was an undertaker for many years in Greenwood. They lived in the Dill house which was razed recently.

Also surviving are two daughters, Miss May Robison, who is head of the English Department in the Oakland Schools, and Mrs. Harry Ewing, the former Miss Bertha Robison, of Frankfort, Indiana. A son and a grandson preceded him in death a few years ago.

An only brother, George W. Robison, living east of Greenwood on his farm, died January 23, 1943, at the advanced age of 93 years, 4 months and 5 days.

THE JAMES KINNICK, JR. BRANCH

8. James Kinnick, Jr.⁴ (James³, John², William¹) son of James Kinnick and Margaret Eckles, b Dec. 13, 1833; d Sept. 11, 1909; m Mary Alexander, b Sept. 16, 1838; d Nov. 9, 1887.

CHILDREN

1. Cora J. Kinnick, b Jan. 14, 1857; d Nov. 13, 1858.
 2. Oscar A. Kinnick, b Mar. 11, 1859; d Apr. 24, 1862.
 3. Francis R. Kinnick, b July 11, 1861; d Dec. 7, 1878.
 4. Willie Blanch Kinnick, b Apr. 12, 1866; d June 29, 1874.
 5. Anna E. Kinnick, b Mar. 16, 1869, d Apr. 14, 1912.
 6. Olive Gertrude Kinnick, b Nov. 9, 1872.
 7. George H. Kinnick, b Jan. 12, 1877.
 8. Bertha A. Kinnick, b Aug. 18, 1881; d Jan. 10, 1918.
6. Olive Gertrude Kinnick⁵ (James, Jr.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of James W. Kinnick and Mary Alexander, b Nov. 9, 1872; m June 26, 1895, Charles Nicholson.

CHILDREN

1. Georgia Ione Nicholson, b Feb. 15, 1901; d Jan. 10, 1906.
 2. Fred Raymond Nicholson, b Oct. 21, 1908.
7. George H. Kinnick⁵ (James W., Jr.⁴, James³, John², William¹) son of James W. Kinnick and Mary Alexander, b Jan. 12, 1877; m Bertha MacClelland; children, none.
 8. Bertha A. Kinnick⁵ (James W., Jr.⁴, James³, John², William¹) daughter of James W. Kinnick, Jr., and Mary Alexander, b Aug. 18, 1881; d Jan. 10, 1918; m Oral Miller.

CHILDREN

1. Morris K. Miller, b 1904.
 2. Donald W. Miller, b 1908.
 3. Mary A. Miller, b 1911.
1. Morris K. Miller, m Brunhilda Frank.

CHILDREN

1. Dean Miller, b Apr. 23, 1933.
2. Marilyn Miller, b Mar. 12, 1941.

APPENDIX TO THE KINNICK FAMILY TREE

Jabez, of all the Kinnicks, was best known to me as he had married a sister of my grandfather Robison and lived on an adjoining farm to my grandparents. Naturally I had a closer contact to him and his family of thirteen children.

- A. Hannah Jane Kinnick, m James Marshall Henry.
- B. John Kinnick, m LaBoda Morris.
- C. William Kinnick, m LaBoda Morris Kinnick (widow; m (2) Mary Johnson.
- D. George Kinnick died at two years of age.
- E. James Thomas Kinnick, m Martha Ellen Tilson.
- F. Sally Annis Kinnick, m Frank Alexander.
- G. Joannah Kinnick, m Walter Smith.
- H. S. Ellis Kinnick, m Martha Parmer.
- I. Susannah Kinnick, m John P. Myers.
- J. Amelia Kinnick, m Albert Joseph Brooks.
- K. Amanda Kinnick, m William Myers.
- L. Mary Ida Kinnick, m John Jones.
- M. Harriett Kinnick, m William Stevens.

THE KINNICKS LISTED BELOW SERVED IN THE UNION ARMY
IN THE CIVIL WAR

William Henry Kinnick—5th Indiana Cavalry.
 James Kinnick (my uncle)—5th Indiana Cavalry.
 James Thomas Kinnick—70th Indiana Vol., Gen. Harrison's Reg.
 Samuel Ellis Kinnick—Enlisted in the Hundred Days' Service.
 George and John Kinnick, from the State of Iowa, sons of John K.

John Kinnick m Ann ——— Kinnick of North Carolina.

CHILDREN

- I. David R. Kinnick; never married.
- II. George Kinnick m Hannah Grimes.
- III. Susannah Kinnick m John Harris (Alsa, Caswell, Nathan, Mary E., Louisa D.).
- IV. William Kinnick m Sally Ross nee Clark.
- V. James Kinnick m Margaret Eckles.
- VI. Catherine Kinnick m John Eastburn (John, Jr., William, George, Joshua, Eliza, Sarah, Angeline).
- VII. Polly K. m William Etchison.

APPENDIX TO THE KINNICK FAMILY TREE

It is not certainly known which of the Kinnicks went first to Indiana, but *William Kinnick*, son of *John Kinnick* and brother to James Kinnick, Sr., my grandfather, and uncle to *Jabez Kinnick* went from North Carolina as a single man and there married Sallie Ross, nee Clark, a widow and a sister to my grandmother Robison in May 5, 1829.

It is believed that he was the first to arrive, although his nephew, Jabez Kinnick together with James Kinnick, Sr. made a trip back to North Carolina in 1833, all the way afoot.

James Kinnick, Sr., and his family moved to Indiana in 1831, where he died in the year 1834, and his wife passed away in 1843, leaving a family of eight children, none of whom were out of their teens and had to fight the battle of life in what at that time was a wilderness. They all lived to manhood and womanhood; all save one married and had families of their own. Henry who unfortunately was thrown from a horse, which injury caused his death in 1850.

The brothers and sisters of my grandfather, James Kinnick, Sr., were: George, William, David, Susan, Katherine and Polly.

George Kinnick married Hannah Grimes

CHILDREN

- | | |
|---------------------|-----------------------|
| A. Johannah Kinnick | F. Sarah Kinnick |
| B. John Kinnick | G. Washington Kinnick |
| C. Jabez Kinnick | H. Dempsey Kinnick |
| D. Nancy Kinnick | I. William Kinnick |
| E. Elijah Kinnick | J. Penelope Kinnick |
-
- A. Johannah Kinnick m John Barlow
 - B. John Kinnick m Sarah Mock.
 - C. Jabez Kinnick m Betsy Ann Todd, a sister to my grandfather Robison.
 - D. Nancy Kinnick m Joseph Allen.
 - E. Elijah Kinnick m Catherine.
 - F. Sarah Kinnick m John Sheek.
 - G. Washington Kinnick; marriage unknown to me.
 - H. Dempsey Kinnick m Syntha Revis as No. 1; Mary Mock as No. 2.
 - I. William Kinnick m Martha Jane Falconer.
 - J. Penelope Kinnick m Henry Boner.

V—JAMES K. BRANCH CONCLUDED HERE

VI THE CATHERINE KINNICK BRANCH

VI—THE CATHERINE KINNICK BRANCH

1798

WILLIAM KINNICK, SR., AND SARAH KINNICK

of

Bryantown, Charles County, Maryland. First found in U.S.A.—1775.

CHILDREN

- | | |
|------------------------|--------------------|
| 1. Ann Kinnick | 5. Richard Kinnick |
| 2. Elizabeth Kinnick | 6. Joseph Kinnick |
| 3. Milly Kinnick | 7. Joshua Kinnick |
| 4. <i>John Kinnick</i> | 8. Jasper Kinnick |

John Kinnick married Ann —————

CHILDREN

- | | |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| I. David Kinnick, b 1782? | IV. William Kinnick, b 1793. |
| II. George Kinnick, b 1784. | V. James Kinnick, b 1795. |
| III. Susannah Kinnick, b 1786. | VI. Catherine Kinnick, b 1798. |
| VII. Polly Kinnick, b 1800? | |

Catherine Kinnick³ (John², William¹) daughter of John Kinnick and Ann b 1798; d June 12, 1858, aged 60 years; m John Eastburn, b 1790; d Jan. 10, 1861, aged 71 years.

CHILDREN

1. John Eastburn, m Rachel Hubbell.
2. William Eastburn.
3. George Eastburn.
4. Joshua Eastburn, m Marguret Kinnick.
5. Richard Eastburn, m Eliza Mock.
6. Eliza Eastburn, m Caswell Barlow.
7. Sarah Eastburn, m Adam Gilcrist.
8. Angelina Eastburn, m George Kinnick Barlow.

1. John Eastburn (Catherine³, John², William¹) son of Catherine Kinnick and John Eastburn, b _____ d _____ m Rachel Hubbell.

CHILDREN

1. William Eastburn.
2. Catherine Eastburn.
3. George Eastburn, Dicy McClain.
4. Samuel Eastburn.
5. Elizabeth Eastburn.
6. Jane Eastburn, m William Hardin.

3. George Eastburn⁵ (John⁴, Catherine⁵, John², William¹) son of John Eastburn and Rachel Hubbell, b Jan. 5, 1828; d June 26, 1895, aged 67 yrs., 4 mos., 28 days; m Dicy McClain, b Sept. 24, 1836; d Feb. 20, 1907, aged 71 yrs., 4 mos., 7 days.

CHILDREN

1. Jane Eastburn, m William Hardin.
 2. Joseph Eastburn, m Mollie Billingsle.
 3. Emma Eastburn, m Frank Rouse.
 4. William Eastburn, m Ella Lyster.
1. Jane Eastburn⁶ (George⁵, John⁴, Catherine³, John², William¹) daughter of George Eastburn and Dicy McClain, b _____ d m William Hardin, b _____ d

CHILD

1. Ella Hardin, m Charles Wright.

CHILD

1. Garnet Wright.

2. Joseph Eastburn⁶ (George⁵, John⁴, Catherine³, John², William¹) son of George Eastburn and Dicy McClain, b _____ d m Molly Billingsley, b _____ d
3. Emma Eastburn⁶ (George⁵, John⁴, Catherine³, John², William¹) daughter of George Eastburn and Dicy McClain, b May 11, 1868; d Monday, May 14, 1945; m Frank Rouse, b _____ d 1939.

CHILDREN

1. Myrtle Rouse.
 2. Harry Rouse.
1. Myrtle Rouse⁷ (Emma⁶, George⁵, John⁴, Catherine³, John², William¹) daughter of Emma Eastburn and Frank Rouse; m Wendell.
 2. Harry Rouse⁷ (Emma⁶, George⁵, John⁴, Catherine³, John², William¹) son of Emma Eastburn and Frank Rouse.
 4. William Wilson Eastburn⁶ (George⁵, John⁴, Catherine³, John², William¹) son of George Eastburn and Dicy McClain, b Nov. 11, 1861; d Apr. 11, 1929; m Sept. 8, 1881, Emma Lyster, b 1867; d Feb. 10, 1907.

CHILDREN

1. Helen Dessie Eastburn, b May, 1890; d Mar. 9, 1897.
2. Grace Eastburn, b June 1891; d Apr. 21, 1892.
3. Mark Eastburn, b Dec. 3, 1893.
4. Harrison (Cap) Eastburn, b Nov. 9, 1894.
5. Isebel Eastburn, b Feb. 25, 1897.

6. Charles Eastburn, b Dec. 5, 1901; d July 2, 1902.
 7. George Eastburn, b May 20, 1902; d Nov. 22, 1902.
 8. William Eastburn, b July 2, 1906; d July 2, 1906.
3. Mark Eastburn⁷ (William⁶, George⁵, John⁴, Catherine³, John², William¹) son of William Eastburn and Emma Lyster, b Dec. 3, 1893; m Feb. 25, 1914, Jessie Watson.

CHILD

1. William Joseph Eastburn, b July 17, 1915.
1. William Joseph Eastburn⁸ (Mark⁷, William⁶, George⁵, John⁴, Catherine³, John², William¹) son of Mark Eastburn and Jessie Watson, b July 17, 1915; m Aug. 1935, Evelyn Newhouse.

CHILDREN

1. Ronald Lee Eastburn, b Aug. 27, 1936.
 2. Marilyn Eastburn, b July 28, 1940.
4. Harrison (Cap) Eastburn⁷ (William⁶, George⁵, John⁴, Catherine³, John², William¹) son of William Eastburn and Emma Lyster, b Nov. 9, 1894; m April 26, 1919, Loretta Gabin.
 5. Isebel Eastburn⁷ (William⁶, George⁵, John⁴, Catherine³, John², William¹) daughter of William Eastburn and Emma Lyster, b Feb. 25, 1897; m Mar. 27, 1919, Paul Burgess.

CHILDREN

1. Mark Burgess, b Sept. 20, 1922.
 2. Mildred Burgess, b Mar. 16, 1924.
 3. Margaret Burgess, b Mar. 18, 1932.
1. Mark Burgess⁸ (Isebel⁷, William⁶, George⁵, John⁴, Catherine³, John², William¹) son of Isebel Eastburn and Paul Burgess, b Sept. 20, 1922; m Nov. 23, 1941, Kathryn Huffman.

CHILDREN

1. Danny Burgess, b Jan. 16, 1943.
2. Sharon Burgess, b Apr. 12, 1946.

VII THE POLLY KINNICK BRANCH

VII—THE POLLY KINNICK BRANCH

1800

WILLIAM KINNICK, SR., AND SARAH KINNICK
of
BRYANTOWN, CHARLES COUNTY, MARYLAND,
FIRST FOUND IN U.S.A. 1775

CHILDREN

- | | |
|------------------------|--------------------|
| 1. Ann Kinnick | 5. Richard Kinnick |
| 2. Elizabeth Kinnick | 6. Joseph Kinnick |
| 3. Milly Kinnick | 7. Joshua Kinnick |
| 4. <i>John Kinnick</i> | 8. Jasper Kinnick |

John Kinnick married Ann —————

CHILDREN

1. David Kinnick, b 1782 ?
 2. George Kinnick, b 1784.
 3. Susannah Kinnick, b 1786.
 4. William Kinnick, b 1793.
 5. James Kinnick, b 1795.
 6. Catherine Kinnick, b 1798.
 7. Polly Kinnick, b 1800 ?
7. Polly Kinnick³ (John², William¹) daughter of John Kinnick and Ann Kinnick, N. C., b 1800; d _____ m Jan. 27, 1828, William Etchison, Jr., by R. Brook, J. P.; Bondsman, Henry Etchison.

CHILDREN

1. Andrew Eno Etchison, m June 14, 1845, Mary Patricia Godby.
 2. William C. P. Etchison. He was Chief of Police and Tax Collector at Mocksville, N. C.
 3. Polly Etchison, m Mar. 24, 1852, John I. Granger.
1. Andrew Eno Etchison⁴ (Polly³, John², William¹) son of Polly Kinnick and William Etchison, Jr., b _____ d _____ m June 14, 1845, Mary Patricia (Patsy) Godby.

CHILDREN

1. Preston Etchison.
2. Elvira Etchison, m Janis Allen.
3. Mary Frances Etchison, m William Richardson.
4. Louisa Etchison, m William Foot of N. C.
5. Hetty Rozelia Etchison, m Howard Henry.
6. Amanda May Etchison.

5. Hetty Rozelia Etchison⁵ (Andrew Eno⁴, Polly³, John², William¹) daughter of Andrew Eno Etchison and Mary Patricia (Patsy) Godby, b April 22, 1855; d July 17, 1942; m William Howard Henry, b Aug. 29, 1846; d 1909.

CHILDREN

1. Omer Kinnick Henry, b Sept. 13, 1878.
 2. Thomas Andrew Henry, b Feb. 26, 1880.
 3. Samuel Guilford Henry, b Jan. 6, 1882.
 4. Mary Gertrude Henry, b Jan. 9, 1885.
 5. William Franklin Henry, b Oct. 20, 1887.
 6. Vernetta Irene Henry, b Feb. 20, 1891.
 7. Vera May Henry, b May 4, 1894.
1. Omer Kinnick Henry⁶ (Hetty R.⁵, Andrew E.⁴, Polly³, John², William¹) son of Hetty Rozelia Etchison and Wm. Howard Henry, b Sept. 13, 1878; d 1916; m Cora Mullinix, b 1883.

CHILDREN

1. Rilus Eastman Henry, b 1902; m Adeline Bingenheimer, b 1904.
2. Mary Louise Henry, b 1903; m Edward James Green, b 1902.
3. Ralph F. Henry, b 1905; m Helen Peek, b 1906.

CHILDREN

1. Sally Ann Henry, b 1934.
2. Susan Jane Henry, b 1940.
4. Herman Howard Henry, b 1907; m Ruth Boring, b 1908.

CHILD

1. Judie Kay Henry, b 1939.
2. Thomas Andrew Henry⁶ (Hetty R.⁵, Andrew E.⁴, Polly³, John², William¹) son of Hetty Rozelia Etchison and William Howard Henry, b Feb. 26, 1880; m Ethel Plummer, b 1884.

CHILDREN

1. Thomas Howard Henry, b 1914.
 2. Mary Katherine Henry, b 1916; m Robert Brannaman.
 3. Richard Rufus Henry, b 1920.
 4. James William Henry, b 1923.
 5. Jack Plummer Henry, b 1926.
 6. Harriet Ione Henry, b 1929.
 7. Samuel Noel Henry, b 1933.
6. Vernetta Irene Henry⁶ (Hetty R.⁵, Andrew E.⁴, Polly³, John², William¹) daughter of Hetty Rozelia Etchison and William Howard Henry, b Feb. 20, 1891; m Ray VanNess, b 1892; d 1925.

CHILDREN

1. Hettie Louise VanNess, b 1913.
2. Howard Eugene VanNess, b 1922.

1. Hettie Louise VanNess⁷ (Vernetta I.⁶, Hetty R.⁵, Andrew E.⁴, Polly³, John², William¹) daughter of Vernetta Irene Henry and Ray VanNess, b 1913; m Byron Ray Harbert, b 1902.

CHILDREN

1. Marvin Ray Harbert, b 1939.
 2. Morris Guy Harbert, b 1942.
2. Howard Eugene VanNess⁷ (Vernetta I.⁶, Hetty R.⁵, Andrew R.⁴, Polly³, John², William¹) son of Vernetta Irene Henry and Ray VanNess, b Mar. 27, 1922; m July 18, 1944, Gladys Hill in Reading, England.

CHILD

1. Richard Howard Robert VanNess, b June 11, 1945, Reading England. Came with his mother on ship Queen Mary April 6, 1946, to America. His father, Howard Eugene VanNess served with the Armed Forces as Military Police in England, where he met Miss Gladys Hill as a soldier in World War II.
7. Vera May Henry⁶ (Hetty R.⁵, Andrew E.⁴, Polly³, John², William¹) daughter of Hetty Rozelia Etchison and William Howard Henry, b May 4, 1894; m Guy Corrie.
This family lives in Greenwood, Indiana; it was at their home that her mother, Hetty Rozelia Etchison Henry, died July 17, 1942.

OBITUARY

Mrs. Hettie Rozelia Etchison Henry, widow of the late Howard Henry, passed away Friday, July 17, 1942, at the home of her daughter (Vera May Henry) Mrs. Guy Corrie, West Pearl Street, Greenwood, Indiana. She had been ill several weeks. Born April 22, 1855, was 87 years of age.

She was the last surviving member of the family of Eno and Patricia Godby Etchison, who brought their family to Indiana 70 years ago, in 1872, in a covered wagon to settle near Greenwood.

Funeral will be held at three o'clock in the Greenwood Baptist Church, of which she was the oldest living member. Burial will be in Greenwood Cemetery.

Survivors beside Mrs. Guy Corrie are another daughter, Mrs. Verna VanNess, and a son Thomas Henry, all of Greenwood. Thirteen grandchildren and five great grandchildren also survive.

She was the mother of seven children, four sons and three daughters. Three sons and one daughter and her husband have preceded her.

COPY OF JOHN ETCHISON'S LETTER, RICHMOND, VA.,
TO MRS. LOUISE E. UTLEY, CANA, N. C.

Dear Mrs. Utley:

Your interesting letter of August 4, forwarded from Ocala, received today and enjoyed very much. I spent the winter months in Ocala but am

back home now. It certainly did distress me to learn of Will Etchison's death. I first met him many years ago when as a young man I traveled for my father's firm, Etchison's Hat Co. (Hat Mfrs.) of this city.

Will and I kept in touch with each other through occasional letters right through the years and as a matter of fact I liked Will better than any Etchison I've ever known. Like you I did some "ancestral tracing" some years ago, and am enclosing copies of two papers that were sent to me.

In addition to that my father told me a number of times when I was a boy (Will E. told me that his father told him the same story) that the first of our family who came to this country were three brothers who settled near the headwaters of the Juniata(ee) River in Pennsylvania.

They were run off by the Indians and two of them went West while my father's grandfather settled in Montgomery County, Maryland, where my father was born, coming to Richmond in 1865. He told me that our family name was originally spelled with an "A" instead of the "E," but the Maryland family after becoming "southernized" used the "E." Having so much softer sound than the "A" they changed the name to the extent of beginning with the "E" instead of the "A."

I have no doubt that all the western Etchisons and Atchisons are descendants of the two brothers who fled west to escape the Indians and that I am the great nephew of David Rice Atchison, and I, too, have no doubt but that you and Will E. were both descendants in one way or another of the same original source as myself, and that we are cousins.

I met an Etchison in Jonesboro, Arkansas, but he was not the type interested in family history, and I saw but little of him.

I have never heard of the "Kinnick" family that you mention but since one or two William Etchisons are mentioned in enclosed copies you might trace further in that direction. I would suggest that you write to Pennsylvania State Library, Harrisburg, Pa. They might give you a lead that would result in information. Also a friend wrote me to the Missouri State Historical Society, Columbia, Missouri, for historical information. I never did, but you might do so if you wish.

Let me hear from you at any time that I may be of service in regard to our family data and shall hope to some day have pleasure of meeting you.

With kind regards and good wishes,

Sincerely,

John Etchison.

A LIST OF KINNICK NAMES AND MARRIAGES—FIRST GROUP BELIEVED TO BE OF THE JOHN ADAM KINNICK FAMILY

John Adam Kinnick Family

Edward Lee, Patsy Jones, Mar. 29, 1823.

James Lee, Mary Smith, Aug. 17, 1779.

John McBride, Margaret Kinnick, Oct. 13, 1852.

Edward Lee, Temperance Kinnick, Aug. 17, 1852.

Sarah Kinnick, b Apr. 10, 1809; d June 4, 1876, aged 67 yrs., 1 mo., 24 days.

(Margaret, Temperance and Sarah believed to be sisters of Uncle Jack Kinnick who came to Indiana in 1850. These records found in the Lee Bible.)

Relationship of the following Lees

Edward Lee and Temperance Kinnick Lee, great grandparents of Fletcher Lee.

Henry Lee and Elizabeth Fry Lee, grandparents of Fletcher Lee.

Willie Lee and Mattie Smith Lee parents of Fletcher Lee.

Fletcher Lee and lived on the old John Adam Kinnick place.

Marriage Bonds from Salisbury and Mocksville, N. C.

Jesse Eytcheson, Charity Deever, Oct. 27, 1818.

Shadrack Etchison, Lydia Orrell, Jan. 6, 1818, grandparents of Mrs. Utley. Witness, William Etchison.

William Atchison, Sr., July Taylor, Dec. 11, 1829. *Witnesses* William Etchison, Jr.

William Etchison m Polly Kinnick, Jan. 27, 1828. Doesn't indicate whether Sr. and Jr.

William Allen m Milly Brent, Oct. 22, 1823. Witness, William Acheson.

Polly Etchison m Penry Smith, Jan. 21, 1850.

William Etchison's Children

Jesse Etchison m Rebecca Stinson, Mar. 10, 1803; m (2) Nancy Felton, Nov. 13, 1810.

William Etchison, Jr.

Tempy Etchison m Robert Clark, 1815.

Nancy Etchison m Selvey.

Buly Etchison m John Williams, 1818 (Jan. 12).

Milly Etchison m Allen.

The following Brent children were mentioned in William Etchison's will. Their father was Thomas Brent who must have married Milly Etchison Allen after her first husband's death: Buly Brent, William Brent, and Elijah Brent.

William Etchison m (2) July Taylor, Dec. 11, 1821. Children: Emily Etchison, George Washington Etchison.

THE PENNSYLVANIA BRANCH

WALTER W. AND SUSAN ——— KINNICK, HOLLAND DUTCH

This family settled first in Pennsylvania; moved to Belmont County, Ohio; Buda, Illinois and Iowa.

THE PENNSYLVANIA BRANCH OF THE KINNICK FAMILY
 CONCLUDED POLY BRANCH
 WALTER W. AND SUSAN KINNICK
 Holland Dutch Descent

CHILDREN

1. Walter Watson Kinnick, m Mary Estella Symonds; 5 sons and 7 daughters.
 2. Jake (Jacob) Kinnick, no family, m Fanny Fletcher; no children.
 3. Joe Kinnick; no knowledge of his family; married; 2 sons and 4 daughters.
 4. John Kinnick; killed in action in Civil War; unmarried.
 5. Sarah Ann Kinnick Richmond, m Thomas; 2 sons and 3 daughters.
 6. Kate (Katherine) Kinnick Fletcher, m William Fletcher; 5 sons and 4 daughters.
 7. Margaret Kinnick Wise, m Jacob Wise; 2 sons.
 8. Sue Kinnick Lyons, m Jean Lyons; no children.
1. Walter Watson Kinnick² (Walter W.) son of Walter W. Kinnick and Susan ——— Kinnick, b Oct. 11, 1840, Belmont County, Ohio; d Mar. 10, 1919, Buda, Ill., aged 78 yrs., 8 mos.; m Mary Estella Symonds, b Aug. 8, 1841, Bureau Co., Ill., d Jan. 8, 1909, Buda, Ill., 68 yrs., 6 mos., daughter of George and Mary Lee Symonds (Scotch-Irish descent).

CHILDREN

1. Joseph Erastus Kinnick, b Nov. 13, 1864, Buda, Ill.; d July 27, 1925.
 2. Nora E. Kinnick, b Jan. 2, 1866, Buda, Ill.; d Feb. 2, 1866.
 3. Emma Estella Kinnick, b Dec. 9, 1866, Buda, Ill.; d Mar. 4, 1935.
 4. Margaret Ann Kinnick, b Dec. 7, 1868, Buda, Ill.; d Feb. 10, 1920.
 5. Alonzo Palmer Kinnick, b Nov. 2, 1870, Stewart, Iowa; d Feb. 27, 1923.
 6. George Walter Kinnick, b Sept. 18, 1872, Mendon, Mo.; d Dec. 18, 1942.
 7. Ira Odell Kinnick, b July 20, 1874; Buda, Ill.
 8. Katherine Susan Kinnick, b Feb. 22, 1876, Buda, Ill.; d Jan. 20, 1929.
 9. Fanny Alice Kinnick, b Mar. 13, 1878, Buda, Ill.; d May 4, 1894.
 10. Johnny Kinnick, b Nov. 6, 1880, Buda, Ill.; d Nov. 18, 1881.
 11. Mary Etta Kinnick, b May 17, 1885, Buda, Ill.; d Dec. 6, 1939.
 12. Gracie Irene Kinnick, b Oct. 30, 1887, Buda, Ill.; d Dec. 29, 1945.
- Note—Joseph married a Canadian and lived in Canada.
 Emma Estella married William S. Carper, now residing in Buda, Ill.
 Margaret Ann married Lee Brewer at Buda, Ill.; resides in Watertown, Illinois.
 Alonzo Palmer married Nettie Williams; resides at Carroll, Iowa.
 George Walter never married.
 Ira Odell married Delda Mae McCoy, resides at Durham, Wyoming.

Gracie Irene married John Seyller, Buda, Ill.; resides Canton, Ill.

P.S.—It is my opinion, after careful research, that this family is descended from *Joseph Kinnick*, the son of William I. and his wife Sarah, and was a brother of our John Kinnick I; these names appear in the same family as you will see by the record and it is probable that Joseph left Maryland and settled in Pennsylvania, while John migrated to North Carolina from Maryland.

5. Alonzo Palmer Kinnick³ (Walter Watson², Walter W.¹) son of
Walter Watson Kinnick and Mary Estella Symonds, b Nov. 2, 1870,
at Stewart, Iowa; m July 6, 1891, Jeannette Williams, at Carroll, Iowa;
Margaret b d

1. Paul Harold Kinnick, b Aug. 18, 1892.
2. Lucile Kinnick, b Mar. 28, 1894.
3. Robert Hayden Kinnick, b Mar. 25, 1896.
4. Mary Gertrude Kinnick, b Oct. 23, 1902.
5. Lillian Kinnick, b May May 1, 1908.

1. Paul Harold Kinnick⁴ (Alonzo P.³, Walter Watson², Walter W.¹) son of Alonzo Palmer Kinnick and Jeannette Williams, b Aug. 18, 1892; m Aug. 12, 1914, Dorothy Sorensen, came from Denmark when a girl.

1. Leo Millard Kinnick, b Mar. 21, 1917; Lohrville, Iowa.
2. Mary Eileen Kinnick, b Oct. 14, 1918.
3. Edward A. Kinnick, b Aug. 18, 1928.

1. Leo Millard Kinnick⁵ (Paul H.⁴, Alonzo P.³, Walter Watson², Walter W.¹) son of Paul Harold Kinnick and Dorothy Sorenson, b Mar. 21, 1917; m

1. Karen Kinnick. 2. Kathleen Kinnick. 3. Kelton Kinnick.

2. Mary Eileen Kinnick⁵ (Paul H.⁴, Alonzo P.³, Walter Watson², Walter W.¹) daughter of Paul Harold Kinnick and Dorothy Sorenson, b Oct. 14, 1918, Coon Rapids, Iowa; m Leverne Smith.

1. Billy Smith.

2. Jimmy Smith.

3. Edward A. Kinnick⁵ (Paul H.⁴, Alonzo P.³, Walter Watson², Walter W.¹) son of Paul Harold Kinnick and Dorothy Sorenson, b Aug. 18, 1928, Coon Rapids, Iowa.

2. Lucile Kinnick⁴ (Alonzo P.³, Walter Watson², Walter W.¹) daughter of Alonzo Plamer Kinnick and Jeannette Williams, b Mar. 28, 1894; m Wilson Herron.

CHILDREN

1. Wilbur Herron.
2. Donald Herron.
3. Wilson C. Herron, Jr.

All World War II soldiers from Coon Rapids, Iowa.

3. Robert Hayden Kinnick⁴ (Alonzo P.³, Walter Watson², Walter W.¹) son of Alonzo Palmer Kinnick and Jeannette Williams, b Mar. 25, 1896; m

CHILDREN

1. Kinnick (daughter).
2. Kinnick (daughter).
3. Kinnick (daughter).
4. Lyle Kinnick.
5. R. Burdette Kinnick.

Note—Both sons were in the Navy in World War II: Lyle, Motor Machinist's Mate; still in the service on Coast Guard ship; Burdette, Pharmacist's Mate and did X-rays in hospitals.

4. Mary Gertrude Kinnick⁴ (Alonzo P.³, Walter Watson², Walter W.¹) daughter of Alonzo Palmer Kinnick and Jeannette Williams, b Oct. 23, 1902; m Everett L. Brideson.

CHILDREN

1. John Kinnick Brideson, b June 10, 1935 (red-headed).
2. Jeanette Kinnick Brideson, b Dec. 13, 1936 (black-eyed and curly-haired).

5. Lillian Roberta Kinnick⁴ (Alonzo P.³, Walter Watson², Walter W.¹) daughter of Alonzo Palmer Kinnick and Jeannette Williams, b May 1, 1908, at Greenfield, Iowa; m Aug. 22, 1926, at her sister's home, Bayard, Iowa, Delbert Hugh Ford, b Apr. 1, 1904, son of Guy D. and Leta Neff Ford.

CHILDREN

1. Roberta Elaine Ford, b Mar. 7, 1934, Bayard, Iowa, m Wm. K. Kerster.
2. Dennis Kinnick Ford, b Dec. 1, 1938, St. Anthony's Hospital, Carroll, Iowa.

This family lives five miles north of Coon Rapids, Iowa. They are farming 270 acres of land. They are all interested in music, especially singing, for which Lillian has a special talent, along with a splendid voice. She is president of the Carroll County division of the Iowa Federation of Women's Clubs; besides teaching a class of intermediates in the Methodist Sunday School, she is the leader in the State Intermediate Fellowship.



Alonzo Palmer Kinnick, Jeanette Williams, Robert N. Kinnick, Lucile Kinnick Heron,
Paul M. Kinnick, Mary Gertrude Kinnick Brideson, Alonzo P. Kinnick, Jeannettee
Williams Kinnick, Lillian Kinnick Ford



Mary Gertrude Kinnick, Everett Brideson, Dorothy Sorrenson, Paul Marol Kinnick,
Lillian Kinnick, Delbert Ford



Upper Left—Mary Gertrude Kinnick, Everett L. Brideson, John Kinnick Brideson, Jeanette Kinnick Brideson. *Upper Right*—Mary Gertrude Kinnick Brideson, *Lower Left*—John Kinnick Brideson. *Lower Right*—Jeanette Kinnick Brideson.

CONCLUDED
ROSTER OF SOLDIERS WHO SERVED OUR COUNTRY
REVOLUTIONARY WAR

1. William Kinnick, Bryan Town Hundreds, Maryland (Charles County), Census of 1775-1778, Brumbaugh, 1915, Page 311. Maryland Troops in Revolution, Page 17, 7th Reg., 1776, Apr. 4, Enlist. Archives of Maryland, 6th Reg., Sergt., Feb. 12, 1777; Sergt-Major, Sept. 12, 1777. Discharged Feb. 12, 1780.
2. John Kinnick, Bryan Town Hundreds, Charles County, Maryland. By Jno. Harbin, Constable. Census of 1776, for Charles County, Maryland, as recorded in their County Court Records X No. 3, f 641, 647, shows that John Kinnick took the Oath of Allegiance in Bryantown, Charles County, Maryland.
3. Richard Kinnick, Charles County, Maryland. Archives of Maryland. Page 32. Enlisted, July 20, 1776.
4. Jonathan Kinnick, Private. Mass. Soldiers and Sailors, War of Revolution, Vol. IX, Page 307. Capt. Joshua Higgins' Co., Major Zenas Winslow's Regt. Service from Sept. 6-Sept. 13, 1778, on alarms at Bedford and Falmouth, Mass.
5. There was another William Kinnick who enlisted in the 7th Company under Captain John Day Scott (1776), no county named.

ROSTER OF SOLDIERS WHO SERVED OUR COUNTRY
CIVIL WAR

GEORGE KINNICK BRANCH

1. Elijah Brazier Kinnick, son of John and Sarah Ellen Mock Kinnick. Co. G, Second Iowa Infantry. Was wounded in the head at Ft. Donaldson.
2. William L. Kinnick, son of John and Sarah Ellen Mock Kinnick. Corpl., Co. G, Second Iowa Infantry.
3. William Henry Kinnick, son of Jabez G. and Elizabeth A. Todd Kinnick. Fifth Indiana Cavalry.
4. James Thomas Kinnick, son of Jabez G. and Elizabeth A. Todd Kinnick. Sergt., Co. I, 70th Indiana Volunteers. Enlisted Aug. 2, 1862, at Franklin, Ind. Mustered out near Washington, D. C., by Capt. Fisher. Discharged June 8, 1865 by Ben H. Wall, Adj. Gen. of Indiana. Served 34 months. Wounded by bayonet in the leg. Member of Wadsworth Post, G.A.R., Franklin, Ind. 70th Regt. commanded by Gen. Ben. Harrison.
5. Samuel Ellis Kinnick, son of Jabez G. and Elizabeth A. Todd Kinnick. Enlisted in 100 days service.

WILLIAM KINNICK BRANCH

6. John Thomas Kinnick, son of William and Sally Clark Ross Kinnick. Enlisted in Second Iowa Battery. Was in every battle the battery engaged in for three years. Lived at Adel, Dallas Co., Iowa.

JAMES KINNICK BRANCH

7. James W. Kinnick, son of James Kinnick, Sr., and Margaret Eckles Kinnick. Enlisted Aug. 30, 1862, at Franklin, Ind., in Co. F, 5th Ind. Cavalry. Discharged as a corporal, May 30, 1865. Served 33 months.

ROSTER OF SOLDIERS WHO SERVED OUR COUNTRY
WORLD WAR I

II—THE GEORGE KINNICK BRANCH—1784

1. Otto Claude Kinnick, son of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson. Enlisted in the Educational Corps through the Y.M.C.A. in November, 1918, while on the faculty of Eureka College at Eureka, Ill., as head of the English department. He set sail from Portland, Maine, Dec. 23, 1918, for Paris, France, on the Steamer Pannomia. He was assigned to the A.E.F. University, France, at Beaune, where he taught the soldiers until the middle of June, 1919. Before that date all the "Y" educational workers had been inducted into the Government Service. "We are now civilian members of the Army. The red triangle had been taken off and special insignia put on. The men wear all the uniform of an officer except the bars and the like." This is an excerpt from his letter.
2. Joseph Kinnick, son of George K., grandson of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer—Army.
3. Earl Kinnick, son of John K. and grandson of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer—Air Corps.
4. Virgil Kinnick, son of John K. and grandson of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer—Air Corps.
5. Charles Raymond Myers, son of Mary K. and Frank Myers and grandson of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer—Army.
6. Glenn Wayne Kinnick, son of Charles K. and Blanche Burgess and grandson of William Kinnick and Martha Jane Faulconer—Marine Corps.
7. Everette D. Kinnick, son of John W. Kinnick and grandson of John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock of Iowa—Navy.
8. Albert Watson, son of J. Margaret Kinnick Watson and grandson of John W. Kinnick and Harriet V. Vanderford—Navy.

ROSTER OF SOLDIERS WHO SERVED OUR COUNTRY
WORLD WAR II

II—THE GEORGE KINNICK BRANCH—1784

1. Pfc. Joseph Kinnick Wheeler, son of Lora Hollis Kinnick and J. D. Wheeler, grandson of James Thomas Kinnick and Martha Ellen Tilson. Enlisted in Company C, 764th M.P. Bn., Dec., 1942, Indianapolis, Ind. Was in training in the following places: Fort Barrancas, Fla.; Fair Grounds, Memphis, Tenn.; Nashville, Tenn; Camp Shelby, Miss.; Clarksdale, Miss.; Brookley Field, Mobile, Ala.; New London, Conn.; Fort

- Bevens, Mass.; Fort Lewis, Tacoma, Wash. (served as Military Police in all these places). Received honorable discharge from Fort Lewis, Sept., 1944, due to lack of vision; was in the hospital several weeks when this condition was discovered.
2. Sgt. Roland W. Henry, son of Wayne Henry and Hazel Redmond, grandson of James A. Henry and Clara Jones and great grandson of Hannah J. Kinnick and Marshall Henry. Was reported missing for some time, but was a prisoner of war instead from June, 1944, to May, 1945, in Germany. May 10, 1945, at Mones, Belgium, he was released and reported on his way home.
 3. William Myers, son of Paul M. Myers and Virginia L. Taylor and grandson of Amanda Kinnick and Wm. M. Myers. No data received of his rank and service.
 4. Frank Ray Myers, son of Charles Raymond Myers and Ada Sefton, grandson of Mary Alice Kinnick and Frank J. Myers. Enlisted in the Air Corps.
 5. Everett Leoral McClain, son of Mary Belle Allen and Elihu McClain, great grandson of Nancy Smarr Kinnick and Joseph Allen. Enlisted and went to Japan after the war was over.
 6. James Arlie McClain, son of Mary Belle Allen and Elihu McClain. He served in the first battle of the invasion of France and was wounded. Altogether he served four years lacking just a few days. He was a great grandson of Nancy Smarr Kinnick and Joseph Allen.
 7. Bruce Prittle, son of Elijah Kinnick Pirtle and Lillian Fry and grandson of Sarah Kinnick and John W. Pirtle. He was in the Radar Division of the Signal Corps, giving service at Norfolk and Newport News, Va.

ROSTER OF SOLDIERS WHO SERVED OUR COUNTRY WORLD WAR II

II—THE GEORGE KINNICK BRANCH—1784

1. Nelson Eugene Sutton, son of William McKinley Sutton and Fay Paris, grandson of Mattie Ann Smart and Cornelius Sutton and great grandson of Hannah Elizabeth Kinnick and Joseph Henry Smart, Jr. Stationed across seas at Guam and Narm.
2. Charles Joseph Sutton, son of William McKinley Sutton and Fay Paris, grandson of Mattie Ann Smart and Cornelius Sutton and great grandson of Hannah Elizabeth Kinnick and Joseph Henry Smart, Jr. Stationed at Camp Fannin, Texas.
3. Marvin Henry Plummer, son of William Ellsworth Plummer and Naomi Vandivier, grandson of Carrie E. Sutton and Livy Plummer, great grandson of Mattie Ann Smart and Cornelius Ellsworth Sutton, great great grandson of Hannah Elizabeth Kinnick and oseph Henry Smart, Jr. Stationed in Germany.
4. Herbert M. Walker, married Eutana Kinnick who was the daughter of George D. Kinnick, granddaughter of John W. Kinnick and Harriett I.

Vanderford, great granddaughter of John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock. Stationed in Jerusalem, he attended the Navy communications which maintained a wireless link between Jerusalem and Washington, being a member of the Naval Communications Unit in Jerusalem. He was wounded by machine gun fire Saturday a. m., ten minutes after midnight when he walked into a snipers' exchange behind the Consulate. He died Sunday, May 23, 1948, leaving his widow and a 21-months-old son, George Donald in New York. He was a resident of Dallas, Texas. Burial was in Jerusalem.

II—THE GEORGE KINNICK BRANCH—1784

KOREAN WAR SOLDIER—1951

Pfc. Bruce Ballard, son of J. Wendell Ballard and Lucille Mullendore. Enlisted Feb., 1951, Terre Haute, Ind., at Rose Polytechnic School. Basic training, Lackland Field A.F.B., San Antonio, Texas, Feb. to May, 1951. Patrick Field A.F.B., May, 1951, Cocoa Beach, Fla. Missile Testing Wing still in training here, Dec., 1951.) (His picture will appear in the Family Soldier Group.) He is grandson of Queen E. Kinnick and A. T. Ballard.

ROSTER OF SOLDIERS WHO SERVED OUR COUNTRY WORLD WAR II

IV—THE WILLIAM KINNICK BRANCH—1793

1. Ensign Nile Clarke Kinnick, Jr., son of Nile Clark Kinnick, Sr. and Frances Ada Clarke, Omaha, Neb. Entered Naval Air Service, Dec. 3, 1941, as Aviation Cadet Pilot. Was lost at sea in aircraft carrier flight operation, June 2, 1943, somewhere in the Caribbean Sea. He served one year and seven months.
2. Lt. Benjamin Greene Kinnick, son of Nile Clark Kinnick, Sr., and Frances Ada Clarke, Omaha, Neb. Entered the Naval Air Service as Aviation Cadet Pilot (no date given). Reported missing since Sept., 1944. Received this report Feb. 2, 1945. No definite information since. Wife, Lt. Eleanor White Kinnick. No data provided.
3. George William Kinnick, son of Nile Clark Kinnick, Sr., and Frances Ada Clarke, Omaha, Neb. Entered as a V-12 student in Colorado Springs, Colorado College in 1945; gave over two years service. He also enlisted in the Navy. Was returned home June, 1946, after his discharge.
4. Lt. Russell L. Luerssen married Elizabeth Bice, daughter of Ruth Kinnick and Don C. Bice, Sr. Gave service and was discharged at Pensacola, Fla.
5. Don C. Bice, Jr., son of Ruth Kinnick and Don C. Bice, Sr. Entered training and took his boot training and pre-radar training at Chicago. Entered Radar Primary School at Gulfport, Miss. Entered Navy Pier Radar School at Chicago, Ill. Was discharged in time to enter College Sept., 1946.

ROSTER OF SOLDIERS WHO SERVED OUR COUNTRY
WORLD WAR I

V—THE JAMES KINNICK BRANCH—1795

1. Benjamin Franklin Kinnick, Jr., son of Benjamin Franklin Kinnick and Sarah A. Hallawell. Engineering Corps. He enlisted in the 309th Engineering Corps at Camp Taylor, Louisville, Ky. Was 2nd Lt. in Officers Training. Was in Officers Training for Chemical Warfare at Waco, Texas. Stationed at Lakehurst, N. J. Stationed at New York when the Armistice was signed and he was mustered out.
2. Russell T. Jewett, husband of Mary E. Kinnick, daughter of Benjamin E. Kinnick and Sarah A. Hallawell. He was from Marion County, Ind. Was a soldier in both World I and World War II. Was Major in the Air Corps. Gave long service in the Aleutian Islands.
3. Capt. Lewis Vivion Sheek, son of Dr. Daniel W. Sheek, Sr., and Ann Levis Vivion. World War II, stationed at Fort Mason, Calif.
4. Dr. Kenneth I. Sheek, Capt., son of Dr. Daniel W. Sheek, Sr., and Ann Levis Vivion. Stationed at Camp Atterbury, Johnson County, Ind.
5. Martha R. Sheek, daughter of Daniel W. Sheek, Sr., and Ann Levis Vivion. Was a member of the Waves, stationed at Pensacola, Fla. The above three, brothers and sister live at Greenwood, Ind. They are the grandchildren of Martha Harriet Henry and Isaac B. Sheek, and great grandchildren of Eliza Kinnick and Samuel Henry.
6. Howard Eugene Van Ness, son of Vernetta Irene Henry and Ray Van Ness, Greenwood, Ind. He was a soldier of World War II, and served as Military Police in the Army, both in the United States and England, where he met Miss Gladys Hill of Reading, England and they were married there July 18, 1944. He was discharged in Feb., 1946. They have one son born in Reading, England, who came with his mother when ten months old to America on the Queen Mary, April 6, 1946.

ROSTER OF SOLDIERS WHO SERVED OUR COUNTRY
WORLD WARS I AND II

V—THE JAMES KINNICK BRANCH—1795

THE EMILY CAMILLA KINNICK AND
LAZARUS HENRY VAN DYKE FAMILIES

1. Thurston Arthur Blakely, Jr., son of Helen VanDyke Walter and Arthur Blakely, grandson of Nellie Irene VanDyke and Rev. Lloyd Calvin Walter. Served in World War II, near Tokyo, Japan. He was from Enid, Oklahoma.
2. Lt. Julius Robert Troeltzsch, Jr., son of Julius Robert Troeltzsch, Sr., and Ann Ruh. He married Nellie Marie Clingman, daughter of Dr. Nora Bell VanDyke and Dr. Edward Bright Clingman. She was the grand-

- daughter of Demetrius Pleasant VanDyke and Lavina Belle Wolfe. He served as lieutenant in World War I.
3. Truman G. Fass, son-in-law of Katherine B. VanDyke and Willis W. Thomas. He married Fern Thomas, granddaughter of Demetrius P. VanDyke and Catherine Etter. He was a veteran of World War I.
 4. John Wesley Ofter married Donna Blanch Fass, daughter of Fern Thomas and Truman Fass. He was a veteran of World II. She was the granddaughter of Demetrius P. VanDyke and Catherine Etter.
 5. Dean G. Smith married Blanch Thomas, granddaughter of Demetrius P. VanDyke and Catherine Etter. He was a veteran of World War II.
 6. Ray Kenneth East, son of Maudie May VanDyke and Wilford Franklin East and grandson of D. and O. Willard Franklin East. Veteran of World War II; was a prisoner.
 7. David Clair VanDyke, son of Henry F. VanDyke and Mable Jones, grandson of Demetrius P. VanDyke and Catherine Etter. Married Beverly June Stiles. Veteran of World War II.
 8. Floyd E. Thullen married Alma VanDyke, daughter of Homer Franklin VanDyke and Evelin Alice Sago, granddaughter of James Wm. VanDyke and Celia Marquis. He was a member of the U. S. Army.
 9. Richard Earl VanDyke, son of Richard Earl VanDyke, Sr., and Hazel Pickett, grandson of James Wm. VanDyke and Celia Marquis. He enlisted in the Navy.
 10. John Elliot Penner of DeSoto, Kans., son of Leila Claire Weidlein and Frank Hugh Penner, grandson of Emma Belle VanDyke and John Valentine Weidlein. He was a veteran of World War II. Was killed March 19, 1945, on the Franklin Aircraft Carrier.
 11. Sgt. Vern Alton Thornton married Jessie Bernice Weidlein, daughter of Ray Valentine Weidlein and Jessie May Chitwood, granddaughter of Emma Beele VanDyke and John Valentine Weidlein. He was a veteran of World War II.

VI—THE CATHERINE KINNICK BRANCH—1798

1. Harrison (Cap) Eastburn, son of William Eastburn and Emma Lyster, grandson of George Eastburn and Dicie McClain and great grandson of John Eastburn and Rachel Hubbell and great, great grandson of Catherine Kinnick and John Eastburn, Sr. He was a soldier in World War I. No record as to rank or time of service.

THE 200TH ANNIVERSARY OF SALISBURY AND ROWAN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

Radio Address delivered by Wm. D. Kizziah, Register of Deeds for Rowan County, N. C., May 21, 1947, over Station WSTP, Salisbury, N. C.

Rowan County and Salisbury were established in 1753, Rowan being taken from the mother county of Anson and named after Matthew Rowan,

the Royal Governor of North Carolina from 1753 to 1754. The first Court Minutes in the Rowan County records state that the first Court was held in Salisbury, giving us sound evidence that Salisbury was a town at that time. Salisbury was not set out by deed until February, 1755, when a conveyance was made to two trustees consisting of 635 acres lying between Grants Creek and what we know now as Town Creek.

The fact that Salisbury was a recognized town is evident from the fact that it was established as the county seat and at that time there was no other town between Salisbury and the Pacific Ocean, and Rowan County extended to the Spanish Settlements. There was a large Indian village at Sapona, just across the Yadkin River from Trading Ford and there is evidence that this Indian town was probably a thousand years or more old when visited by John Lawson in 1701.

Trading Ford was the meeting place of the many Indian tribes who came down from the Blue Ridge and beyond and for the other tribes in the state. This place was destined to make history later in the future county of Rowan, and the Sapona Indians were destined to be replaced by the white men from Europe.

In the course of years, Rowan County was destined to become a mighty factor in the life and development of North Carolina. Her sons were destined to take their places in the life of the state and to spread out over the middle west and the far west to settle the continent that we now know as America. In the course of years, Rowan County was to see the invading armies of the British march through and later to see fast mail and express trains speed through to the North and South; to see and hear giant bombing planes dart through the air; to see mighty factories and mills with thousands of employees turning out the goods and other articles used by mankind. Rowan County was destined to become the mother of something like thirty-five counties in North Carolina as well as the outpost of civilization in the west.

It is therefore well and proper that Rowan County and Salisbury prepare now to celebrate their 200th anniversary in 1953, only six years away, with a mammoth celebration that has never been equalled in North Carolina. There are few cities or counties in our part of the continent that are eligible for celebrating their 200th birthday. We are among the few and certainly we have the material and the means to hold an event that will attract visitors from most of the states of the Union. That statement is based upon solid ground because we can draw from 35 counties to the North, Northeast and West of us; we can draw from the middle west and the great west, where thousands of people now live whose forebears came from our county of Rowan.

What a golden opportunity to open our doors and let the world in. There is no reason why every Southern Governor and those to the West could not attend and bring with them hordes of visitors to see the land of their forebears and to see what a lovely and progressive place their people left soon after 1800 when the migration was started. It is true that many had

gone on before, like Daniel Boone and his hardy followers. There is no reason why the President of the United States could not come here and take part in an event of such magnitude. The press all over the nation would be the means of carrying the plans that would bring countless thousands here because the drama of Rowan County and Salisbury represents the making of a mighty nation.

We have six years now to prepare for the event. Such a project will take money, time and work. So does anything that is worthwhile. There is a way that it could be partially financed and perhaps other means of raising funds can be developed. I have in mind a mammoth pageant that would start with the Indian settlers and then lead on past to the time when Rowan was established in 1753. Then, to follow down the pathway of time to the present day. What a picture that would unfold and what a rich volume of history we have to draw from. The record is already made and available and all that must be done is to translate this glorious record into a living picture upon the stage.

Our thirty-five sister counties will stand ready to help us with their support and while they are now our sisters, they are also our daughters. Let us turn back the clock of time and see just a few of the things that have taken place concerning Rowan County and Salisbury.

We see Governor Matthew Rowan and his Council in session. They are pondering over a problem of great importance. The people west of Anson desire to have a new county to accommodate the hordes of newcomers who are flowing down through the valley of Virginia and up from the Cape Fear Region to settle in a rich new land of promise. They see the necessity of establishing a county west of Anson. They make the decision and then comes the question, "What shall the name of the new county be?" Heads come together and then someone asks why not name it after the Royal Governor, a good and honorable man. So the young County of Rowan is born and Salisbury becomes the county seat, being the only town in that remote western land. The little village of Salisbury begins to make progress and by 1755 when Governor Arthur Dobbs visited the town on August 24th, and according to the Governor's own words, "Salisbury consisted of six or eight log houses."

These were situated along Main Street and on top of the hill seemed a likely place to erect the courthouse. Only a block away and down the hill was a fine clear spring and handsome shade trees, so there they built the courthouse which in a few years was to be the seat of the District Court, one of six Districts in the state and including two counties now the largest in the state, Guilford and Mecklenburg, the others being Surry, Stokes, Rockingham, Iredell and Rowan.

New settlers swell the population of Rowan and covered wagons by the hundreds begin to roll down from Virginia and states to the north. Richard Henderson employs Daniel Boone and a party of pioneers to open up the territory across the Blue Ridge and in 1769, these brave men set out to explore Kentucky and the middle west, this being the first substantial

settlement made across the hills and by men from Rowan County and Rowan County leaders—a great act in the drama of Rowan.

In 1770 the Assembly created an Act to regulate the fast growing city of Salisbury, now holding probably 50 families or more.

In 1774, on the 8th day of August, one of the most important events in Rowan history took place in Salisbury. A group of patriots consisting of James McCay, Andrew Neal, George Cathey, Alexander Dobbins, Francis McCorkle, Matthew Locke, Maxwell Chambers, Henry Harmon, Abraham Denton, William Davidson, Samuel Young, John Brevard, William Kennon, George Henry Barringer, Robert Bell, John Bickerstaff, John Cowden, John Lewis Beard, John Nesbit, Charles McDowell, Robert Blackburn, Christopher Beekman, William Sharpe, John Johnson and Morgan Bryan, met and organized the Rowan Committee of Safety and passed the Rowan Resolves, which document bears a striking resemblance to the Declaration of Independence passed two years later at Philadelphia. Our Rowan Resolves also are nine months ahead of the famous Mecklenburg Declaration passed at Charlotte. This would be one of the great acts in the pageant of Rowan and Salisbury. Three of the signers of the Rowan document later became Generals in the Revolution and two became Colonels. William Kennon of Rowan is said to have written the Mecklenburg document or had a part in it, and Captain Jack, who carried the Mecklenburg document to the Congress at Philadelphia, was a Rowan man. This would not take any credit from Mecklenburg, but would add more to Rowan's glory.

Another act in the drama could show General Griffith Rutherford, lived near China Grove, in Rowan County, organizing his 2400 men to subdue the fierce Cherokee Indians in the Blue Ridge in 1776 and after a complete victory, he returned to Salisbury and disbanded his army. His victory enabled the settlers in the west and in the mountains to work their farms without being molested by the red warriors.

The story of General Greene's visit to Salisbury and his march through Rowan County would add lustre to any picture of suffering and heroism in the colonies. Arriving at the home of Elizabeth Maxwell Steele, penniless and downhearted, without a friend (according to his own statement); he was given such a warm welcome and such needed gifts of money which was almost unknown here then, that he was encouraged and uplifted in spirit. He led his army across the Yadkin ahead of Cornwallis and fought him to a finish at Guilford Courthouse. With his broken army, Cornwallis retreated to the coast and soon thereafter surrendered at Yorktown and thus gave the people of America the liberty for which they had spent seven long years fighting.

The government took the first census in 1790, listing 124 families in the town of Salisbury, or about 600 people. One hundred years later, the census showed about 2,000 population in the town and 2,400 in 1860.

In 1791 another great event took place in Salisbury when President George Washington visited the town and was received with great acclaim

by the patriots of the community, many of whom had served with him in the war. He made an address from the steps of the building just up Main Street from the home of Elizabeth Maxwell Steele where the present Washington Building now stands. This would be one of the highlights of the pageant.

An outstanding scene would show Andrew Jackson being sworn in as an attorney in the old Rowan Courthouse that stood in the center of the square at Main and Innes Streets, facing to the East, or Northeast down Main Street. It could also show some of his antics while in Salisbury, long before he became President of his country.

With the construction of the North Carolina Railroad through Rowan County and Salisbury and the building of the great industries shortly before the Civil War, the curtain was raised for the glorious part that Rowan played in that fierce conflict.

A day should be set aside for the old churches of Rowan, including Thyatira, Organ, Lowerstone, St. Peters, Joppa, Bethany, Centre, and others that have served our people. The civic clubs, patriotic organizations and fraternal orders, and the service or veterans organizations would all have a part in this great drama. Our schools and colleges as well as our industrial plants would have a part, and in one great united body with success as their goal, the story of Rowan County and Salisbury could be shown as several magnificent acts on a mammoth stage. The next six years will pass quickly and let our people determine now that 1953 will turn up the mightiest celebration in the history of North Carolina and put Rowan County and Salisbury on the lips of the people throughout the nation.

What a cast we would have for our pageant! Matthew Rowan, Governor Dobbs, Daniel Boone and his parents, Richard Henderson, Governors Martin and Stokes, Generals Washington, Greene, Daniel Morgan, Rutherford and Locke, as well as others from our own county. Also Andrew Jackson, Judge Pearson, Samuel Young, Captain Galbraith Falls, Captain John Beard, and Elizabeth Maxwell Steele, Dr. Samuel E. McCorkle, and then certain members of the British Army, who soon were to hand over their arms to General Washington at Yorktown. We have the players—we have the material for the pageant—and now let all of our fine organizations get together and follow through with the project.

In closing, may I remind the folks of our county that the Elizabeth Maxwell Steele Chapter of the D.A.R. is sponsoring the erection of a monument to Mrs. Steele and your contributions now will help to insure a handsome monument which would be one of the main attractions in the 200th Anniversary. If you have not yet made your contribution, send it now to Mrs. R. Lee Wright, Salisbury, N. C.

ALLIED FAMILIES

THE WISHARD FAMILY

My great grandmother, Annis Wishard, was born on Christmas Day, December 25, 1775, in Pennsylvania, about 17 miles southwest of Philadelphia.

The Wishards lived in Scotland for many years and at the time of the Reformation were persecuted for their faith, until finally William Wishard fled to Northern Ireland and settled in the Northumberland Region.

He had fallen in love with Susannah Lytle, daughter of Lord Lytle, who was much younger than he, which accounts for the objection to their marriage by the parents.

So they decided to elope, and came to America. They had one son, William, born in Ireland before they sailed. They arrived near Philadelphia on what was known as "The Waters of Brandywine."

Their second son Samuel and their two daughters, Annis and Jane were born while living in that place.

William, the progenitor of our branch of Wishards, and Susannah Lytle Wishard were the parents of thirteen children born in the following order:

William, Jr., born in 1772, in Ireland.

Samuel, born in Pennsylvania.

Annis, born in 1775, (Dec. 25), Pennsylvania.

Jane, born in Pennsylvania.

Abram, born in Red Stone Fort, Western Pennsylvania.

Henry, born in Western Pennsylvania.

Nancy, born in Western Pennsylvania.

Elizabeth, born in Western Pennsylvania.

Joseph, born in Western Pennsylvania.

Susannah, born in Western Pennsylvania.

Ellis, born in Western Pennsylvania.

John (father of Uncle Billy), 1792 (June 23), born in Western Penna.

James (1794), born near Blue Licks, Nicholas County, Kentucky.

Susannah, the mother, survived his birth only a few weeks and died January 16, 1795, at the age of 42 years. She was 24 years younger than her husband. At that time her eldest daughter Annis was just 20 years old.

In 1799, four years later, William married Elizabeth Furlow Rhodes and they had two sons, Andrew and Robert.

He, William Wishard, was born in 1729, and died May 31, 1814, at the age of 85 years. He and Susannah Lytle Wishard are buried in Nicholas Co., Kentucky, northeast of Carlisle in the Pleasant Valley Cemetery where other members of the family also are buried and which I visited in 1936, which cemetery is enclosed by a native stone wall, built by the Wishard

family under the supervision of Dr. William Niles Wishard of Indianapolis, Indiana, a few years before his death in 1941.

William Wishard, besides other characteristics, brought with him to this country, was a heavy shock of red hair, according to Elizabeth Moreland Wishard, related in her history of her father, Dr. William Henry Wishard.

Annis Wishard was married three times. First to Andrew Robison in 1794, and had two sons, Thomas and Andrew. Second, to William Alexander, and had three children, Samuel, James and Susan. Third to John Todd (from whom I am descended) and had two daughters, Jane and Elizabeth Ann. Most of her seven children came to Indiana and lived near their mother during her declining years and married into the families close around them until I find I am related by blood to almost all the community of Old Clarksburg, which was also named for her son-in-law, Glenn Clark. Annis' three marriages have complicated greatly the writing of this history. I have often wondered at her long life under these pioneer surroundings. But the Wishards came from a strong stock. They were very large of frame for the most part and had strong constitutions which was very necessary in making a home out in the backwoods of Indiana. My Aunt Sue said Annis was a large woman and I know her daughter, Elizabeth Ann Todd, born May 13, 1818, was large for she was my grandmother. I knew her well, for I was 20 years old when she died, April 27, 1898, outliving my grandfather Jabez Graham Kinnick, seven years, and just lacked two weeks of being 80 years old.

Elizabeth Ann partook of the Wishard characteristics, both in appearance and long life. Most of the Wishards had blue eyes and light complexion which she possessed. Two of her cousins became doctors and practiced medicine at Greenwood, Indiana, then in Indianapolis for many years, where one of them, Dr. William Henry Wishard died at about 98 years of age, in 1913.

He was born January 17, 1816, and practiced all over Johnson and Marion counties his entire life. I remember visiting my grandmother; she was just two years younger than he, and the family ties between them seemed very strong, which again was a Scotch tendency.

John Wishard, Annis Wishard's younger brother, entered land in White River Township of Johnson County, Indiana, in 1825, where a son, Dr. Joseph M. Wishard was born January 1, 1828, who also followed the practice of medicine.

They also had a brother who became a prominent minister of the Presbyterian Church and held many pastorates, one of which was the Franklin Presbyterian Church, Franklin, Indiana. His name was Rev. Samuel Ellis Wishard. The Wishards were dissenters and strong Scotch Presbyterians.

Annis Wishard's younger brother, Col. John Wishard, married Agnes Oliver, and to this union were born the following children:

1. William Henry Wishard, born Jan. 17, 1816; died 1913.

2. Martha Wishard.
3. James Harvey Wishard, died aged 30 years.
4. John Oliver Wishard.
5. Andrew Wishard, died in early life.
6. Samuel Ellis Wishard.
7. Joseph Milton Wishard.
8. Margaret Ann Wishard.
9. Robert Courtney Wishard, died in early life.
10. Thomas Wishard, died in early life.
11. Agnes Jane Wishard, died in early life.

The remaining six lived beyond three score years and ten, their average age being 86 years. Four of them—William H., Martha, Samuel Ellis and Margaret Ann celebrated their golden weddings.

Dr. William Henry Wishard had a son, Dr. William Niles Wishard, who followed his father's profession and became an eminent physician in the city of Indianapolis and died there January 22, 1941, thus giving sixty years of his life to the healing of the body. Dr. William Niles Wishard also has a son, William Jr., who has taken over his father's practice when he was compelled to lay it down by death. He would have been 90 years old his next birthday.

So longevity runs in that side of our family.

I must also state that Annis had a son, Samuel Alexander, by her second marriage to William Alexander, who became a prosperous physician. He located at Clinton, Miss., where he practiced and finally died, unmarried, and my father, James T. Kinnick, and his brothers and sisters shared in his estate, some time in the eighties or nineties. Some other things run in the family besides red hair and longevity, namely, the choice of the medical profession.

Annis Wishard Todd died in 1848, aged 73 years. John Todd, her husband, died in 1832, aged 75. Both are buried in the Old Pioneer Clark Cemetery across the road from their home, on land which was a gift for public burial ground by her daughter Susan Wishard Alexander Clark and husband Archibald Glenn Clark, as early as 1830, from the northwest corner of their farm, where two of their little daughters are buried.

They also gave ground for a schoolhouse which was located south of the Clark Cemetery a short distance.

By these gifts they manifested their generosity and interest in the important things of life in a public spirited manner which is very commendable.

TODD

As to our Todd ancestry, I have tried in vain to trace John Todd's lineage to other Todds of Kentucky which were so numerous. According to George W. Robison and James A. Robison, our John Todd was a full-

blooded Irishman and was engaged in selling Irish linen through the region of Kentucky where Annis lived, who was a widow for the second time. He stopped at her home and sold her some linen. That was their first meeting. How long that was before they were married we do not know. But he was much older than Annis; he was born in 1757, and she in 1775, a difference of eighteen years.

Their first child, a daughter, Jane, was born in 1815, so they were probably married about 1814. The next and last child born was a daughter Elizabeth Ann born in 1818, who was my grandmother. As far as I know John Todd left no written record of his family. But he was so close to Lexington, Ky., that I thought we might find ourselves related to the Todds of the Mary Todd Lincoln family. But they were Scotch, and so far nothing has developed in that direction. He was old enough to have served in the Revolutionary War, but we have no record of that.

FIRST MARRIAGE

THE ROBISON FAMILY

Annis Wishard m (1) Andrew Robison, 1794.

CHILDREN

1. Thomas Robison, b Aug. 18, 1797 in Ky.; d Feb. 8, 1836 in Ind.
2. Andrew Robison, Jr., b in Ky.
Thomas Robison, b Aug. 18, 1797, in Fleming County, Ky.; m Aug. 10, 1826, Jane M. Clark, b Sept. 8, 1807, in Muhlenburg Co., Ky.

CHILDREN

1. Sarah Robison, b Oct. 3, 1827, in Monroe Co., Ind; m Nov. 20, 1845, William H. Dungan, b Nov. 25, 1824, Washington Co., Virginia.
2. Andrew C. Robison, b Jan. 18, 1829.
3. Alexander Robison, b Dec. 1, 1830, Clarksburg, Johnson Co., Ind.; m Dec. 18, 1849, Mary A. Kinnick, b 1830; d 1861.
4. Annis Robison, b Oct. 26, 1832; m Rastus Holmes.
5. Thomas M. Robison, b June 21, 1834; m 1856, Ann Eliza Holmes, b Feb. 23, 1835, Warren Co., Ohio.
1. Sarah Robison, m Nov. 20, 1845, William H. Dungan, son of Charles G. and Nancy Johnson Dungan.

CHILDREN

1. Charles T. Dungan, b Nov. 20, 1846.
2. George H. Dungan, b Sept. 1, 1846.
3. Jane Dungan, b Sept. 12, 1850.
4. Nancy A. Dungan, b Nov. 11, 1852.
5. James A. Dungan, b Dec. 3, 1854.
6. Elizabeth A. Dungan, b Nov. 6, 1857.

7. Joseph J. Dungan, b Aug. 18, 1861.
8. Eliza Frances Dungan, b Oct. 11, 1864.
2. Andrew C. Robison, b Jan. 18, 1829; unmarried.
3. Alexander Robison, m Dec. 18, 1849, Mary A. Kinnick, daughter of James and Margaret Eckles Kinnick.

CHILDREN

1. George W. Robison, b Sept. 19, 1850; m Dec. 25, 1872, Harriett Ann Blake.
2. Almira Jane Robison, b Dec. 2, 1851; m Oct. 25, 1874, Dominicus VanDyke Blake.
3. Emily Ann Robison, b Sept. 11, 1854; m John L. Utley.
4. Mary Jane Robison, b June 11, 1856; d July 25, 1859.
5. James Alexander Robison, b Nov. 12, 1859, d Mar. 24, 1949; m Apr. 27, 1881, Evva Julia Whitenack.
4. Annis Robison, m Erastus Holmes, son of Rev. Giles Holmes and Martha Holmes.
5. Thomas M. Robison, m 1856, Ann Eliza Holmes, b Feb. 23, 1835, daughter of Rev. Giles Holmes and Martha Holmes, Warren Co., Ohio.

CHILDREN

1. Eugene A. Robison, b May 30, 1857.
2. Infant, b Apr. 6, 1870; unnamed.
1. Eugene A. Robison, m 1888, Lavina Mullendore, daughter of Louis and Harriett Record Mullendore.

CHILDREN

1. Giles Robison lives at Boggstown, Ind.
2. Wayne Robison lives at Wooster, Ohio.
3. Lois Robison Kelley lives at Houston, Texas.
4. Ivan Robison lives at Franklin, Ind., R. R.
5. Orlando Robison lives at Greenwood, Ind., R. R. 1.

THE DUNGAN FAMILY OF FIRST MARRIAGE

Charles G. Dungan, b Dec. 11, 1798; d Mar. 22, 1877; m Nancy Johnson, b Apr. 24, 1804; d 1900.

CHILDREN

1. John J. Dungan.
2. Elizabeth Dungan.
3. William H. Dungan.
1. John J. Dungan.
2. Elizabeth Dungan, m Dec. 14, 1848, William Tilson, son of Stephen and Annie Buchanan Tilson.

CHILDREN

1. Annie Tilson, b 1851, m George Cunningham. Children: 1, Fannie; 2, Leon; 3, Delly; 4, Lizzie Cunningham.
2. Nancy Tilson, b 1852; m Robert Rouse. Children: 1, Leona; 2, Joseph Rouse.
3. George Tilson, b Jan. 29, 1856; m Nancy A. Dungan.

CHILDREN

1. Charles N. Tilson, b Dec. 1, 1883, Rocklane, Ind.
2. Mary E. Tilson, b May 16, 1887, Rocklane, Ind.
3. Curtis H. Tilson, b Dec. 4, 1893, Rocklane, Ind.
4. Catherine Tilson, b Aug., 1858; m Benjamin Harris.

CHILDREN

1. William Harris, b May 23, 1878.
2. Frank Harris, b 1879; d 1896.
3. Joseph Harris, b 1882.
4. Clara Harris, b 1884; d Jan., 1896.
5. Mary Harris, b 1885; d Jan., 1896.
6. Bessie Harris, b 1888.
7. Alma Harris, b 1891.
8. Maude Harris, b 1893.
9. Benjamin Harris, b 1896.
5. Mary Tilson, b Jan., 1860; d 1880; m Augustus Johnson. Child: Charles Johnson, b 1878.
6. Margaret Tilson, b Jan., 1860, Rocklane, Ind.
7. Harvey Tilson, b June, 1863; m Susan Billingsley, Rocklane. Child: Homer S. Tilson, b 1891; m Lenna Copeland, daughter of George and May Barlow Copeland.
3. William H. Dungan, b Nov. 25, 1824, in Washington Co., Va.; m Nov. 20, 1845, Sarah Robison, b Oct. 3, 1821, in Monroe Co., Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Charles T. Dungan, b Nov. 27, 1846.
2. George H. Dungan, b Sept. 1, 1848.
3. Jane Dungan, b Sept. 12, 1850 (teacher); m Rev. James Roberts. Children: Clara and Grace Roberts.
4. Nancy A. Dungan, b Nov. 11, 1852; m George Tilson: Children: Charles N., Mary E., Curtis H.
5. James A. Dungan, b Dec. 3, 1854 (teacher).
6. Elizabeth A. Dungan, b Nov. 6, 1857; unmarried (teacher).
7. Joseph A. Dungan, b Aug. 18, 1861; m Bessie Halfacre, b 1864. Children: 1, George; 2, John; 3, Ruth; 4, Margaret.
8. Eliza Frances Dungan, b Oct. 11, 1864; m John F. Clark. Child: Leland Clark.

SECOND MARRIAGE

ALEXANDER FAMILY

Annis Wishard, b Dec. 1775, Pa.; d 1848, Ind; m (2) about 1804 in Kentucky, William Alexander, b May 7, 1770, in North Carolina.

CHILDREN

1. Susan Wishard Alexander, b Feb. 1, 1805, in Kentucky.
2. James Alexander; farmer in Boone Co., Ind.
3. Dr. Samuel Alexander, M.D., b in Ky.; practiced in Clinton, Miss.; never married; d about 1890 in Clinton, Miss.
1. Susan Wishard Alexander, b Feb. 1, 1805, in Ky.; d 1859, in Iowa; m (18 years) Archibald Glenn Clark, b Apr. 8, 1800, in Ky.; d June 29, 1856, in Iowa. Both died on the farm they had purchased, eight miles south of Indianola, Warren Co., Iowa.

CHILDREN

1. Sallie Annis Clark, b July 24, 1824, in Kentucky; d at less than one year of age.
 2. Eliza Clark, b 1826, in Indiana.
 3. William Clark, b 1828, in Indiana.
 4. Sarah Clark, b 1830, m M. Tharp; she was born in Indiana.
 5. George Clark, b 1831 in Indiana; Civil War soldier; buried in Arlington Cemetery.
 6. Mary Clark, b 1832, in Indiana.
 7. Susan Clark, b 1834, in Indiana; m Luther Tharp.
- The above six were born in Clark Township, Johnson Co., Ind., and married by 1855.
8. Moses Clark.
 9. Elizabeth Clark, b 1837, in Ind. (Moses and Elizabeth, twins).
 10. James Samuel Clark, b Dec. 17, 1841, in Indiana.
 11. Nancy Bell Clark, b 1845, in Indiana; m William Kinsley.
 12. Emily Clark, b 1847; d 1851, at four yrs., in Indiana.
 13. Julia Clark, b 1849; d 1851, at two yrs., in Indiana.
Both buried in the same grave in the Clark Pioneer Cemetery, about one mile northwest of the old Clarksburg Church (Rock-lane); the land was given by their parents.
10. James Samuel Clark, b Dec. 17, 1841; m Nov. 29. 1870, Laura C. Hutchison of Des Moines, Iowa, where they lived at 715 5th St. She died Aug. 23, 1871.
m (2) Fannie M. Page, Oct. 18, 1876, at her home in Iowa City, Iowa. They lived at 718 5th St., Des Moines, Iowa.

CHILDREN

1. Laura Osgood Clark, b 1880.
2. Glenn Clark.
3. Page Clark.

4. Dot Clark.
5. Helen Clark.
6. Morton Clark.
2. Eliza Glenn Clark, b 1826 in Indiana; m Joseph Clark.
 Child: James Glenn Clark, m Marie Jane Dalton.
 Child: Nelle May Clark, m Herbert B. Scott.
 Child: Marjorie Scott, m Robert Hamilton Moore.

My acquaintance with Mrs. Marjorie Scott Moore began in August, 1944, when I received a letter from her when she and Mr. Moore were in the University of Illinois at Urbana, concerning my knowledge of the Wishard family from which we both are descended. She has done a vast amount of research work in various libraries in connection with her graduate work for which she was allowed credit. Her home at that time was in Connersville, Ind.

3. William A. Clark, b 1830; d 1885; m Mary E. Kinnick, b 1831; d 1893. Mr. Clark was a Methodist minister and was a soldier in the Civil War. Both are buried in the Orleans Cemetery, Appanoose Co., Iowa.
4. Sarah Clark, b 1830; m Tharp.
5. George Clark, b 1831; d May 22, 1898, in Washington, D. C.; m

CHILDREN

1. Edith Clark became State Supt. of Instruction of Wyoming.
2. Clifford Clark became a ranchman in Wyoming.
3. Elenor Clark became a fine Latin teacher.

Their father was a Civil War soldier and became a General in the 34th Iowa Regiment. At the close of the war he was appointed U. S. Marshal of the state of Iowa with offices in Des Moines. Later he was stationed at Washington, D. C., where he died. He was married, but have no record of his wife's name. He was laid to rest in Arlington Cemetery by his brother, Capt. James Samuel Clark, who took their three orphaned children to his own home in Des Moines, Iowa, where he and Mrs. Clark raised and educated them as their own children.

6. Mary Clark, born and married in Indiana; no record.
7. Susan Clark, b 1834 in Ind.; d in Iowa; m 1855 Luther Tharp; d in Iowa. They lived on a farm in Warren Co., Iowa, not far from Indianola.
8. Moses Clark, b 1837 in Ind. (twin), m Lizzie in Iowa. They lived in Warren Co., Iowa, on a farm from where he enlisted in the 34th Iowa Regt. in the Civil War, leaving his wife and children on the farm.
9. Elizabeth Clark, b 1837 in Indiana; m in Iowa.
10. James Samuel Clark, b Dec. 17, 1841, in Ind.; m (1) Nov. 29,

1870, Laura C. Hutchinson of Des Moines, Iowa, where they lived at 718 5th St.; where she died Aug. 23, 1871.

m (2) Oct. 18, 1876, Fannie M. Page, at her home in Iowa City, Iowa. They lived at 718 5th St., Des Moines, Iowa.

CHILDREN

1. Laura Osgood Clark, b 1880.
2. Glenn Clark, b 1882.
3. Page Clark, b 1884; d June 21, 1896, with appendicitis.
4. Dot Clark.
5. Helen Clark.
6. Morton Clark.

James Samuel Clark, after the death of his mother when the home was broken up, taught in the District School for one summer. Then the urge to go to college became very pronounced. Through the kindness of a friend he secured a scholarship in the Iowa Wesleyan University at Mt. Pleasant for the fall term of 1860, which was the first college established in the state. In April of 1861, the Civil War began with Lincoln's call for 75,000 soldiers. He also enlisted in the 34th Iowa Regiment with the rank of 2nd Lieutenant and later was promoted to Captain. It will be noted that four Clark brothers served in the 34th Iowa Regiment: William, George, Moses and James Samuel.

11. Nancy Belle Clark, b 1845 in Indiana; d in Indiana; m William Kinsley. Children: lived in Shelby Co., Ind.

THIRD MARRIAGE

Annis Wishard Robison Alexander, b Dec. 25, 1775, Penna.; d 1848, Johnson Co., Ind.; m (3) about 1814, John Todd, b 1757, probably in Ireland; d 1832, Johnson Co., Ind.

CHILDREN

1. Jane Todd, b July 25, 1815, Ky.; d June 30, 1888, Johnson Co., Ind.; m William Wilson, 1833, b Aug., 1812; d May 10, 1864.
2. Elizabeth Ann Todd, b May 13, 1818, Ky.; d Apr. 27, 1898, Johnson Co., Ind.; m Dec. 14, 1834, Clarksburg, Ind., Jabez Graham Kinnick, b Apr. 15, 1812, N. C.; d July 3, 1891, Clarksburg, Ind.

The record of the descendants of these two families will be found in the George Kinnick Branch and the Wilson Branch.

THE CLARK FAMILY

Alexander Clark married Nancy Diaz, probably in Scotland.

A son, Alexander Clark, Jr., b Oct. 20, 1775, d 1846; m July 3, 1797, Sally Glenn, b Jan. 1, 1778; d 1859.

CHILDREN

1. George Clark, b June 28, 1798; m Nov. 15, 1827, Isabelle Glenn.
2. Archibald Glenn Clark, b Apr. 8, 1800; d June 29, 1856; m Sept. 4, 1823, Susannah Wishard Alexander, b Feb. 1, 1805; d 1859.
3. Samuel Clark, b Feb. 8, 1802; m Dec. 21, 1823, Tally Wood, d Dec. 23, 1830.
4. Sarah Clark, b Feb. 6, 1804; m July 4, 1822, Richard Ross, d Sept. 24, 1825. m (2) May 5, 1829, William Kinnick, b Mar. 20, 1793; d Apr. 8, 1863.
5. Alexander Clark, Jr.
6. Jane M. Clark, b Sept. 8, 1807; m Aug. 10, 1826, Thomas Robison, b Aug. 18, 1797, d Feb. 8, 1836.
7. Nancy F. Clark, b Sept. 25, 1809; m Sept. 2, 1836, John Harbert.
8. Susannah Clark, b Apr. 29, 1811; m Sept. 25, 1833, John McClain, d Aug. 31, 18 ?
9. Robert H. Clark, b Oct. 25, 1813.
10. Mary A. Clark, b Sept. 25, 1815; d Apr. 15, 1853; m Aug. 26, 1841, Henry Byerly.
11. Moses F. Clark, b Nov. 23, 1818; m 1840, Mary Burk.
12. Eliza Ann Clark, b Sept. 9, 1821.

Alexander Clark married Nancy Diaz, probably in Scotland.

A son, Samuel Clark, b Feb. 22, 1781; m June 12, 1810, Susannah Glenn, b Oct. 31, 1782.

CHILDREN

1. Archibald G. Clark, b Nov. 27, 1815; m Apr. 22, 1855, Catherine Kinnick.
2. William Henry Clark, b Nov. 28, 1819; m Mar. 2, 1843, Lucinda Herby.
3. Samuel A. Clark, b Oct. 14, 1822; m June 11, 1846, Mary Darrough.

CHILDREN

1. Susan Clark, m Granville Griffith.
2. Melissa Clark, m David Tilson.
3. Elizabeth Clark, died unmarried.
4. Margaret Clark, moved west.
5. James W. Clark, b Apr. 14, 1857; d Oct. 16, 1841; m Fanny B. Todd.
6. John S. Clark, b July 16, 1860; d Nov., 1942; m Eliza Frances Dungan, b Oct. 11, 1864.

THE CLARK FAMILY

Alexander Clark married Nancy Diaz, probably in Scotland.

1. A son, Alexander Clark, Jr., b Oct. 20, 1775; d 1846; m July 3, 1797, Sally Glenn, b Jan. 1, 1778; d 1859.
2. Samuel Clark, b Feb. 22, 1781; m June 12, 1810, Susannah Glenn, b Oct. 31, 1782.

CHILDREN

1. Archibald G. Clark, b Nov. 27, 1815; m Apr. 22, 1855, Catherine Kinnick.
2. William Henry Clark, b Nov. 28, 1819; m Mar. 2, 1843, Lucinda Herby.
5. Samuel A. Clark, b Oct. 14, 1822; m June 11, 1846, Mary Darrough.

CHILDREN

1. Susan A. Clark, b Apr. 22, 1849; m Jan. 4, 1877, Granville R. Griffith, b June 29, 1843. Child: Mary Virsal Griffith, b May 19, 1886.
2. Melissa J. Clark, b Apr. 21, 1847; m Nov. 19, 1866, David T. Tilson, b May 12, 1845.

CHILDREN

1. Ora Lyndon Tilson, b Feb. 1, 1869.
2. Francis Clark Tilson, b Oct. 11, 1871.
3. Jessie Garfield Tilson, b Mar. 12, 1875.
4. Mary Rose Tilson, b Mar. 3, 1878.
5. Willie Tilson, b Jan. 10, 1891.
3. Elizabeth Clark, unmarried.
4. Margaret Clark, moved west.
5. James W. Clark, b Apr. 14, 1857; d Oct. 16, 1941; m Fanny B. Todd, d

CHILDREN

1. Edgar Clark, m Edna Arnold. Child: Norman Arnold Clark.
2. Arthur Clark.
3. Herman Clark.
6. John S. Clark, b July 16, 1860; d Nov., 1942; m Eliza Frances Dungan, b Oct. 11, 1864.

CHILD

1. Leland Clark.

WILSON FAMILY

Jane Todd Wilson was the only full sister of Elizabeth Todd Kinnick.

Jane Todd, b July 25, 1815; d June 30, 1888; m in 1833, William Wilson, b Aug., 1812; d May 10, 1864.

CHILDREN

1. Edward F. Wilson, b May 7, 1836; lived in Franklin.
2. John W. Wilson, b Feb. 6, 1838; m Dec. 20, 1864, Drucilla Killgore.
3. Elizabeth Wilson, b, perhaps 1840; m Charles H. Myers, Chicago, Ill.
4. Sarah Ann Wilson, b 1842; m Sept., 1858, David Tagg, Danville, Ill.
5. Dalton Wilson, b May 2, 1844; m 1870, Elizabeth Polk.
6. Townsend Wilson, b Fall of 1846; m Branamin Whiteland; m (2) Emma Foxworthy.
7. Janie Wilson, b 1848; m (1) 1870, William Comingore; 2 children, boy and girl. m (2) 1874 or 5, Wm. Carlisle.
8. Samuel Alvin Wilson, b May 28, 1851; m (1) June, 1874, Mary Fletcher; m (2) July 18, 1883, Mattie Parker. Mary Fletcher was from Indianapolis.
9. James Harlin Wilson, b 1854; d at 10 months of age.
10. James Buchanan Wilson, b 1858.
11. Frances Valandingham Wilson, b June 21, 1860; m May 11, 1887; Wm. H. Sylvester.

THE WILSON FAMILY

Jane Todd married William Wilson in 1833. They went to live in the Wilson neighborhood just south of the Bluff Road about half way between Greenwood and Clarksburg on a farm they had purchased.

Aunt Jane sold her half interest of land owned by her parents, John Todd and Annis Wishard Todd, to Elizabeth Ann Todd, her sister, in 1837. Their mother was a widow, as John Todd died in 1832, and Elizabeth Ann was married December 14, 1834, to Jabez Graham Kinnick and they continued to live with her mother Annis until her death in 1848. They now owned the entire farm of 56.46 acres.

I do not know the size of the Wilson farm but of their eleven children, five of the older boys were soon old enough to make a hand on the farm for several years before the family moved into Greenwood on East Main Street. After their death their home was owned by John Branaman. It since has been torn down and a garage occupies the lot.

William Wilson died May 10, 1864, being only 52 years of age.

Aunt Janes Todd Wilson lived a widow 24 years and finished raising her children, all of whom were unmarried unless it was her eldest son, Edward, who was then 28 years of age. Her second son, John Wm. Wilson, married on December 20, 1864, at 26 years of age, Mary Drucilla Killgore. They came to Franklin and lived on Jefferson Street three doors east of the First Baptist Church. He held a county office for several years. It was at 251 E. Jefferson Street where their only child and son, *Robert William*

Wilson, was born September 16, 1865. When Bobby, as he was called, was only six years old, both parents died within a month of each other.

After the funeral of the last parent, coming into the house and looking around in wonderment, Bobby said, "And all this belongs to me," meaning the home and contents. He was taken by his grandmother, Aunt Jane Todd Wilson, who had been a widow for five years. Although some of her children were married she still had three or four children at home, the youngest of whom was eleven years old. But as was the family reputation, "There was always room for one more."

When Bobby had grown to manhood at 22 years of age he was married October 19, 1887, to Miss Lucy Jane Randall and brought his bride to the home he inherited from his parents at 251 E. Jefferson Street, where they continued to live. After 1915, when we came to Franklin I renewed my acquaintance with them. Bobby always spoke in such endearing terms of his grandmother Wilson for what she had done for him by giving him a home and raising him. He also spoke so kindly of her sister, Aunt Betsy Ann, as he called her, who was my grandmother, and how they all enjoyed her visits so much.

I was just ten years old when my great aunt Jane Todd Wilson died at 73 years of age, and I remember her well and asked Bobby if he had her picture. He said, "Yes, the only picture grandmother ever had taken. I had it taken at the Hicks Gallery here in Franklin." At a later time I called at their home on one Sunday afternoon and asked to see the picture. He sat down at his library table, took the picture, turned it over and wrote her name, date of birth and death, and handed it to me and said, "Edna it is yours. As we have no children, there is no one I would rather have it than you." So I hope to have it preserved in my book.

If Aunt Jane hasn't earned jewels in her crown by giving her life for her family the last twenty-four years of her life in widowhood it would be difficult to find one who had. This also would apply to her sister, Betsy Ann who was my grandmother.

As to her family, her eldest son, Edward F. Wilson, went to Fair Grove, Green County, Missouri. Her second son, John William Wilson, after his marriage came to Franklin to live, he held a county office for years. Her third son, Dalton Wilson, became a merchant and resided in Greenwood his entire life. Her fifth son, Samuel Alvin Wilson, became a banker, president of the Union Trust Company in Franklin, Indiana, until his death.

Dalton and Samuel Alvin were the only ones of her family that I knew. They remained in the county and the older ones married and moved away.

Dalton Wilson and Elizabeth Polk, his wife, had one son, Cliffie Henry, who died at twenty-five years of age, and two daughters, Susie Wilson, whom I knew, and Bessie Dean who died in 1898 at 16 years of age. Samuel Alvin Wilson and Mary Fletcher, his wife, had one son William Wilson whom I knew when I was in college. By his second marriage to Mattie Parker, they had one son, Parker Wilson, and two daughters whose names I cannot recall. There may be other grandchildren of whom I have no record.

Of all Aunt Jane's grandchildren, I knew Robert William Wilson (called Bobby) best of all. He was born in Franklin, Indiana, on September 16, 1865, and was married to Miss Lucy Jane Randall, born October 19, 1865. They were married October 19, 1890.

She was the daughter of Ed Randall, a prominent business man, and Mary Denny Randall. As I am writing, here comes the message of the death of Robert William Wilson's widow, Mrs. Lucy Jane Randall Wilson, on February 23, 1950. At the age of six weeks she was taken by her parents to their home at 500 East Adams Street where she lived until her marriage, after which they lived at the Wilson home, 251 E. Jefferson Street, until the death of her only sister, Mary Randall, who occupied the Randall home.

Jesse Randall, an only brother, preceded her in death. Some time after her sister's death Bobby and Lucy moved into the Randall home and remained the rest of their lives and where they both died. The Wilson home place was rented until sold. They also owned a farm a short distance northeast of Franklin, which was sold to their tenants, Mr. and Mrs. Russell Paris.

Robert William Wilson died September 30, 1941, and his funeral services were held at the Randall home, 500 E. Adams Street, Friday, p. m., October 3, 1941.

Lucy Jane Randall Wilson's funeral services were held at the Vandivier Funeral Home, Saturday, 10 a. m., February 25, 1950. Both are buried on the Randall plot in Greenlawn Cemetery.

Both attended Franklin High School where they graduated. They then entered Franklin College and during that time Bobby as a young reporter aided Mr. W. W. Aikens in publishing the first edition of The Franklin Evening Star, a daily newspaper back in July of 1885, when he was just 20 years of age.

He with the late Grafton Johnson of Greenwood became the first members of the Indiana Delta Chapter of the Phi Delta Theta fraternity of Franklin College, to be honored by Indiana Phi's with the receipt of Golden Legion Certificate, signifying that he had been a Phi for fifty years. He received the award at a special banquet in Indianapolis in 1933, which meant so much to him in later years.

His delicate eyesight prevented him from graduating from Franklin College. He went into the insurance business for six years but had to drop it for the same reason. Since then he has managed his farming interest. They were both members of the Tabernacle Christian Church. Bobby became a member in the early 1900's where he served as clerk 32 years and had been absent only three times in all those years from the Sunday official board meeting, caused by deaths in the immediate family and his own illness.

Some years ago Bobby was elected a deacon for life. I haven't the data when Lucy united with the church but I do know she was a faithful member and interested in all of its organizations, especially its missionary society. Her other interests were in the Alexander Hamilton Chapter of the local D.A.R.

It is indeed difficult to adequately summarize a life such as Aunt Jane Wilson's, but she was certainly known by her good deeds in service for others. So ended her life on June 30, 1888, which was filled with suffering, sadness, sacrifice and burdens which were altogether too heavy to bear. In closing I wish to pay a final loving tribute to her memory.

THE MOCK FAMILY

(Bible Record)

Peter Mock, born July 13, 1792.

Polly Mock, born April 18, 1795.

CHILDREN

1. Sarah Mock, b June 17, 1814.
2. John A. Mock, b Sept. 11, 1816.

THE MOCK FAMILY

Peter Mock, born July 13, 1792.

Polly Mock, born April 18, 1795.

CHILDREN

1. Sarah Ellen Mock, born June 17, 1814.
2. John A. Mock, born September 11, 1816.
3. Betty Mock, born October 3, 1819.
4. Nancy Mock, born August 19, 1821.
5. Henry Mock, born August 6, 1823.
6. Liza Jane Mock, born August 14, 1826.
7. William Mock, born March 18, 1828.
8. Peter Mock, born March 6, 1830.
9. Margaret Mock, born October 16, 1833.
2. John Adam Mock m Margaret Widner (Peggy)

CHILDREN

1. Sarah Mock m Joe Stretcher.
2. Mary Mock m Dempsey Kinnick.
3. Eliza Mock m Richard Eastburn.
4. Susan Mock m (1) Andrew Mock.
m (2) Edward Wright.
5. Elizabeth Mock m William Davis.
6. Thomas Mock m Elizabeth Harting.
1. Sarah Mock m Joe Stretcher.

CHILDREN

1. William Stretcher
2. Jack Stretcher
3. Thomas Stretcher
4. Margaret Stretcher
5. Mary Stretcher
6. Allie Stretcher

2. Mary Mock m Dempsey Kinnick

CHILDREN

1. John Martin Kinnick, b January 6, 1858.
2. Hannah Jane Kinnick, b June 4, 1861.
3. Eliza A. Kinnick, b January 6, 1862.
4. Mary Susan Kinnick, b November 25, 1864.
5. Margaret Isabell Kinnick, b September 25, 1865.
6. Emma Caroline Kinnick, b February 28, 1868.
7. Laura Alice Kinnick, b October 3, 1870.
8. Minnie Josephine Kinnick, b April 16, 1872.
9. Penelope Elnora Kinnick, b September 25, 1875.
10. Cora Lee Kinnick, b February 26, 1877.
11. Freddie Albert Kinnick, b November 6, 1880.
12. Dempsey Carl Kinnick, May 11, 1886.

3. Eliza Mock m Richard Eastburn

CHILDREN

1. John Eastburn
2. Margaret Eastburn
3. Thomas Eastburn

4. Susan Mock m Andrew Mock (cousin)

CHILDREN

1. Martha Mock
2. John Mock
3. Thomas (Top) Mock

4. Susan Mock m (2) Edward Wright

CHILDREN

- | | |
|-------------------|-------------------|
| 1. Cora Wright | 5. Charles Wright |
| 2. Sidney Wright | 6. Joseph Wright |
| 3. William Wright | 7. Etta Wright |
| 4. Alice Wright | |

5. Elizabeth Mock m William Davis

CHILDREN

- | | |
|---------------|------------------|
| 1. John Davis | 2. Charles Davis |
|---------------|------------------|

6. Thomas Mock m Elizabeth Harting

CHILDREN

- | | |
|---------------|-----------------|
| 1. John Mock | 4. Joel Mock |
| 2. Sarah Mock | 5. William Mock |
| 3. Alice Mock | |

THE MOCKS WHO MARRIED KINNICKS OR KINNICK DESCENDANTS

- Mock m Rebecca Barlow, daughter of Johanna Kinnick and Geo. Barlow.
- Sarah Ellen Mock m John Kinnick, son of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes.
- Margaret Kinnick, daughter of John Kinnick and Sarah Ellen Mock, m Joshua Eastburn, son of John Eastburn and Catherine Kinnick.
- Mary Jane Mock m Dempsey C. Kinnick, son of George Kinnick and Hannah Grimes.
- Eliza Mock m Richard Eastburn, son of John Eastburn and Catherine Kinnick.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

1. The Kinnick Chart: George W. Robison, Greenwood, Ind., R.F.D. 1.
2. Revolutionary Soldiers of Maryland Troops: Gaines Marcas Brambaugh and Margaret Robert Hodges, Indiana State Library.
3. The Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md., Roger Thomas, Assistant Archivist.
4. Kinnick Notes: Robert F. Hayes, Jr., Author, Maryland and Genealogical Bulletin, Baltimore, Md.
5. Circuit Court Records: LaPlata, Charles County, Md., Patrick C. Mudd, Clerk.
6. Early Land and Marriage Records, Salisbury, Rowan County, N. C., Wm. D. Kizziah, Register of Deeds.
7. Copy of Marriage License of John Kinnick, Rowan County, N. C.
8. Court Records of John Kinnick's Land Sale to Son, George Kinnick: Mocksville, Davie County, N. C., 1833, I. C. R. Vogler, Register of Deeds.
9. History of Rowan County, North Carolina: Jethro Rumble, 1881.
10. Early Family Records of Kinnick and Etchinsons at Mocksville, Salisbury and Raleigh, N. C. Pictures of the present buildings on the original John Kinnick farm at the north bend in the Forks of the Yadkin River; also Bible and Gravestone records. Louise E. Utley, Cana, N. C.
11. Census of Indiana 1830: Indiana State Library, Indianapolis, Ind.
12. History of Johnson County, Indiana: Judge D. D. Banta, 1888.
13. First Church in Clark Township, Johnson County, Ind.
14. Land Abstracts: Agnes Tilson Adcock.
15. First School in Clark Township, Johnson County, Ind.
16. Life in the Middle West: Capt. Samuel Clark, 1916, LaJolla, Calif.
17. From North Carolina to Indiana in 1850: George W. Robison, Greenwood, Ind.; Queen Bess Sheek Kennen, Mocksville, N. C.

18. Centennial Records of the Rocklane Christian Church, September 1, 1946, compiled by the History Committee. Given by John A. Kinnick, Greenwood, Ind.
19. On the Road to Salem: Dr. Adelaide L. Fries, Archivist of The Moravian Church, Winston-Salem, N. C.
20. The 200th Anniversary of Salisbury and Rowan County, North Carolina: Radio address delivered by Wm. D. Kizziah, Register of Deeds for Rowan County, N. C., May 21, 1947, over Station WSTP, Salisbury, N. C.
21. The Country Doctor: By Elizabeth Moreland Wishard, Indianapolis, Ind.
22. Court Marriage Records of John Kinnick and Son James Kinnick and Margaret Eccles in North Carolina.
23. Dr. Nora VanDyke Clingman, Iowa City, Iowa.

II—GEORGE KINNICK—1784 BRANCH

CONTRIBUTORS

Lenore Gray Baker, Bargersville, Indiana.
 Earnest Barlow, Martinsville, Indiana.
 E. Nelle Pirtle Meier, Des Moines, Iowa.
 Lillian Pirtle, Bloomfield, Iowa.
 Bertha Kinnick Schoppe, Mountainburg, Arkansas.
 Ruth Snadon Kinnick, Lockwood, Missouri.
 Minnie Kinnick Emerson, Portland, Oregon.
 Lucille Kinnick, Albuquerque, New Mexico.
 Lon Virgil Kinnick, Urbana, Missouri.
 Clara Jones Henry, Franklin, Indiana.
 Jasper G. Henry, Whiteland, Indiana.
 Mable Henry Stevens, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Artie B. Henry, Whiteland, Indiana.
 William J. Kinnick, Southport, Indiana.
 The J. T. Kinnick Family, Franklin, Indiana.
 Frances Tilson Harbert, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Pearl Kinnick Campbell, California.
 Elizabeth J. Myers Wadsworth, Rocklane, Indiana.
 Edith Kenner Myers, Indianapolis, Indiana.
 Paul M. Myers, Bargersville, Indiana.
 Jennie J. Vestal, Los Angeles, California.
 W. S. Stevens, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Mary Belle Allen McClain, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Edith Neville Wilcox, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Ammie McClain Allen, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Lena Oakley Allen, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Otis B. Kinnick, Franklin, Indiana.
 Dana Copeland Henry, Whiteland, Indiana.
 Queen Bess Sheek Kennen, Mocksville, North Carolina.

Nellie Sheek Threlkeld, Greenwood, Indiana.
William H. Sheek, Greenwood, Indiana.
Cordelia B. Sheek Bay, Franklin, Indiana.
Mr. and Mrs. Roy Sheek, Franklin, Indiana.
Mary S. Kinnick McClelland, Whiteland, Indiana.
Emma C. Kinnick Lyons, Greenwood, Indiana.
Zelma P. Kinnick Perkins, Whiteland, Indiana.
Mary Alice Kinnick Myers, Acton, Indiana.
Opal O. Myers McClain, Indianapolis, Indiana.
Ivy M. Boner Bright, Whiteland, Indiana.
Flora E. Speas, Whiteland, Indiana.
Clara Griffith Kinnick, Greenwood, Indiana.
Hazel Barnhizer Fisher, Franklin, Indiana.
Arnold V. Doub, Indiana.
Harley T. Doub, Indianapolis, Indiana.

III—SUSANNAH KINNICK—1786 BRANCH

CONTRIBUTORS

George W. Robison, Greenwood, Indiana.
Alva Wilson Gross, Indiana Masonic Home, Franklin, Indiana.
Mary Belle Allen McClain, Greenwood, Indiana.
Miss Pearl Gross, Franklin, Indiana.
Bessie Broggdon, Greenwood, Indiana.
Della L. Brogdon, Greenwood, Indiana.
Margaret A. Brogdon, Greenwood, Indiana.
Alma Myrtle Kinnick Duncan, Whiteland, Indiana.
Zetta Olive Kinnick Calvert, Sheridan, Indiana, R.R. 1.

IV—WILLIAM KINNICK—1793 BRANCH

CONTRIBUTORS

Ruth Kinnick Bice, La Vista Place, Atlantic, Iowa.
Mary Kinnick Lindsay, 6816 Greiger Avenue, Chicago 49, Illinois.
Frank D. Kinnick, Oakland, California.
Nile C. Kinnick, Sr., Omaha, Nebraska.
Helen Lucile Kinnick, Albuquerque, New Mexico.
Martha Michener Nelson, Anderson, Missouri.

V—JAMES KINNICK—1795 BRANCH

CONTRIBUTORS

George W. Robison, Greenwood, Indiana.
James A. Robison, 397 Adams Street, Oakland 10, California.
Dr. Nora V. Clingman, 103 S. Governor Street, Iowa City, Iowa.
(These three persons have furnished the major part of records of
this Branch)

Vera May Henry Corrie, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Dr. Daniel W. Sheek, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Agnes M. Tilson Adcock, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Stella M. Whitesides, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Elizabeth O. Whitesides Carr, Indianapolis, Indiana.
 William Harvey Kinnick, Greenwood, Indiana, R.R. 1.

VI—CATHERINE KINNICK—1798 BRANCH

CONTRIBUTORS

George William Robison, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Jessie Watson Eastburn, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Alice Wright Griffith, Greenwood, Indiana.

VII POLLY KINNICK—1800 BRANCH

Louise E. Utley, Six Acres, Cana, North Carolina.
 George W. Robison, Greenwood, Indiana.
 Vera May Henry Corrie, Greenwood, Indiana.

THE PENNSYLVANIA BRANCH OF KINNICKS

CONTRIBUTORS

Paul Harold Kinnick, Coon Rapids, Iowa.
 Mary Gertrude Kinnick Brideson, Bayard, Iowa, now of Sacramento,
 California.
 Lillian Roberta Kinnick Ford, five miles north of Coon Rapids, Iowa.
 Ira Odell Kinnick, Durham, Wyoming.
 William S. Carper, Buda, Illinois.

CIVIL WAR SOLDIERS

4. John Kinnick, son of Walter W. and Susan Kinnick, killed in action in Civil War; unmarried.

WORLD WAR SOLDIERS

1. Wilbur Herron, Coon Rapids, Iowa.
2. Donald Herron, Coon Rapids, Iowa.
3. Wilson C. Herron, Jr., Coon Rapids, Iowa.

These three soldiers were brothers, sons of Lucile Kinnick and Wilson Herron, Sr.

4. Lyle Kinnick
5. R. Burdette Kinnick, brothers, sons of Robert Kinnick and.....

Note—Both sons were in the Navy in World War II. Lyle was a Motor Machinist's Mate, still in the service on Coast Guard boat. Burdette was a Pharmacist's Mate and did X rays in hospitals.

It has been very difficult with the data this family was able to furnish to make the connection with our John and Ann Kinnick Branch.

I have received letters with records from the contributors but they are not nearly enough by one generation to definitely determine the relationship. I can only come to a very reasonable conclusion, since I am acquainted with their various migrations. Their record states they first settled in Pennsylvania, which was as far back as they could trace.

But it is of National Record that the Kinnicks first settled in Bryantown, Charles County, Maryland, when coming from Holland to America. I found them there as early as 1775, five of whom were Revolutionary War soldiers. Bryantown lies east of the Potomac River, so it would be very easy after that conflict was over to move across the state line into Pennsylvania, from Pennsylvania to Belmont County, Ohio, then to Buda, Illinois, and then to Iowa, where I found their descendants. John had a brother *Joseph*. It is my opinion that he is their ancestor.

